JANUA LINGUARUM RESERATA:

OR

A SEED-PLOT OF ALL LANGUAGES

and SCIENCES, *Humane*

& *DIVINE*; That is

A compendious Method of learning the Latine (as also any other) Tongue, together with the foundations of Sciences and Arts: comprehended in a hundred Titles, and a thousand Periods.

Aa. 11. 16

UNIVERSITY LIBRARY CAMBRIDGE

The fourth Edition, very much corrected and enlarged by the Author *J. A. Comenius* in Latine.

Together with a PORTALL to the JANUA, and a large Etymologicall INDEX.

ormerly translated into English, and now much corrected and enlarged by TH. HORNE, *Master of the Free-schoole in Leicester.*

LONDON,
Printed by *R. Young*, and are sold by *T. Slater*, at the Swan in Duck-lane, 1638.

637

247:10

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

AD LECTORES ERUDITOS PRÆFATIO.

Cognitum Scholis non satis fuisse verum & genuinum linguas tradendi modum hactenùs, res ipsa loquitur. Consenescebant plerique, qui se dediderant literis circa vocabula. Soli latinæ linguæ decem & plures anni tribuebantur, imò tota ætas, tardissimo, eoque exili & operæ pretium non refundente profectu. Questi id sunt jampridem viri magni, Vives, Erasmus, Sturmius, Frischlinus, Dornavius, alii; quorum sanus loquentæ de eâ re prostant querelæ, non item radicitùs malum tollentia remedia. Ideò excellentiora ingenia Scaligerorum, Lipsiorum, &c. vulgari illâ infeliciter tritâ viâ relictâ, per devios quosdam, directiores tamen trámites, ad linguarum & scientiarum fastigia feliciter enixi sunt. Verùm enim verò paucis illi vestigia sua, quâ sequendi essent, commonstrârunt: nec cujusvis est propriâ indagine insueta tentare, ut (quod aiunt) nare sine cortice. Quò factum, ut scholæ ataxias suas (quidquid seculi felicitatem & literarum lucem jactârint) majori ex parte retinuerint hactenùs. Distinebatur nimirùm, imò distendebatur juventus, præceptionibus Grammaticis infinitè prolixis, perplexis, obscuris, majorem partem inutilibus, annis aliquot hæc prima crux. Tum per eosdem annos effarciebatur vocabulis rerum sine rebus; id est, nec res, vocibus illis exprimendæ (quò facilior, firmior, & evidentiori cum utilitate impressio fieret) monstrabantur, nec vocum junctúræ, cuivis linguæ propriæ, ostendebantur: manifesto utrinque errore. Voces enim, quia rerum signa sunt, his ignoratis quid significabunt? Noverit puer millies millena vocabula recitare, si rebus applicare non novit, quem apparatus iste usum habiturus? E sonis etiam separatis vocabulis orationem exurgere posse qui sperat, idem speret arenam in manipulos colligari posse, aut è cæmento murum erigi absq; calce. E Vocabulariis igitur & Dictionariis Linguæ Latinæ studium nimis est impeditum. Sed mederi animadversis incommodis putantur authores boni, magnorum consilio virorum in scholas introducti; Terentius, Plautus, Cicero, Virgilius, Horatius, &c.

us, &c. tùm quia cum linguæ cognitione, variarum simul rerum notitia inde acquiri, tùm quia castissima Romani sermonis puritas ex antiquis illis scriptoribus, tanquam ex vero fonte, securissimè hauriri possit. At vero institutum hoc, ut plausibile, ita maximè incommodum est. Primò enim tot Authores, quot requirantur, comparare, non cujusvis fortuna permittit. Deinde ad horum Authorum (plerunque sublimiora, quàm pro pueritiæ captu, & à nostro usu aliena tractantium) tam vasta volumina juventutem adigere, est Cymbam exiguo ludere cupientem lacu, in Oceanum vastum vel æternis jactandam erroribus, vel absorbendam fluctibus, vel certè sine ullo fructu reddendam littori, propellere. Ad hæc si maximè quis omnes istos perreptet, reperiet tamen se finem suum (sufficientem videlicet linguæ cognitionem) non assequutum, quia Authores illi materias omnes non tractárunt; & si tractâssent omnes illorum temporum, nostras tamen nec nôsse nec tractare poterant: ut necessariò tandem alii plures, antiqui & recentiores (Rei nimirùm Herbariæ, Metallicæ, Rusticæ, Militaris, Architectonicæ, &c. scriptores, quos in sui Nomenclatoris præfatione recenset Frischlinus) adjungendi, legendi, & relegendi forent: quibus certè cumulandis non facilè reperiretur finis. Denique, si quis linguæ discendæ gratia tot transmittat annos ecquando ad realia veniet? Quando sanioris Philosophiæ cognitione imbuet animum? Quando in sacrosanctæ Theologiæ adyta intrabit? vel Medicorum arcana perquiret? vel Jurisconsultorum volumina evolvet? Quando ad finem studiorum perveniet? & quos majus, quando tam anxiè quæsitæ eruditionis praxin in Ecclesiæ & Reipublicæ bonum exercebit? Certè vel (propter vitæ hujus brevitatem) nunquam, vel serò admodum; sentiétque vitam præparationibus vitæ consumptam esse. Omnium itaque votis optandum erat Epitomen aliquam linguæ totius ita constrúi, ut omnes quotquot habet voces & phrases, in unum redactæ corpus, brevi temporis spatio laboreque exiguo perceptæ, facilem, jucundum, tutum, ad reales Authores transitum præstent. Verè enim D. Isaacus Habrecht scripsit (sed quod minùs prudenter quidam ad Dictionaria trahit) *Quemadmodum, inquit, multò facilius esset visu dignoscere omnia animalia visitando arcam Noë, continentem ex omni genere bina selecta, quàm peregrando totum terrarum orbem, donec casu in aliquod animal quis incidisset: eâdem prorsus ratione, multò facilius omnia vocabula addiscentur ex* Epitome Linguæ, *in quâ fundamenta omnium continentur, quàm audiendo, loquendo, legendo, donec casu in tot vocabula quis incidat.* Animadvertit id paucis abhinc annis è Jesuitis non nemo, qui uno fasce complexus linguam Latinam totam, vulgavit (sub titulo Collegii Hybernici Salmanticæ Hispaniarum) JANUAM

LINGUARUM Latinè & Hiſpanicè: ubi ſententiarum duodecim enturiis comprehenſa ſunt omnia uſitatiora latinæ linguæ vocabula, óque modo diſlocata, ut nullum eorum (exceptis particulis, ſum, x, in, &c.) ſemel poſitum recurrat, unumquodque tamen in debitâ onſtructione, & phraſi decorâ audiatur.

Hæc inventio quamprimùm Anglis viſa fuit, approbata, commenata, & loquelâ Anglicanâ aucta, atque Anno 1615. typis vulgata fu-. Quam biennio pòſt D. Iſaacus Habrecht Argentinenſis, Germaus, Gallicæ linguæ adjectione auxit, & ibidem quadrilinguem edit: in Germaniamque reverſus, Germanicam quoque adjunxit verionem, mirè eam linguas docendi & diſcendi rationem commenans. Compendioſiſſimam enim, certiſſimam, utiliſſimam, & nunam ſatis laudatam appellat. Cujus rei ſuffragatores reperit facilè ultos. Nam & typis variis Germaniæ locis edita eſt, & diſtracta idè, & in Scholas quaſdam non incelebres introducta, & Anno 629. octilinguis luci expoſita.

Hæc cùm ad meas quoque veniſſet manus, avidè & ingenti cum oluptate, ſemel & iterum perlegi, impenſè juventuti gratulans, quòd rtiora indies imbecillitatis ſubſidia Divino munere concedantur. erùm paullo pòſt, attentiùs eam cum ſcopo ſuo conferens, dubitæpi num præſtaret quod promittit: tertiatâque accuratiore cum dicio lectione deprehendi, jure titulum tueri non poſſe. Quod verè abſque invidiâ dici, inde palàm faciam, quòd Januæ non præſtet ſum.

Janua enim domus, annon foris adventantes intromittit? Ita ſaè. Hæc autem Patrum Hybernorum Janua tyronibus in Latinitam aliundè introducendis aut parum aut nihil confert. Triplici id incitur ratione. Primò etenim, nonnulla Vocum pars, quas quodianus requirit uſus, hic deſideratur: è contrà inſolentia multa, tyonum captum & uſum excedentia, depromuntur. Quam ob cauſam ctè M. Joh. Rhenius judicavit *Jeſuiticam hanc Januam non tam ad ſtituendos linguarum tyrones, quàm ad explorandos aliquouſque proreſſorum, inprimis autem Sciolorum, in latinâ linguâ profectus adiberi poſſe.* Iſthâc verò ratione non Januæ, ſed Poſtici, obtineat omen. Alterum deſidero, quòd cùm ſingulæ Voces non niſi ſemel onuntur, etiam polyſemæ & homonymæ (quarũ Latina lingua benè ultùm habet, ut & idiomata cætera) non niſi ſemel. Quomodo gitur ab hâc linguarum Janâ in Authorum lectionem mittetur (is nim Januæ ſcopus) Latinitatis tyro, qui tot Vocum alias atque alias gnificationes ignorabit? Et verò quòd tertiò, & quidem potiſſimùm eſidero, potuiſſet ſaltem unamquamq; vocem *in principali, id eſt, priro, ſimplici, nativóque ſuo ſignificatu*, reliqua inde ſagax ingenium o-

doraretur faciliùs. Factum autem id non eſt. Pleræque voces tranſlatæ uſurpantur Metaphoricè, Metonymicè, aut Synecdochicè; utpote cum ſententiarum elegantiam plerubique captârit Autor. Taceo multarum ſententiarum informitatem, quæ neque moribus, neque conſtructioni ullum præbent uſum, imò ſenſum nullum habent, ut ipſa verba quo nodo inter ſe convenerint, mirari queant. (Exempli gratiâ, 360. Artifici compedes impinguntur ſuæ, 623. Vadem in ergaſtulo clàm confectum comperi, 733 Occaſus dominii attigit limen, 953. Has dictionum telas poſthumus nevit, &c. & ſimiles.)

Sed quia Patres iſti tale hoc totius linguæ compendium primi texêrunt, quod inventum eſt, gratè agnoſcimus; quod erratum, condonamus benignè. Et quia inventis addere, ut & unius inventi occaſione invenire aliud, non æquè difficilè, quidni aliquid *Plus ultra* moliamur? Suaſit id certè doctiſſimus, & de Scholis perquam meritus Vir D. Rhenius, ut ſi quibus noſtrorum fortè plus otii ſuppetit, ali quid accuratiùs effingendi non detrectarent laborem. Sed admoviſſe aliquem manum nondum conſtat. Quo factum, ut ego è poſtremi licet minimus experiri, & quod ibi deſiderabam, ſuppletum iræ animum induxerim. Non certè illâ ingenii aut eruditionis (cujus mihi umbram vix eſſe & ultrò agnoſco & deploro) fiduciâ, nec quod nimio otio abundarem, ſed unico Juventutis commoda promovendi deſiderio promotus. Quid autem hic vel præſtiterim, vel præſtare voluerim, ſilentio prætereundum non eſt; ſed ut Tyronum informationi ita Eruditorum cenſuræ exponendum. 1. Principio, quia mihi inter immotas Dialecticæ leges hæc eſt, ut Intellectus & Lingua paralelè decurrant ſemper, & quantum quis rerum apprehendit, tantùm eloqui conſueſcat, (nam qui intelligit quod exprimere nequit, à muſtâ ſtatuâ quid differt? dare autem ſine mente ſonos, pſittacorum eſt) neceſſariò faciendum putavi, ut rerum ipſa univerſitas per claſſes certas, ad pueritiæ captum, digereretur, eóque modo id quod ſermone exprimendum eſt, (Res ipſæ) imaginativæ parti primùm imprimeretur. Factum itaque eſt, & enati ſunt mihi centum communiſſimi rerum tituli. 2. Proxima inde cura fuit, evolvendo lexica uſitiora ſeligere, & ad exprimendas res, quibus ſignificandis vel primi inventa, vel poſt adhibita fuerunt, ita digerere, ut nihil neceſſarium omitteretur, nihil niſi ſuo loco quærendum relinqueretur. Redacti igitur ſunt circiter 8000. vocabula in periodos mille, quas primùm breviores, & non niſi unimembres, poſt longiores & plurimembres formavi.

Quia verò Ciceronis teſtimonio didicimus, *Multùm referre puerò à primis ſtatim annis, ad proprietatem vocabulorum aſſuefieri: Propria autem vocabula ſunt* (ut Auguſt. libro ſecundo de doctrinâ c. 10 inquit

quit) *cum his ipsis rebus significandis adhibentur, propter quæ inven-ta sunt.* Anxiè prorsum in id elaboratum est, ut pro primo puerorum conceptu omnes voces proprio & nativo significatu extarent, exceptis vocibus, quæ vel proprium amisisse usum deprehenduntur, vel propria Latina, quibus vernacula exprimerentur (ad hanc enim respectus habuit perpetuus) deerant.

3 His positis metis, juxta & Hybernorum secutus Januam non nisi semel quamlibet posui vocem, Homonymis exceptis, quorum si diversa significatio exprimenda fuit diversis locis (in diversâ nempe materiâ) omninò repetenda fuerunt. De connexivis particulis, &, sed, quia, omnis, &c. nemo spero litem movebit.

4 Synonyma & contraria plerumque juxta invicem posui, atque ita co-ordinavi, ut alterum alterius genuinum recludat sensum. Eorum tamen Synonymorum, quæ eandem prorsus rem significant, nec vernaculè nisi unâ fortè voce redduntur, alterum parenthesi quadratæ & diversis literis inclusum apposui: ut periodo 40. Luciferum [*Phosphorum*] p. 135. Helenium [*Inula*] p. 581. Sapone [*Smegmate.*]

5 Et ut Grammatica quoque subsidium haberet, ita vocum connexionem instituì, ut non solùm Syntactica constructio, sicubi à vernaculâ recedit, sed & Etymologicum aliquod accidens (Genus, Declinatio, Conjugatio, &c.) innueretur. Exempli gratiâ, E periodo 69. (Haleces salitas nobis afferunt) facilè puer halecem g. f. esse meminerit. E periodo 420 (quis iis vescatur?) Vesci non Accusativo, sed Ablativo jungi, observabit, &c. 6 Vernaculas versiones Latinæ ita aptavimus, ut non solùm linguarum istarum utriusque omnia themata cum potioribus derivatis & compositis, quoad fieri potuit, nativo sensu extarent; sed & surgentes inde tropi postmodum, veluti face adhibitâ, ultrò queant intelligi. Seorsim autem vernaculos textus primâ hac vice (quum non omnibus quorum judicia exploratum nunc imus, usui esse possint) excudi curavimus.

7 Indeculam vocum Latinarum, ut Patres Hyberni fecerunt, etiam adjunximus, idem facturi imposterum in vernaculis linguis. Ut & grandioris operæ & majoris usus, molimur, LEXICON ETYMOLOGICUM, quod appellationum omnium rationes reddat, tùm origines ipsorum thematum (sive ex Latinis, sive è Græcis Hebræisque fontibus) detegendo, tùm derivatorum seriem, novâ, succinctâ, facili ratione, ob oculos pandendo. Addo. Additurì quoque phraseologiam brevem & accuratam: tractatum item de Homonymis, Paronymis & Synonymis, utilissimum: & denique Grammaticam ad compendiosam facilitatem, celerémque praxin, ex veris naturalis Didacticæ legibus concinnatam: adeóque didacticæ ipsius pro docentibus & discentibus Synopsin. Quæ omnia uno comprehensa volumine,

volumine, thesauriolum quendam primæ scholasticæ eruditionis
præsentare possent.

Habituri itaque videmur JANUAM LINGUARUM solid
(rerum ipsarum) postibus benè firmatam, volubilibus (Lexici) c
dinibus expedite apertilem, præsentaneâ (Grammaticæ) clave prom
tè reserabilem; tamdiu inquam habituri, quamdiu non ab excelle
tioribus ingeniis, consummatiùs aliquid subministratum fuerit. D
quo ut nihil dubitem, faciunt non tam Glaumii & Glaumianoru
magnifica illa, Orbi nota, promissa (de quibus re ipsâ nihil du
constat) quam fervidus ille multorum in eruendis Didacticæ fund
mentis ardor & æmulatio. Quin imò ipse jam exquisitiora his video
quia tamen in eis concinnandis totum prope triennium (quis faci
credat tantillam opellam tanti constitisse?) consumptum est, nec d
moliendis funditùs & constituendis ab integro otium, suppetit eâ q
jam adornata sunt facie, luci exponere placuit: si non aliâ spe, cer
ut aliquis uberiore ingenio & doctrinâ instructus, vel ab his nostr
etiam accepto stimulo, plus aliquid audeat. Novum itaque iterum te
tâsse vadum, novam fregisse glaciem satis esto.

Visum autem est *Seminarii* potiùs insignire nomine opellam han
quia Rerum & Sermonis par hic cura, illúdque enixè quæsitum, ut
confusum rerum Chaos, distinctionis aliquam lucem in sapienti
tyronum oculis nanciscatur, & Vocũ Phrasiũmq; infinitæ congeric
certæ substernantur radices: eóq; modo primi & fundamentales to
tius Eruditionis, Morum & Pietatis formentur conceptus. Hic inqua
scopus fuit: quem attigisse tantum abest ut glorier, ut primus etiam d
fectus agnoscam & confitear. Veniæ autem apud cordatos spem fac
Horatius, Opere in magno (etiam parvo, minutiarum pleno) fas es
obrepere somnum, autumans. Et vero quid unquam simul efflorui
maturuit?

Quâ de causâ Typographos rogatos & monitos volumus, ne si cu
recudere libellum allubescat, id autoribus inconsultis præsumat: fu
turum enim speramus, ut limatiùs reddatur propediem opusculum
adjunctísque illis quæ innuimus, nitidiùs prodeat.

Interim verò utinam aliquis eximiè doctus, Latinæq; linguæ po
tens, exorari queat, ut eâdem, vel simili methodo, easdem materias ple
niùs pertractare velit, Classicorúmque authorum phrasibus non jam
ampliùs propriè solum, sed elegantèr insuper & nervosè omnia elo
qui, docere velit! Ita fieret ut amœnissimum Universitatis rerum,
puræque Latinitatis Viridarium, collectumq; pretiosissimæ Schola
sticæ eruditionis Thesaurum juventus studiosa haberet.

Faxit Deus, ut omnes audeamus aliquid publici boni Zelo!

Scribebam in exilio 4. Martii Anno 1631.

J. A. Comenius.

LECTORI.

TErum (Lector) fluctus tentavi, & ne Comenii navigium naufragium faceret, meæ cymbæ aleam inii. Prodiit anteà hic libellus, è felici quidem portu, malefidæ verò Anchoræ nixus, nec modicis depravationum procellis, & ementito nomine, formatus: jam tandem tranquillitati congruæ restitutum, & ab ulnâ Comenii manu restauratum habes; unà cum brevi Vestibulo mùm Anglicè donato. Comenii institutum satis in suâ præmonine patet. Nostrum in hujus Januæ versione carptim ob oculos tuos nemus; *viz.* inculcare usum illius, quatenus linguæ Latinæ servit ndamentis, sequentium authorum, quatenus styli usum exhibent. Hæc monita nostra invitus, Typographi tamen suasu superatus, in guâ vernaculâ delineavi.

We must consider the { *Precognitions*, / *Precepts*.

1. Precog. *Whatsoever is taught is best taught by precognition.* * Ariſt. Eth. lib. 6. c. 3.

2. *The sense, and especially the sight, doe much helpe our understanding; so that hee that maketh things most sensuall, doth best helpe the learner.*

3. *The forming of the understanding doth much help the memory.*

4. *Examples are a ready way for the understanding of rules.*

5. *Preceps are so farre advantageous, as they are usefull.*

Hence wee inferre, 1. *a necessity of skill in all the paradigmes of flexion and conjugation, before this Author be set upon.*

2. *A knowledge of these* (as Comenius *desires*) *in the native tongue, because as we can more easily discerne numbers, cases, genders, persons, tenses, &c. in our owne tongue than in another; so being well knowne in our owne tongue, they serve better for the knowledge of a strange one.*

3. *That Etymologie is the surest ground of our teaching syntax; so that even all syntax of government may be gathered out of the signs of the cases.*

4. *Such a graduall proceeding is needfull, that what is taught may be a step to that which followes.*

5. *That the Grammar rules must be by the Masters pains made plain to the weakest capacity: as for the knowledge of the genders, all hees or males are masculines, all shees or females of the feminine gender.*

6. *Such*

6. *Such a ſenſuall explanation muſt be given to all technicall wo which are met withall in the* Janua, *as may be eaſie to the weakeſt pacity.*

Now for the proceeding.

1. Comenius *would have his* Veſtibulum *firſt begun withall, t children before they come to a higher worke may be perfected in practiſe of declining Nounes by themſelves, or agreeing with a tives, and in the conjugating of Verbes, which muſt be continu inculcated and repeated.*

2. *Then let them come to the* Janua, *in which worke we may ſo find all words incloſed, than ſeeke them at adventure in other m workes: yet I thinke it fitteſt that thoſe chapters which are of tr beaſts, herbes, &c. are to be learned laſt, becauſe in them is l practiſe of ſyntax, either in conſtruing, or making of Latine.*

3. *For conſtruction let this be our ground, that it be founded in ſe and directed by Grammar rule, ſo that in each falſe conſtruction offer violence either to ſenſe, or to ſome rule in Grammar.*

4. *The points and illative particles are to be obſerved.*

5. *All phraſes, that is, appropriated formes of ſpeech, are to be ſolved into the ſimple ſenſe, and then to be rendred in the exact of our owne idiom.*

6. *The principle words in the clauſe, that is, the nominative (with its adjectives) and the verbe; let the ſenſe bring in the reſt:* Qui nomenclaturam rerum perdidicit: qui perdidicit. *the ſenſe Shew what followes.*

7. *Where words are of different ſignification, let the Maſter try ſcholars ingeny, in finding out that which is moſt agreeable to the m of the Author.*

8. *Double tranſlation helpes much in conſtruction: firſt out of L tine into Engliſh, then into Latine againe.*

9. *There ought to be daily repetition of three or foure precedent lectures, both for perfecting the practice, and confirming the memory.*

10. *Wee muſt obſerve what words in our owne tongue are imm ately made of the Latine: as*

1. *Subſtantives.*

in Lat.		*in L*	
ion, io,	oratio.	*ody, triſyllab.* odia,	cuſtodi
itie, itas,	pletas.	*iſme*, iſmus,	gentiliſm
rie, ria,	penuria.	*act, ect, ict*; *from Lat. in* act	
ance, antia,	conſtantia.	ectus, ictus: *as*, abſtractus, d	
ence, entia,	pœnitentia.	fectus, conflictus.	

2. *Adjectiv*

2. *Adjectives with their adverbes.*

	in Lat.		*in Lat.*
, osus,	ſtudioſus.	ant, ans,	conſtans.
, alis,	realis.	ent, ens,	continens.
e, *from Lat. in* bilis,	affabilis.		

3. *Verbs with their participles in* ing *and* ed, *beginning with*

	in Lat.		*in Lat.*
ab, *abuſe*,	abutor.	in, *inhibite*,	inhibeo.
, *abſtaine*,	abſtineo.	inter, *intercede*,	intercedo.
, *adhere*,	adhæreo.	præ, *prevent*,	prævenio.
, *deferre*.	defero.	pro, *propound*,	propono.
, *diſpute*,	diſputo.	per, *perfect*,	perficio.
, *expell*,	expello.	tranſ, *tranſpoſe*,	tranſpono.
n, *confirme*,	confirmo.	re, *redeem*,	redimo.
, *obſerve*,	obſervo.	ſe, *ſeduce*,	ſeduco.

Theſe rules are (*with many others*) *true for the moſt part, eſpecially om the Latine to the Engliſh.*

11. *Take notice how derivatives in the Latine tongue doe follow e ſignification of their primitives, and compounds of their ſimples, or ry from them, as in words compounded with* de, ab, in, re, ſe, &c.

12. *Let not errours ſlightly be paſſed over, but let them be put into riting, that the Maſter may examine them when he pleaſeth.*

13. *Let the ſcholar bee much exerciſed in extemporary turning of ntences out of Engliſh into Latine; yet in their making Latine it is ood ſo to obſerve the Authors compoſition, that the ſcholar by look- g upon the words of his Author may be able to amend his owne er- urs.*

14. *Let* Lillies *Grammar be ſo ordered, that all the parts may be peated and examined.*

QUæ ſequuntur, potiùs ad Januæ calcem inſeri debent: ne verò hæ paginæ vacarent hîc inſeruimus.

Hitherto of the uſe of Janua: *now of other Authors, as the uſe of em may help a ſtyle.*

Where conſider the { *Precognitions*, *Precepts.*

Precog. 1. *Too greene wits are not to be accuſtomed to a ſtyle, but uch as are of ſome maturity.*

2. *A knowne tongue ſerves beſt for the firſt exerciſe of a boyes in-*

vention:

LECTORI.

ntion : for he is most acquainted to the propriety of it.

3. The use of a knowne tongue helpes the invention much in an unknowne : for Rhetoricall ornaments are even the same in all tongues.

4. As a beginner in this art had need of a skilfull hand to guide him; so must the Master, to try the genius *of what Author his scholars style is most conformable, and therein exercise him.*

5. All the instruments of Oratory, and method of ordering his matter and words, must be fitted to the capacity of him whom we intend to instruct : and therefore a youth must be exercised in the practicall knowledge of tropes and figures in his owne tongue.

6. All the series *of naturall and artificiall things (which lye within the compasse of a boyes capacity) may be so ordered, that he may be able thence to adorne his speech with allusions, comparisons, similitudes, &c. viz. observing the natures, gestures, perfections & imperfections, and other qualities of naturall things, and the use of artificiall.*

7. A graduall proceeding from a confabulatory to an epistolary style, thence to the composure of Orations, is very usefull.

8. It is the fittest that a boy be most exercised in those which are called genus deliberativum *and* demonstrativum, *as best agreeable to a beginners capacity.*

9. The use of an Author is the best help to a beginners invention : which observe these

Precepts.

1. Let us choose some polite and acurate Author in our owne tongue agreeable to a boyes capacity, and first accustome the learner to the imitation of single clauses, then of whole discourses; so that where the Author perswades or dehorts, let him doe the like : then the Master may shew something of his own doing in imitation of the Authors, to spur on the scholar to the like exact performances, and where (as in a glasse) he may see his owne failings.

2. Then let him proceed to a Latine Author, whose use consists, first in Translation : secondly, in Observation : thirdly, in Imitation : fourthly, in Variation : fiftbly, in Allusion : sixtbly, Abbreviation : seventhly, Amplification and Paraphrasing : eightbly, in Analyzing.

1 Of Translation.

3. First let the Translation be genuine, not childish; but such as may expresse the Authors mind fully.

Secondly, let it be first out of Latine into English, then into Latine againe.

2. Of Observation.

4. First, take notice of all the choisest phrases and expressions, and especially

pecially of the Verbe with its forme of government, which gives the ſe of the clauſe.

Secondly, of all the tropes, figures, and ſyntacticall elegancies, of hich Alſted, Nizol, &c.

Thirdly, of parallel places in the ſame or other Authors; for which urpoſe an Oratoricall Index *would be very uſefull, had we one for O-atory like that of the learned Maſter* Farnaby *for Poetry.*

Fourthly, all choiſe epithetes which doe much adorne a ſpeech: as t is better to ſay, The tyrannicall and inſolent behaviour of Tarqui-ius *abrogated the regall authority among the Romans: than barely,* Tarquines *pride, &c.*

Fiftbly, all ſentences, adagies, deſcriptions, ſimilitudes, forms of ar-uing, of tranſition, how to bring in an exordium, &c.

3. Of Imitation.

5. Firſt, wee muſt not imitate the worſt paſſages in Authors, nor e beſt too much, nor ſo much as to neglect the uſe of our owne inven-ion.

Secondly, theſe three things in generall are to be imitated; the Au-hors invention, diſpoſition, elocution: ſo like the Nightingale that built er neaſt neere Orpheus *his tombe, we may draw the ſweeter influence nto our owne ſtyles.*

Thirdly, in ſpeciall wee muſt imitate the Authors forme of compo-ition; where he hath a Noune or Verbe, ſo muſt wee; where he hath queſtion, ſo muſt wee; and thereby all his elegance may bee without njury made our owne: as

A. Let *Cæſars* power limit our actions: obedience is the glory of ſubject.

B. Let the Lords ſecrets command our reverence: ſubmiſſion is he grace of Chriſtians.

A. Earneſtneſſe in the mind is broken off by weakneſſe of the bo-y: and the fury of thoſe deſires languiſheth, to which the members re not ſerviceable.

B. Stubbornneſſe in the will is ſubdued by the bearing of calami-y: and thoſe weapons of luſt waxe dull to which proſperity is not a whetſtone.

4 Of Variation.

6. When wee change or tranſpoſe the words of the Author, as

Tacitus *Of Chriſtians.*

A. *A ſort of men* odious for their wickedneſſe.

Of Flatterers.

B. *A ſort of men* pleaſing for their baſeneſſe.

Of

LECTORI.

Of Allusion.

7. *When wee apply any thing taken out of an Author, to another purpose than he intends it:* viz.

I may say of Flatterers, as the Historian of the Duke of Venice: They are honourable slaves.

Of Abbreviation or Epitomizing.

8. *When we succinctly handle that which the Author is more prolix in; so* Florus *dealt with* Livie.

Of Amplification or Paraphrasing.

9. 1. *When we handle that largely, which the Author toucheth briefly, or handle that in prose, which he hath done in verse.*

2. *By analizing or resolving the Authors discourse into its parts, shewing his arguments and manner of handling them. In an history take this old Verse,*

Quis? quid? ubi? quibus auxiliis? cur? quomodo? quando?

Hæc monita breviter delineavi, quæ partim ex mei amiciſſimi Magiſtri Willielmi Brook, & Magiſtri Ezech. Woodward lucubrationibus (quorum juvencâ noſtrum aratrum ſublevatum agnoſco;) partim ex meis alionúmque experimentis exhauſi. Boni conſulas, & (Deo annuente) quiequam majoris momenti expectes.

Paradigm

Paradigma primæ Declinationis.

A Demonstration of the first manner of Declining.

Nomin. hæc Musa, *a song.*	Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hæ musæ, *songs.*	Pluraliter.
Genit. musæ, *of a song.*		*Genit.* musarum, *of songs.*	
Dativ. musæ, *to a song.*		*Dativ.* musis, *to songs.*	
Accus. musam, *the song.*		*Accus.* musas, *the songs.*	
Vocat. ô musa, ô *song.*		*Vocat.* ô musæ, ô *songs.*	
Ablat. à musâ, *from a song.*		*Ablat.* à musis, *from songs.*	

Paradigmata secundæ Declinationis.

Master.

Nomin. hic magister,	Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hi magistri,	Pluraliter.
Genit. magistri,		*Genit.* magistrorum,	
Dativ. magistro.		*Dativ.* magistris,	
Accus. magistrum,		*Accus.* magistros,	
Vocat. ô magister,		*Vocat.* ô magistri,	
Ablat. à magistro.		*Ablat.* à magistris.	

Lord.

Nomin. hic dominus,	Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hi domini,	Pluraliter.
Genit. domini,		*Genit.* dominorum,	
Dativ. domino,		*Dativ.* dominis,	
Accus. dominum,		*Accus.* dominos,	
Vocat. ô domine,		*Vocat.* ô domini,	
Ablat. à domino.		*Ablat.* à dominis.	

George.

Nomin. hic Georgius,	Singulariter.
Genit. Georgii,	
Dativ. Georgio,	
Accus. Georgium,	
Vocat. ô Georgi,	
Ablat. à Georgio.	

Kingdom.

Nomin. hoc regnum,	Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hæc regna,	Pluraliter.
Genit. regni,		*Genit.* regnorum,	
Dativ. regno,		*Dativ.* regnis,	
Accus. regnum,		*Accus.* regna,	
Vocat. ô regnum,		*Vocat.* ô regna,	
Ablat. à regno.		*Ablat.* à regnis.	

Father.

Singulariter.		Pluraliter.	
Nomin.	hic pater,	*Nomin.*	hi patres,
Genit.	patris,	*Genit.*	patrum.
Dativ.	patri,	*Dativ.*	patribus,
Accus.	patrem,	*Accus.*	patres,
Vocat.	ô pater,	*Vocat.*	ô patres,
Ablat.	à patre.	*Ablat.*	à patribus.

Virtut.

Singulariter.		Pluraliter.	
Nomin.	hæc virtus,	*Nomin.*	hæ virtutes,
Genit.	virtutis,	*Genit.*	virtutum,
Dativ.	virtuti,	*Dativ.*	virtutibus,
Accus.	virtutem,	*Accus.*	virtutes,
Vocat.	ô virtus,	*Vocat.*	ô virtutes,
Ablat.	à virtute.	*Ablat.*	à virtutibus.

Age.

Singulariter.		Pluraliter.	
Nomin.	hæc ætas,	*Nomin.*	hæ ætates,
Genit	ætatis,	*Genit.*	ætatum,
Dativ.	ætati,	*Dativ.*	ætatibus,
Accus.	ætatem,	*Accus.*	ætates,
Vocat.	ô ætas,	*Vocat.*	ô ætates,
Ablat.	ab ætate.	*Ablat.*	ab ætatibus.

Prayer.

Singulariter.		Pluraliter.	
Nomin.	hæc oratio,	*Nomin.*	hæ orationes,
Genit.	orationis,	*Genit.*	orationum,
Dativ.	orationi,	*Dativ.*	orationibus,
Accus.	orationem,	*Accus.*	orationes,
Vocat	ô oratio,	*Vocat.*	ô orationes,
Ablat.	ab oratione.	*Ablat.*	ab orationibus.

A Creature.

Singulariter.		Pluraliter.	
Nomin.	hoc animal,	*Nomin.*	hæc animalia,
Genit.	animalis,	*Genit.*	animalium,
Dativ.	animali,	*Dativ.*	animalibus.
Accus.	animal,	*Accus.*	animalia,
Vocat.	ô animal,	*Vocat.*	ô animalia,
Ablat.	ab animali.	*Ablat.*	ab animalibus.

A Spurr.

Singulariter.		Pluraliter.	
Nomin.	hoc calcar,	*Nomin.*	hæc calcaria,
Genit	calcaris,	*Genit.*	calcarium,
Dativ.	calcari,	*Dativ.*	calcaribus,
Accus.	calcar,	*Accus.*	calcaria,
Vocat.	ô calcar,	*Vocat.*	ô calcaria,
Ablat.	à calcari.	*Ablat.*	à calcaribus.

Singula

Paradigmata tertiæ Declinationis.

Nomin. hoc cubile,	*Nomin.* hæc cubilia,	a Couch.
Genit. cubilis,	*Genit.* cubilium,	
Dativ. cubili,	*Dativ.* cubilibus,	
Accus. cubile,	*Accus.* cubilia,	
Vocat. ô cubile,	*Vocat.* ô cubilia,	
Ablat. à cubili.	*Ablat.* à cubilibus.	

Nomin. hoc ænigma,	*Nomin.* hæc ænigmata,	Riddle.
Genit. ænigmatis.	*Genit.* ænigmatum,	
Dativ. ænigmati,	*Dativ.* ænigmatibus,	
Accus. ænigma,	*Accus.* ænigmata,	
Vocat. ô ænigma,	*Vocat.* ô ænigmata,	
Ablat. ab ænigmate.	*Ablat.* ab ænigmatibus.	

Nomin. hoc onus,	*Nomin.* hæc onera,	Burthen.
Genit. oneris,	*Genit.* onerum,	
Dativ. oneri,	*Dativ.* oneribus,	
Accus. onus,	*Accus.* onera,	
Vocat. ô onus,	*Vocat.* ô onera,	
Ablat. ab onere.	*Ablat.* ab oneribus.	

Nomin. hoc crimen,	*Nomin.* hæc crimina,	Fault.
Genit. criminis,	*Genit.* criminum,	
Dativ. crimini,	*Dativ.* criminibus,	
Accus. crimen,	*Accus.* crimina,	
Vocat. ô crimen,	*Vocat.* ô crimina,	
Ablat. à crimine.	*Ablat.* à criminibus.	

Paradigma quartæ Declinationis.

Nomin.	*Nomin.* hæc genua,	Knee.
Genit.	*Genit.* genuum,	
Dativ.	*Dativ.* genibus,	
Accus. hoc genu,	*Accus.* genua,	
Vocat.	*Vocat.* ô genua,	
Ablat.	*Ablat.* à genibus.	

Paradigma quintæ Declinationis.

Nomin. hæc facies,	*Nomin.* hæ facies,	Face.
Genit. faciei,	*Genit.* facierum,	
Dativ. faciei,	*Dativ.* faciebus,	
Accus. faciem,	*Accus.* facies,	
Vocat. ô facies,	*Vocat.* ô facies,	
Ablat. à facie.	*Ablat.* à faciebus.	

Terminationes Declinationum.

Singular.	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
Nominat.	a,	er, us, ius, um,	*diversly.*	us, u,	es,
Genit.	æ,	i,	is,	us, u,	ei,
Dativ.	æ,	o,	i,	ui, u,	ei,
Accusat.	am,	um,	em, im, em & im,	um, u,	em,
Vocat.	a,	er, e, i, um,	*diversly.*	us, u,	es,
Ablat.	â.	o.	e, i, e & i	u.	e.

Pluraliter.	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
Nominat.	æ,	i, a,	es, a, ia,	us, ua,	es,
Genit.	arum,	orum,	um & ium,	uum,	erum,
Dativ.	is & abus,	is,	ibus,	ibus, ubus,	ebus,
Accusat.	as,	os, a,	es, a, ia.	us, ua,	es,
Vocat.	æ,	i, a,	es, a, ia,	us, ua,	es,
Ablat.	is & abus.	is.	ibus.	ibus, ubus.	ebus.

Adjectivum comparativi gradus.

Singulariter:

Nomin. durior & durius,
Genit. durioris,
Dativ. duriori,
Accus. duriorem & durius,
Vocat. ô durior & durius,
Ablat. à duriore vel duriori.

Plurāliter.

Nomin. duriores & durio
Genit. duriorum,
Dativ. durioribus.
Accus. duriores & durior
Voc. ô duriores & durio
Ablat. à durioribus.

Conjuga

Active voice.

Indicative Mood.

Preſent tenſe.

Voco,as,at : amus,atis, ant.

Teneo,es,et : emus,etis,ent.

Pingo, is,it : imus,itis,unt.

Polio,is,it : imus, itis, iunt.

Preterimperfect tenſe.

Abam, abas,abat : abamus, abatis, abant.

ebam, ebas, ebat : ebamus, ebatis, ebant.

ebam, ebas, ebat : ebamus, ebatis, ebant.

iebam,iebas,iebat : iebamus,iebatis, iebant.

Preterperfect tenſe.

I, iſti, it : imus, iſtis, erunt vel ere.

Preterpluperfect tenſe.

Eram, eras, erat : eramus, eratis, erant.

Future tenſe.

Abo, abis, abit : abimus, abitis, abunt.

ebo, ebis, ebit : ebimus, ebitis, ebunt.

am, es, et : emus, etis, ent.

iam,ies, iet : iemus, ietis, ient.

Paſſive voice.

Indicative mood.

Preſent tenſe.

Or,aris vel are,atur : amur, amini,antur. 1

eor,eris vel ere,etur : emur, emini,entur. 2

or,eris vel ere,itur : imur, imini, iuntur. 3

ior, iris vel ire,itur : imur, imini, iuntur. 4

Preterimperfect tenſe.

Abar, abaris vel abare, abatur : abamur,abamini,abantur. 1

ebar, ebaris vel ebare, ebatur : ebamur,ebamini,ebantur. 2

ebar, ebaris vel ebare, ebatur : ebamur, ebamini, ebantur. 3

iebar,iebaris vel iebare,iebatur : iebamur,iebamini,iebantur. 4

Preterperfect tenſe.

Us ſum,us es,us eſt : i ſumus, i eſtis, i ſunt.

Preterpluperfect tenſe.

Us eram, us eras, us erat : i eramus, i eratis, i erant.

Future tenſe.

Abor,aberis vel abere, abitur : abimur, abimini,abuntur. 1

ebor,eberis vel ebere,ebitur : ebimur,ebimini,ebuntur. 2

ar,eris vel ere, etur : emur,emini, entur. 3

iar, ieris vel iere, ietur : iemur, iemini, ientur. 4

Imperative

Active.	Passive.
Imperative Mood.	*Imperative Mood.*
A, ato; er, ato: emus, ate, atote; ent, anto.	Are, ator; etur, ator: emur, amini, aminor; entur, antor.
e, eto; ear, eto: eamus, ete, etote; eant, ento.	ere, etor; eatur, etor: eamur, emini, eminor; eantur, entor.
e, ito; at, ito: amus, ite, itote; ant, unto.	ere, itor; atur, itor: amur, imini, iminor; antur, untor.
i, ito; iat, ito: iamus, ite, itote; iant, iunto.	ire, itor; iatur, itor: iamur, imini, iminor; iantur, iuntor.
Subjunctive Mood.	*Subjunctive Mood.*
Em, es, et: emus, etis, ent.	Er, eris vel ere, etur: emur, emini, entur.
eam, eas, eat: eamus, eatis, eant.	ear, earis vel eare, eatur: eamur, eamini, eantur.
am, as, at: amus, atis, ant.	ar, aris vel are, atur: amur, amini, antur.
iam, ias, iat: iamus, iatis, iant.	iar, iaris vel iare, iatur: iamur, iamini, iantur.
Preterimperfect tense.	*Preterimperfect tense.*
Arem, ares, aret: aremus, aretis, arent.	Arer, areris vel arere, aretur: aremur, aremini, arentur.
erem, eres, eret: eremus, eretis, erent.	erer, ereris vel erere, eretur: eremur, eremini, erentur.
erem, eres, eret: eremus, eretis, erent.	erer, ereris vel erere, eretur: eremur, eremini, erentur.
irem, ires, iret: iremus, iretis, irent.	irer, ireris vel irere, iretur: iremur, iremini, irentur.
Preterperfect tense.	*Preterperfect tense.*
Erim, eris, erit: erimus, eritis, erint.	Us sim, us sis, us sit: ti simus, ti sitis, ti sint.
Preterpluperfect tense.	*Preterpluperfect tense.*
Issem, isses, isset: issemus, issetis, issent.	Us essem, us esses, us esset: ti essemus, ti essetis, ti essent.
Future tense.	*Future tense.*
Ero, eris, erit: erimus, eritis, erint.	Us ero, us eris, us erit: ti erimus, ti eritis, ti erint.
Infinitive Mood.	*Infinitive Mood.*
Are,	Ari,
ere,	eri,
ere,	i,
ire.	iri.
isse.	um esse vel fuisse.

urum esse

Active.	Passive.
um esse.	um iri vel ndum esse.
di, ando, andum.	
di, endo, endum.	
di, endo, endum.	
di, iendo, iendum.	
Supines.	
m,	
Particip. pres.	*Particip. pret.*
ns,	Us.
s,	*Future tense.*
s,	Andus,
ns.	endus,
Future tense.	endus,
rus.	iendus.

Januæ

Januæ Latinitatis Veſtibulum.

VEnite pueri.
Diſcite Latinam linguam.
ulchram & elegantem.
omprehendite.
ro veſtro captu.
t varias res.
pientiæ ſemina.
eus vos juvabit.
ræceptores amabunt.
lii laudabunt.
ſi gaudebitis.
principium difficile.
edium erit facile.
nis jucundus.

The Portal to the Gate of Tongues.

COme ye children.
Learne the Latine tongue.
being neat and elegant.
comprehend ye it.
according to your capacity.
and thoſe divers things.
being the ſeeds of wiſedome.
God will helpe you.
maſters will love.
others will praiſe you.
your ſelves ſhall reioyce.
if the beginning be hard.
the middle will be eaſie.
the end pleaſant.

CAP. I.
De accidentibus rerum.

DEus eſt æternus.
Mundus temporarius.
ngelus immortalis.
omo mortalis.
orpus viſibile.
piritus inviſibilis.
nima itidem.
ælum eſt ſupremum.
r medius.
rra infima, alibi in vivo.
ubes eſt remota.
ebula propinqua.
ocus eſt magnus aut parvus.
empus longum aut breve.
ea lata vel anguſta.
omus ampla vel arcta.

CAP. I.
Of the accidents of things.

GOd is eternall.
the world " *temporary.*
an Angel is *immortall.*
man is *mortall.*
the body is *viſible.*
the ſpirit is *inviſible.*
the ſoule likewiſe.
heaven is the higheſt.
the aire the middlemoſt.
the earth the loweſt.
a cloud is "*afar off.*
a miſt neere.
a place is great or little.
time is *long or ſhort.*
a court-yard is *broad or narrow.*
a houſe large or ſtrait.

" Endaring but for a time.

" Removed.

mountaines are high.
vallies deep.
billockes lifted up.
a cottage is low.
a tower high.
a firre-tree tall.
a river is ſhallow or deep.
a thread is ſlender (ſmall.)
a rope thicke.
a reed is hollow.
wood is ſolid.
a hole is void (empty.)
a chimney full of ſmoake.
a line is ſtreight or crooked.
an out-ſide rough or ſmooth.
a weight heavie or light.
a number even or odde.
a bowle is round.
a pillar is long and round.
a table foure-ſquare.
X *hath the forme of a croſſe.*
a Peacocke is beautifull.
an Ape ill-favoured.

Colours.

Chalke is white.
a board is blacke.
vermilion is red.
brimſtone of a pale yellow.
graſſe is greene.
the firmament blew.
glaſſe is perſpicuous.
a planke dunkiſh.
water is troubled or cleere.

Savours.

Honey is ſweet.
as alſo ſugar.
gall is bitter.
vinegar tart.
ſalt brinish.
pepper is ſharp.
an unripe apple ſowre or unpleaſant.

Montes ſunt alti.
Valles profundæ.
Colles elevati.
Caſa eſt humilis.
Turris excelſa.
Abies procera.
Fluvius brevis aut profundus.
Filum eſt tenue (ſubtile.)
Funis craſſus.
Arundo eſt cava.
Lignum ſolidum.
Foramen eſt vacuum (inane.)
Caminus plenus fumi.
Linea eſt recta vel curva.
Superficies aſpera vel lævis.
Pondus grave aut leve.
Numerus par vel impar.
Globus eſt rotundus.
Columna teres.
Menſa quadrata.
X habet formam crucis.
Pavo eſt formoſus.
Simia deformis.

Colores.

Creta eſt alba.
Tabula nigra.
Cinnabaris rubra.
Sulphur luteum.
Gramen viride.
Firmamentum cæruleum.
Vitrum eſt pellucidum.
Aſſer opacus.
Aqua turbida vel clara.

Sapores.

Mel eſt dulce.
Sicut & ſaccharum.
Fel amarum.
Acetum acidum.
Sal ſalſum.
Piper acre.
Immaturum pomum acerbum
vel auſterum.

Odo

Odores.

Odor eſt ſuavis.
Fœtor teter.

Aliæ qualitates.

Lutum eſt humidum.
Pulvis ſiccus,
Oſſa dura.
Caro mollis.
Glacies lubrica.
Pruna eſt calida & candens.
Carbo frigidus & ater.
Nos incedimus veſtiti.
Indi nudi.
Unicornis eſt ferum animal.
Vacca manſuetum (cicur.)
Leo ſævum.
Ovis mite.
Conviva eſt hilaris,
Locus amœnus.
Amicitia jucunda.
Nuncium lætum.
Omnia illa grata & accepta.
Locus eſt commodus vel incommodus.
Tempus opportunum vel importunum.
Inſtrumentũ aptũ vel ineptum.
Perſona idonea vel inidonea.
Res eſt neceſſaria vel ſupervacanea.
Rei uſus utilis aut noxius.

Res rei ſimilis aut diſſimilis.
Sylva eſt denſa vel rara.
Ager fœcundus aut ſterilis.
Motus eſt celer aut tardus.
Curſor alacer aut piger.
Operarius gnavus aut ignavus.
Securis eſt acuta vel ſtupida (hebes.)
Cibus crudus vel coctus.

Smelling.

A "ſmell is ſweet. [a Or odour.]
ſtinke unſavoury.

Other qualities.

Clay is moiſt.
duſt dry.
bones are *hard.*
fleſh ſoft.
ice "brittle. [a Or slippery.]
a live cole is warm and glowing.
a dead cole cold and blacke.
we goe clothed.
the Indians naked.
an Unicorne is a fierce "beaſt. [a Or living creature.]
a cow gentle (tame.)
a lion is cruell.
a ſheep quiet.
a gueſt is merry.
a place delicious.
friendſhip pleaſant.
good newes is *joyfull.*
all theſe welcome & acceptable.
place is "fit or unfit. [a Convenient or inconvenient.]
time ſeaſonable or unſeaſonable.
an inſtrument is fit or unfit.
a perſõ agreeable or unagreeable
a thing is neceſſary or ſuperfluous.
the uſe of a thing neceſſary or hurtfull.
one thing is like or unlike to "another. [a Thing.]
a wood is thicke or thin.
a field fruitfull or barren.
motion is ſwift or ſlow.
a runner chearfull or ſluggiſh.
a workman expert or ſloathfull,
a hatchet is ſharpe or blunt (dull.)
meat is raw or "boild. [a Dreſſed.]

a speech merry or serious.
a history certain or doubtfull.
a testimony is true or false.

Comparatives.

The first is learned.
the second is more learned, (or learneder.)
the third learnedst (or most learned.)

Irregular comparisons.

A bull is great.
a camel bigger.
an elephant the biggest.
a sparrow is small.
a titmouse smaller.
a wren the least.
ale is good.
" meath better.
wine the best.
a lizzard is bad.
a viper worse.
an aspe the worst.

Denominatives.

a ducat is of gold.
a " dolar of silver.
a kettle of copper.
a pot of tinne.
a hammer of iron.
a fourme of wood.
a wall of stone.

Sermo jocosus vel serius.
Historia certa aut dubia.
Testimonium verũ aut falsum.

Comparativus.

Primus est doctus.
Secundus doctior.

Tertius doctissimus.

Anomala comparatio.

Taurus est magnus.
Camelus major.
Elephas maximus.
Passer est parvus.
Parus minor.
Trochilus minimus.
Cerevisia est bona.
Mulsum melius.
Vinum optimum.
Lacerta est mala.
Vipera pejor.
Aspis pessima.

Denominativa.

Ducatus est aureus.
Talerus argenteus.
Ahenum cupreum.
Cantharus stanneus.
Malleus ferreus.
Scamnum ligneum.
Murus lapideus.

= Or Maseglin.

" Talent.

Cap. 2.
Of the actions and passions of things.

For the honour of the Creator all creatures doe their duty.

The actions of heavenly creatures.

" Or praise. Angels do " celebrate him.
the sunne shines.

Cap. 2.
De rerum actionibus & passionibus.

Creatoris in honorem Faciunt omnes creatur suum officium.

Cœlestium actiones.

Angeli celebrant eum.
Sol lucet.

Lu

Luna ſplendet.
Stellæ micant.
Mane incipit dies.
Veſperi nox.

Elementorum.

Elementa alunt nos.
Ignis ardet.
Flamma flagrat.
Scintilla gliſcit.
Tonitru tonat.
Ventus flat.
Pluvia pluit.
Nix ningit.
Aqua in plano fluit.

Ex vaſe manat.
E fonte ſalit.

E puteo hauritur.

Plantarum.

Herba creſcit.
Folium viret.
Flos floret.
Fructus matureſcit.
Quem ut carpas.
Flecte ramum.
Sive ſint pyra, ſive pruna, ſive ceraſa, &c.
Nux continet nucleum.
Roſa olet benè.
Ortica urit.

Animalium.

Lapis jacet.
Arbor ſtat.
Animal ſe movet.
Avis volat.
Piſcis natat.
Quadrupes graditur.
Serpens ſerpit.
Vermis repit.
Cervus currit.
Equus hinnit.

the moone is bright.
the ſtarres doe twinckle.
the day begins in the morning.
the night at evening.

Of the Elements.

The elements doe nouriſh us.
the fire burneth.
the flame flaſhes.
a ſparke gloweth.
thunder thundreth.
the wind bloweth.
the raine raineth.
the ſnow ſnoweth.
the water runneth on the plain (ground.)
it floweth out of a veſſell.
it bubbleth (or leapeth) out of a fountaine.
it is drawne out of a pit.

Of Plants.

An herbe increaſeth.
a leafe is greene.
a flower flouriſheth.
the fruit waxeth ripe.
which that thou maiſt crop.
bend the bough.
whether they be pears, or plums, or cherries, &c.
a nut conteineth a kernell.
a roſe ſmelleth well.
a nettle ſtingeth (burneth)

Of living creatures.

A ſtone lieth along.
a tree ſtandeth up.
a living creature moves it ſelfe.
a bird flieth.
a fiſh ſwimmeth.
a fourefooted beaſt goeth.
a ſerpent creepeth.
a worme crawleth.
a hart runneth.
a horſe neigheth.

an oxe loweth.
a lambe bleateth.
a hog (ſow) grunteth.
a beare murmureth.
a wolfe howleth.
a dogge barketh.
a ram butteth.
a wild beaſt teareth in pieces.
a hare flieth.
a foxe changeth his haires.
a cat catcheth mice.
a hen layeth egges.
a gooſe eateth oates.
wormes gnaw fat things.
lice doe bite the skin.
as alſo gnats and fleas.
an ant is laborious.
a ſpider artificiall.
bees doe pricke with the ſting.
what ever liveth is lively.

Of Man.

We doe divers things,
with body and mind.
the head is filled with the brain
is covered with haires.
(except the countenance.)
no member is given in vaine.
for we ſee with the eyes.
we purge out filth by the noſe.
the [illegible]head hath wrinckles.
the [illegible]es doe heare.
[illegible] noſtrils doe ſmell.
the tongue taſteth how things
ſavour.
we [illegible]w with the teeth.
the [illegible]macke concocteth.
the bowels doe caſt out.
the liver makes bloud, and ſen-
deth it through the veines.
the heart panteth.
the lungs doe breath.
the lips are about the mouth.

Bos mugit.
Agnus balat.
Porcus (ſus) grunnit.
Urſus murmurat.
Lupus ululat.
Canis latrat.
Aries arietat.
Bellua laniat.
Lepus fugit.
Vulpes mutat pilos.
Catus (felis) capit mures.
Gallina ponit ova.
Anſer veſcitur avenâ.
Vermes rodunt pinguia.
Pediculi mordent cutem.
Ut & pulices atq; culices.
Formica eſt laborioſa.
Aranea artificioſa.
Apes pungunt aculeo.
Quicquid vivit viget.

Hominis.

Nos agimus varia.
Corpore & animo.
Caput repletur cerebro.
Tegitur capillis.
(Excepto vultu)
Nullũ membrũ fruſtra datũ el
Nam oculis cernimus.
Per naſum excernimus.
Frons habet rugas.
Aures audiunt.
Nares olfaciunt.
Lingua guſtat quomodo res ſa-
piant.
Dentibus mandimus.
Stomachus concoquit.
Inteſtina egerunt.
Hepar conficit ſanguinem, &
dimittit per venas.
Cor palpitat.
Pulmo reſpirat.
Labia ſunt circa os.

Barb

Barba ornat mentum.
a beard adorneth the chin.

Fœminæ ſunt imberbes.
women are beardleſſe.

Humeris bajulamus.
we carry on the ſhoulders.

Brachiis amplectimur.
we embrace with the armes.

Manibus laboramus.
we labour with the hands.

Siniſtra tenet, dextra peragit opus.
the left holdeth, the right performeth a worke.

Palma palpamus.
we handle with the palme.

Pugno percutimus.
we ſmite with the fiſt.

Vola prehendimus.
we hold with the hollow of the hand.

Digitis conſtringimus.
we ſtreiten (any thing) with the fingers.

Unguibus ſcabimus & ſcalpimus.
we ſcratch and ſcrape with the nailes.

Sub pectore venter eſt.
the belly is under the breaſt.

Infra axillas latera.
the ſides below the arme-pits.

Sub his coſtæ.
the ribs below theſe.

Tergum habet ſuperne ſcapulas, inferne lumbos.
the back hath the ſhoulderblades above it, below it the loines.

Natibus ſedemus.
we ſit on the buttockes.

Pedibus ambulamus.
we walke with the feet.

Mentis. Of the mind.

Mens cogitat ſemper aliquid.
The mind alway thinketh of ſomething.

Etiam in ſomnio ſomniat.
alſo it dreameth in a dreame.

Intellectus intelligit.
the underſtanding underſtands.

Ratio ratiocinatur.
the reaſon reaſoneth.

Memoria meminit.
the memory remembreth.

Et ſi quid oblita eſt, recordatur.
and if it haue forgotten any thing, "remembreth it.

" Or calleth it to mind.

Voluntas vult bonum.
the wil deſires that wch is good.

Declinat malum.
it ſhunneth evill.

Sed ſæpe fallitur.
but is often deceived.

Gaudet & triſtatur.
it reioyceth and is ſad.

Securus curat nihil.
a careleſs man regards nothing.

Tutus timet nihil.
a man that is ſafe fears nothing

Vegetus laborat.
one that is luſty laboureth.

Feſſus quieſcit.
one that is weary reſteth.

Vigilia enim fatigat.
for watching wearieth.

Sopor recreat.
ſleep refreſheth.

Cùm ſeptem horas dormiviſti
when thou haſt ſlept ſeven hours

and awakest, stirre up others.

Of the diseased.

He that is fasting desires meate.
he that is full loatheth it.
he that is dainty chooseth.
one that is sound is in good healthe.
a sicke man is sicke.
he that is grieved complaines.
diseases without griefe are dangerous.
and for the most part deadly.
a feaver returneth by fits.
an apoplexy killeth suddenly.
a scab causeth an itch. (bloud.
a bile abounds with corrupt
a new wound is healed.
whatsoever is rotten, stinketh.
a strong man can beare much.
he that is tender (can) suffer little.
he that is blind seeth not.
he that is deafe heareth not.
he that is dumbe speakes not.
no man wanteth the touching, but he that is sicke of a palsie.
a lame man halteth.
something is wanting to the maimed.

Of workmen.

A husbandman ploweth.
he soweth in the spring.
he moweth in the summer.
in autumne hee gathereth the vintage.
in winter hee thresheth in the barne.
a gardener plants a garden.
a miller grindeth bread-corn in the mill.
a baker bakes bread of flower in a furnace.

Et evigilas, excita alios.

Morbidorum.

Jejunus appetit escas.
Satur fastidit.
Delicatus deligit.
Sanus benè valet.

Ægrotus ægrotat.
Cui dolet is queritur.
Morbi sine dolore sunt periculosi.
Et plerumque lethales.
Febris redit per vices.
Apoplexia enecat citò.
Scabies facit pruritum.
Ulcus scatet tabo.
Recens vulnus sanatur.
Quicquid putret, sordet.
Robustus potest multum ferre.
Tener parum sufferre.

Cæcus non videt.
Surdus non audit.
Mutus non loquitur.
Tactu caret nemo, nisi paralyticus.
Claudus claudicat.
Mutilo deest aliquid.

Opificum.

Agricola arat.
In vere seminat.
In æstate metit.
In autumno vindemiat.

Hyeme triturat in horreo.

Hortulanus plantat hortum.
Molitor molit in mola frumentum.
Pistor pinsit in furno panem de farina.

Pistor

Pastor pascit gregem.
Secat fœnum in prato.
Formas è lacte caseos.
Janio mactat pecudes.
Venator venatur feras.
Auceps capit volucres.
Piscator piscatur.
Coquus parat cibos.
Elixat in olla.
Assat in verubus.
Frigit in butyro.
Torret in craticula.
Fercula condimus aromatibus.
Potum condimus in cella.
Ex uvis fit vinum.
Cerevisia promitur è dolio.
Auriga jungit equos.
Rotas ungit rotas.
Et proficiscitur subito, in cœno autem hæret.
Quum vehit onera curru aut trahâ.
Nauta navigat navi.
Nauclerus gubernat.
Remiges remigant.
Per fluvios vadamus.
Aut utimur scaphis. (culos.
Aut struimus pontes & pontiViator it per semitam.
Et cavet ne erret.
Aut cadat in foveam.
Cedit retrò, ubi porrò nequit pergere.
Mercator tractat merces.
Metuit damnũ, quærit lucrum.
Moneta gestatur in crumena.
Quoniam pecuniâ quæ debemus solvimus. (vili.
Emimus & vendimus caro aut
Nummi sunt diversi: quisque suo valore,

a shepheard feedeth his flocke.
he cutteth hay in the medow.
he maketh cheeses of milke.
a butcher killeth beasts.
a huntsman hunts wild beasts.
a fowler catcheth birds.
a fisher fisheth.
a cooke prepareth meat.
he boileth it in a pot.
he rosteth it on spits.
he frieth it in butter.
he broileth on a grediron.
we season our dishes (of meat) with spices.
we lay up drinke in a cellar.
wine is made of grapes.
ale is drawne out of a tunne.
a carter joyneth horses.
and greaseth the wheeles.
and goeth suddenly, but sticketh in the mire.
when hee carrieth burdens in a cart or drey.
a mariner saileth in a ship.
a pilot guideth it.
rowers row it.
we wade through rivers.
or use boates.
or make great or little bridges.
a traveller goeth through a path and takes heed lest he wander.
or fall into a ditch.
he goeth backward, where moreover he cannot proceed.
a merchant dealeth in wares.
he feareth losse, he seeketh gain.
money is carried in a purse.
becausse with mony we pay those things which we owe.
we buy and sell deere or cheap.
monies are divers: every one in his owne value.

the

the ſpinſter ſpinneth out of hemp
a weaver weaves linnen, a web.
a clothier (maketh) clothes of wooll.
a tailor meaſureth clothes.
a ſhoomaker ſoweth ſhooes of leather.
a skinner (maketh) leatherne coats of skins.
a roper twineth a rope.
a potter maketh jugges.
a joyner gleweth his deskes.
a ſmith beateth.
a carpenter hewes with an axe, and buildeth a building.
he layeth the foundation, he ſetteth up the walls.
he covereth it with a roofe.
a weak (building) is not firme.
it is underpropped with props.
that it fall not.

Verbs Impersonals.

if it liſteth you, it is lawfull.
if it irke you of a labour, let it aſhame you.
it is meet that it irk you of ſin.
ſilence becomes a young man.
if it irk you of ſitting, it is meet to walke abroad.

Nectrix net è lino.
Textor texit linteum, telam.
Pannifex è lano pannos.

Sartor menſurat veſtes.
Sutor ſuit calceos ex corio.

Pellio è pellibus pellicea.

Reſtio torquet reſtim.
Figulus fingit fideles.
Scriniarius ſua ſcrinia glutinat.
Faber cudit.
Lignarius aſciat ſecuri, & ædificat ædificium.
Ponit fundamentum, erigit parietes.
Operit tecto.
Debile non eſt firmum.
Fulcitur fulcris.
Ut ne ruat.

Verba Impersonalia.

Si tibi libet, licet.
Si te piget laboris, pudet te.
Decet te pœnitere peccati.
Adoleſcentem decet ſilentium.
Si te ſeſſionis tædet, oportet ſpatiari.

Cap. 3.

Of the circumſtances of things.

Adverbs.

WHo calleth mee? I.
is it thou? who is there then? Paul.
let us expect till he come.
well, God ſave you, I thank you.
how do you? ſo, indifferently.

Cap. 3.

De rerum circumſtantiis.

Adverbia.

QUis vocat me? Ego.
Tune es? quis eſt igitur ille? Paulus.
Expectemus donec veniat.
Bene, ſalve, ago gratias.
Ut vales? ſic, mediocriter.

Ubi

fuisti? unde redis? ex op-
ido.
di visti? per porticum.

orsum vis? domum.
quo inde? nusquam.

ando in horto fuisti?
ri, hodie, modo, nuper, du-
dum.
ando me invises? mox, cras,
perindie, aliquando.

sine memoriâ lectionem?
satis, ego minime (neutiquâ)
ux est causa? num es obli-
tus? ferè.
ur non reperis?
hi nunc non vacat.
ture? missus sum in vil-
lam.
ofectò? ibo unà. nequa-
quam.
uamobrem? reperemus in iti-
nere.
præstat quàm garrire.
mninò, redibimusne matu-
rè?
rtasse, sed vix. Eho dubi-
tas?
rocul est, properabimus.
eu sutores? quid tum?
ostram ætatem decet agilitas.
c aiunt, imo sic est.
le clama, atqui sumus soli.
uomodo ludemus? pila. quam-
diu?
otum diem. hui nimium est.
tqui sunt feriæ.

Præpositiones.

ergamus rogo te,

where hast thou bin? whence returnest thou? out of the town.
which way wentest thou? through the gallery.
whither wilt thou goe? home.
and whither from thence? no whither. (den?
when hast thou bin in the garyesterday, to day, erewhile, of late, long agoe.
when wilt thou visit me? by & by, to morrow, the day after, sometime. (heart?
dost thou conne thy lesson by so so, I do not at all.
what cause is there? what, hast thou forgotten? almost.
why doest thou not repeat?
I am not at leasure now.
wherefore? I am sent into the village.
truly? I will goe together with you no.
wherefore? we will repeat in our journey.
that is better than to prattle.
farre away, shall we return presently?
peradventure, but scarcely. Oh doubtest thou?
it is afar off, we wil make haste.
as coblers? what then?
nimblenesse becomes our age.
so they say, yea it is so.
cry not, but we are alone.
how shall we play? at ball. how long?
all the day. alas it is too much.
but they are holidayes.

Prepositions.

Let us go on I entreat thee.

now

now I will expound the ſmall words to thee.	Nunc tibi parvas voculas e ponam.
we draw to us, we thruſt from us.	Ad nos trahimus, à nobis t dimus.
we lead with us, we drive before us, we ſnatch behind us.	Cùm nobis ducimus, ante pellimus, pone nos raptam
it is eaſie to ſwimme with the ſtreame.	Secundum flumen facile eſt tare.
againſt it is impoßible.	Adverſus illud impoſſibile.
the Prieſt at the altar hath his Deacon[a] in his power.	Apud altare Sacerdos habe nes ſe Diaconum.
touching one that is raſh, obſerve, that he ſtay not within the houſe.	De temerario nota, quòd in ædes non maneat.
let him climbe over the top,	Supra culmen ſcandat.
let him creep within the threſhold.	Intra limen reptet.
confeſſe before us what thou haſt done privately from us.	Fatere coram nobis, quid fe ſti clam nobis.
becauſe it is open.	Quia eſt palam.
I have done contrary to the command.	Contra præceptum feci.
I have been unthankefull toward the maſter.	Erga præceptorem ingra fui.
one for his wickedneſſe, being a runnagate out of the houſe.	Quidam ob ſua facinora, è d mo profugus.
running nigh the way, ſtood on this ſide the poole.	Juxta viam currens, citra ſt gnum conſtitit.
afterward having gone beyond the poole.	Deinde ultra ſtagnum prog ſus.
he came into the wilderneſſe.	Venit in deſertum.
he went about the mariſhes.	Obibat circa paludes.
he wandred among the woods.	Oberrabat inter nemora.
he ſailed beyond the ſea, even to the utmoſt Ilands.	Navigabat trans mare, uſq extremas inſulas.
nigh the bounds of the world.	Prope orbis terminos.
wandring out of the country.	Extra patriam vagans.
for whom they entreat.	Pro quo intercedunt.
but for the example of others he cannot be received.	Verum propter exemplum c terorum non poteſt recipi.
alas! how great miſhap!	Hem! quantum infortuniu
he is happy in compariſon of ſuch	Felix præ talibus.

[a] Attending on him.

i conſcientiam puram cu-
odit.

Numeralia.

s numerare ? utique.

nta igitur, quot ſunt res.

us eſt codex Bibliorum.
o ſunt Teſtamenta, vetus &
ovum.
es perſonæ ſanctæ Trini-
tis.
atuor Evangeliſtæ, quinque
enſus, ſex profeſti dies.
em petitiones in oratione
ominica.
to dies ſunt ſeptimana.
tria ſunt novem.
cem præcepta Dei.
decim Apoſtoli, dempto
uda.
odecim fidei articuli.
iginta dies ſunt menſis.
ntum anni ſunt ſeculum.
anas eſt mille fraudum ar-
ifex.

who keeps his conſcience pure.

Numerals.

Know you how to number ?
"*very well.* " Likewiſe.
try then, how many things there are.
there is one volume of the Bible.
there are two Teſtaments, the old and the new.
three perſons of the holy Trinity.
foure Evangeliſts, five ſenſes,
ſixe "*working dayes.* " Not hallowed.
" *ſeven petitions in the Lords Prayer.* " So the L. Biſhop of Landaffe in his Treatiſe of the ſacrament of the Lords Supper divides them.
eight dayes are a weeke.
thrice three are nine.
ten commandements of God.
eleven Apoſtles, Judas being excepted.
twelve articles of the faith.
thirty dayes are a moneth.
a hundred yeeres are an age.
Satan is the forger of a thouſand deceits.

Cap. 4.
De rebus in ſchola.

Cholaſticus frequentat ſcho-
lam.
ò in artibus erudiatur.

tium eſt à literis.
yllabis voces componuntur.
ictionibus ſermo.
libro legimus tacitè.
recitamus clarè.
olvimus eum membranæ.
ponimus in pulpito.

Cap. 4.
Of things in a ſchoole.

A ſcholar frequenteth the ſchoole.
that hee may be inſtructed in the arts.
the beginning is from letters.
words are compoſed of ſyllables.
a ſpeech of words.
we reade ſilently out of a book.
or recite it aloud.
we wrap it up in parchment.
and lay it in a deske.

inke

inke is in the ink-horn, in which we dip the quill.	Atramentū est in atramen in quo tingimus calam
we write with it in paper on either page.	Scribimus eo in charta, in que pagina.
if badly, we blot it out.	Si perperam, delemus.
and then marke it (in the line) or in the margent.	Et signamus deinò rectè, margine.
a teacher teacheth.	Doctor docet.
a scholar learneth not all together, but by parts.	Discipulus discit non omn mul, sed per partes.
the Master commands things to be done. (demie.	Præceptor præcipit facien
the Governour ruleth the Acathe Schoole-master observeth & furthereth.	Rector regit Academiam. Pædagogus advertit & get.
the observer warneth and setteth downe.	Custos monet & confign
the Master instructs all, they attend severally.	Magister instituit univers guli attendunt.
he amendeth faults.	Ille emendat mendas.
the diligent profiteth, the negligent is beaten.	Diligens proficit, negligen pulat.
for the ferula is at hand.	Etenim ferula est præstò.
they beat not with a staffe.	Non verberant baculo.
but chastise with rods.	Sed cædunt virgis.
goe not out without leave.	Absque venia ne exeas.
returne after thy stay.	Post moram redeas.
perform that which thou ought'st to doe.	Quod agere debes, age.
a line is made by rule, a circle by compasse.	Linea fit regulâ, circulu cino.
a Grammarian speaketh, a Logician disputeth.	Grammaticus loquitur, lecticus disputat.
he discerneth truths from falshoods.	Vera à falsis discernit.
a Rhetorician speaketh elegantly, a Musician singeth.	Rhetor ornatè loquitur, cus cantat.
a Poet maketh verses.	Poëta carmina fingit.
a Painter maketh a picture.	Pictor effigiem pingit.
a Historian tells things done.	Historicus res gestas narra
a Philosopher searches nature.	Physicus naturam scrutatur
a Physitian imitateth it.	Medicus eam imitatur.

icus tradit mores, qui ſtu-
ioſum decorant.
ùm de iis paulò infra.

a *Moraliſt ſheweth manners, which become a vertuous man. but of them a little lower.*

Cap. 5.
De rebus domi.

ulſa fores ſi clauſæ ſint.

ium aperitur, tranſi oſtium.
intra in atrium, clavis clau-
dit ſeram, iterumque recluſ-
dit.
avus figitur, pavimentum
calcamus.
quear nobis impendet, fene-
ſtræ ſunt vitreæ.
pocauſtum calefit, cameræ
rigent.
ciſtis & arcis abſcondimus
es.
corbibus portamus.
ccus non ſervatur in ſacco.
cubiculo ſunt lecti pulvina-
ibus ſtrati.
ervical ſubdimus cervici.
egetibus nos integimus, cu-
bantes ſupini vel proni.

atula eſt pro urina, & ſeceſ-
ſus pro alvo levanda.
xcrementa fœtent.
hure ſuffimus.
ciem lavamus quotidiè.
balneo ſudamus.
dariis tergimus nos.
onſor tondet crines.
ctit comam pectine.

aculæ abſterguntur ſpon-
giâ.

Cap. 5.
Of things at home.

KNock at the doores, if they be ſhut.
when the door is opened, go out.
and goe in into the court, a key locketh the lock, & unlocketh it againe.
a naile is faſtened, we tread on the floore.
the roofe hangeth over us, the windowes are of glaſſe.
a hot-houſe is warmed, chambers are cold.
we hide things in cheſts & coffers.
we carry in baskets.
juice is not kept in a bag.
there are beds in a chamber covered with feather-beds.
we lay a pillow under the necke.
we cover our ſelves with coverlets, lying with the face upward or downward.
a chamber-pot is for urine, and a priuie for eaſing the belly.
excrements doe ſmell ill.
we perfume with frankincenſe.
we waſh the face daily.
we ſweat in a bath.
we cleanſe us with napkins.
a Barber cutteth the haire.
hee kembeth the haire with a combe.
ſpots are wiped out with a ſponge.

ſweepings

ſweepings are ſwept away with beſomes.
we put on and off, our ſhirt and coat, our doublet, breeches, and neather-ſtockes.
as oft as is needfull we put on a cloake and gowne.
caps and bands, gloves, ſandals are for credit ſake.
we gird our ſelves with a girdle, we tye with points.
we cover a table with a table-cloth.
a ſpoone is for pottage and pap.
other meates are cut with a knife.
drive away flies with a flap.
take away the covers.
powre into the cup.
and drinke to the gueſts.
light a candle, ſet it into the candle-ſticke.
ſnuffe it with ſnuffers, but not to put it out. (lowes.
man and woman are yoke-fel-
a widower ſometime marrieth a maid.
a bridegrome hath a bride.
after the marriage, a husband (hath) *a wife.*
a child-bed woman hath brought forth a childe.
the nurſe kiſſeth him, and hugs him in her lap.
the ſon is an heire, the daughter receiveth a dowry.
parents doe bring up their iſſue.
a ſtep-father and ſtep-mother their ſtep-children.
children are free, ſervants doe ſerve.

Quiſquiliæ verruntur ſcop

Induſium & tunicam, tho
cem, femoralia, & ubi
induimus & exuimus.
Quoties opus eſt pallium &
gam amicimus.
Pilei & collaria, chirothe
ſandalia ſunt honeſtatis c
Cingulo nos cingimus, ligu
aſtringimus.
Mappâ ſternimus menſam.

Ad juſculum & pulmenta
cochlear.
Edulia alia ſcinduntur c
tro.
Muſcas abige muſcario.
Tolle patinas.
Infunde in poculum.
Et propina hoſpitibus.
Accende candelam, inde
delabro.
Emunge emunctorio, ſed u
extinguas.
Vir & mulier ſunt conjuge
Viduus ducit interdum vi
nem.
Sponſus habet ſponſam.
Poſt nuptias, maritus marit

Puerpera peperit puerum.

Hunc oſculatur nutrix, fo
que in gremio.
Filius eſt hæres, filia acci
dotem.
Parentes educant ſobolem.
Vitricus & noverca pri
gnos.
Liberi ſunt liberi, ſervi ſ
viunt.

Mini

Ministri ministrant, famuli famulantur.
Ancillæ ancillantur.
Patruus & amita sunt patris frater & soror, avunculus & matertera matris.

Avi habent nepotes.
Cognati affines.

servants doe serve, houshold attendants do houshold service.
maid servants doe wait.
an uncle and aunt (called patruus and amita in lat.) are the fathers brother & sister, avunculus and matertera, the mothers.
grandfathers have [a] nephewes. [a] Or grandchildren.
kinsmen kindred by marriage.

Cap. 6.
De rebus in urbe & regione.

Urbs munitur mœniis.
Nec non vallo & fossâ.

Porta habet valvas.
Hinc eunt plateæ.
In foro solent esse cisternæ.

Ædificia sunt publica aut privata.
Nam quod non uni proprium est, est commune.)
Cives & incolæ incolunt civitatem.
Rustici habitant in pago.
Vicini in eodem vico.
In curia congregatur Senatus.

Consul præcedit, Senatores sequuntur.
Judex (Prætor) judicat lites.

Actor accusat sontem criminis.
Reus se excusat.
Testis jurat & testatur,

Cap. 6.
Of things in the city and countrey.

A City is fortified with walls, as also with a trench and ditch.
the gate hath folding doores.
hence goe the streets.
cisternes are wont to be in the market-place.
buildings are publicke or private.
(for what is not proper to one, is common.)
citizens and inhabitants doe people a city. (lage.
husbandmen dwell in the villeighbours in the same towne.
the Senate is gathered in the court.
the Consul goeth before, the Senators doe follow.
the Judge (the Maior) judgeth controversies.
the pleader accuseth the offender of a crime.
the accused excuseth himselfe.
a witnesse sweareth and witnesseth.

the officer bindeth him.	Lictor ligat.
and carrieth him into prison.	Et ducit in carcerem.
the executioner killeth & hangeth.	Carnifex occidit & suspendit.
a carrier beareth letters sealed with waxe and seale.	Tabellarius fert literas (epistolam) cerâ & sigillo obsignatas.
[b] By word of mouth. *a messenger relateth face to face.*	Nuncius nunciat oretenus.
the temple is a sacred place.	Templum est sacer locus.
a taverne a profane (one.)	Caupona profanus.
the Sexton ringeth the bels.	Ædituus pulsat campanas.
the people meeteth in the	Populus coit in æde, exercet
[b] Religion. *Church, doth religious duties.*	religionem.
psalmes and hymnes are sung in the assembly.	In cœtu canuntur psalmi & hymni.
the word of God is preached, the Sacraments administred.	Dei verbum prædicatur, Sacramenta administrantur.
praiers are performed devoutly.	Preces peraguntur devotè.
feasts are celebrated festivally.	Festa celebrantur festivè.
magistracy is necessary.	Magistratus est necessarius.
that the king may reigne in his kingdome.	Ut rex in regno regnet.
let a lord rule at home.	Dominus domi dominetur.
let them which rule be mercifull.	Qui imperant, sint clementes.
they which obey, observant.	Qui parent, obsequentes.
an honest master is approved, as also a faithfull subject.	Herus probus probatur, sicut & fidus subditus.
[c] Than. *a Prince is lower, and a Duke.*	Princeps est minor atque Dux.
an Earle is greater than a Baron.	Comes major quàm Baro.
a noble-man, a knight ennobled with titles of honour.	Nobilis, eques insignibus donatus.
peace is altogether to be wished.	Pax est prorsus optanda.
warre is hurtfull.	Bellum est perniciosum.
unlesse when an enemy is to be driven away.	Nisi quum hostis arcendus est.
souldiers serve for wages.	Milites merent stipendia.
when they fight and skirmish.	Quum præliantur & pugnant.

Tubæ clangunt, tympana ſonant.
the trumpets ſound, the drums beat.

Ex arcubus jaciunt ſagittas.
they ſhoot arrowes out of bowes.

Gladiis dimicant.
they fight with ſwords.

Armis ſe defendunt.
they defend themſelves with weapons.

Tormentis arces expugnant.
they beat downe towers with canons.

Revertuntur cum victoria.
they returne with victory.

CAP. 7.
De Virtutibus.

VIrtutes ſectare.
Vita vitia quæ lex vetat.

Patrans flagitia, eſt ſceleſtus (nequam.)

Ut prudens ſis, proſpice finem.

Aſpice media, attende occaſioni.

Occipe nil temerè, delibera diù, feſtina lentè.

Rumori ne crede, arcanum ne vulga.

Quod ignoras ne affirma aut nega.

Interroga potiùs.

Eſto temperans, quum eſuris, ede.

Quum ſitis bibe.

Heluones vorant & potant.

Prandium & cœna tibi ſufficiant.

Jentaculum & merendam ne cura.

Jejunare aliquando expedit.

Sobrius non eſt ebrius.

Eſto caſtus, gere te pudicè.

CAP. 7.
Of Vertues.

FOllow thou Vertues.
ſhunne thou vices which the law forbiddeth.

he that commits wickedneſſe is miſchievous (naught.)

that thou maiſt be wiſe, provide for the end.

behold the meanes, attend for the occaſion.

begin nothing raſhly, deliberate long, haſten ſlowly.

beleeve not a report, divulge not a ſecret.

do not affirm or deny that which thou art ignorant of.

rather doe thou aske.

be temperate, when thou art hungry, eat.

when thou thirſteſt, drinke.

gluttons doe eate and drinke greedily.

let dinner and ſupper ſuffice thee.

regard not a breakefaſt and a beaver.

ſometime it is expedient to faſt.

a ſober man is not drunk.

be chaſt, carry thy ſelf ſhamefaſtly.

be modeſt, not babling, ſilent, not prating.	Eſto modeſtus, non procax; reticiturnus, non loquax.
ye young men, reverence old men.	Vos juvenes, colite ſenes.
tell things manifeſt, mutter out the ſecret, conceale things hidden.	Manifeſta narra, ſecreta ſuſurra, occultá cela.
when any one ſpeaketh, hold thy peace.	Quum quis loquitur, tace.
when he ſaith any thing to thee, harken.	Quum tibi quid dicit, auſculta.
when he cõmands any thing, obey	Quum quid juber, obtempera.
doe not boaſt of thy ſelfe.	Noli te jactare.
neither be arrogant or proud.	Nec ſis arrogans aut ſuperbus.
a good report is great glory.	Bona fama eſt ingens gloria.
it is lawfull to love it, unlawfull to deſpiſe it.	Hanc amare eſt fas, ſpernere nefas.
bee gentle to all, flattering to none.	Omnibus eſto comis, nemini blandus.
a flatterer is odious.	Adulator eſt odioſus.
it is lawfull to jeſt ſometimes, but civilly.	Licet interdum jocari, ſed urbanè.
it is alſo lawfull to laugh, but not to laugh unreaſonably.	Ridere etiam licet, ſed non cachinnari.
we vexe in jeſt, we rebuke ſeriouſly.	Vexamus joco, taxamus ſeriò.
d Howker. *we checke d after any faſhion.*	Increpamus quomodocunque.
a thrifty man is content with a few things.	Frugalis contentus eſt paucis.
a covetous man is ſparing, a liberall man bountifull.	Avarus eſt parcus, liberalis largus.
a fooliſh rich man truſteth God in plenty.	Dives fatuus fidit Deo in copia.
he diſtruſteth him in want.	Diffidit in inopia.
a juſt man deſireth nothing of another mans.	Juſtus appetit nihil alieni.
it is diſhoneſt to ſteale.	Furari turpe eſt.
lend thou that which any one requireth.	Quod quis petit mutuo da.
reſtore that which thou haſt borrowed.	Quod mutuò accepiſti redde.
performe that which thou haſt promiſed.	Quod promiſiſti præſta.

Quùm eges, ne pigeat poſcere.
Quum datur, ne pudeat ſumere.
Quum impetrâſti, age gratias.
Fur pendat furtum, aut pendeat in patibulo.
Pœnâ ſanè dignus eſt.

Donum gratis datur, præmium pro officio.
Merces pro merito.
Puſillanimis non eſt fortis.

In proſperis effertur.
In adverſis trepidat.
Tu eſto ad operas alacris.
Otia linque ignavis.
Si quid vis conari, debes priùs contari.
Et tunc rem aggredi.
Nec ampliùs cunctari.
Fortuna eſt inconſtans, adfert miſeros caſus.
Quos patiens patitur.
Etiam ſi gemat, fleat, ploret.

Cohibe iram, delinquenti parce.
Deprecanti ignoſce.
Læſit te quis? condona ei culpam.
Offendiſti tu aliquem? paca & placa illum.
Injurias tolerare ſatiùs eſt, quàm ulciſci.
Malignus maledicit, ſtolidus minatur.
Superioribus eſto obediens.
Æqualibus officioſus.
Inferioribus affabilis.

when thou wanteſt, let it not irke thee to aske.
when it is given, be not aſhamed to take.
when thou haſt obtained, give thankes.
let a thiefe e pay for his theft, or let him hang on the gallowes. e Or reſtore what he hath ſtolen.
indeed he is worthy of puniſhment.
a gift is given freely, a reward for a good turne.
wages for deſert.
a man of a weake ſpirit is not ſtrong.
he is puffed up in proſperity.
he trembleth in adverſity.
be thou cheerfull at thy labours.
leave idleneſſe to the ſluggiſh.
if thou wilt endevour any thing, thou oughteſt firſt to aſſay.
and then to ſet upon the thing.
nor to delay any more.
fortune is unconſtant, it bringeth miſerable chances.
which a patient man ſuffers.
although hee mourne, weep, lament.
keep in thine anger, ſpare an offender.
pardon him that entreats.
hath any one hurt thee? forgive him the fault.
haſt thou offended any? appeaſe and quiet him.
it is better to bear injuries, than to revenge them.
a malicious man curſeth, a fooliſh threatneth.
be obedient to thy ſuperiours.
courteous to thy equals.
gentle to thy inferiours.

and thou ſhalt be amiable to all.
whoſoever is courteous ſaluteth them that be meeteth.
hee ſaluteth againe thoſe that ſalute him.
he anſwereth them that aske.
he giveth to them that requeſt.
he helpeth the needy, he comforteth the ſad.
he informeth the ignorant.
he adviſeth thoſe that ſtand in need of advice.
hee envieth no man, hee favoureth all.
a true man ſtudieth for truth, a liar lieth.
a friend loveth, an enemy hateth.
a crafty man deceiveth, a ſincere countenanceth not.
a companion helpeth, a partner playeth with one.
a fellow accompanieth.

Et eris omnibus amabilis.
Quicunque humanus eſt, obvios ſalutat.
Salutantes reſalutat.

Interrogantibus reſpondet.
Poſtulantibus porrigit.
Egenis opitulatur, mœſtos ſolatur.
Ignaros informat.
Conſilii indiges conſulit.

Invidet nemini, favet omnibus.
Verax ſtudet veritati, mendax mentitur.
Amicus diligit, inimicus odit.

Doloſus decipit, ſincerus non fallit.
Socius juvat, ſodalis colludit.

Comes comitatur.

The Concluſion.

Doe many things remaine? few I thinke.
behold the laſt title.
for this Portall is onely a beginning.
which is not fit to be large.
we are come to the end, life paſſeth as a ſhadow.
whatſoever is borne dieth, all things are vaine.
O ſinner, death will conſume thee.
at laſt thou ſhalt goe into the grave.
out of light into darkneſſe.
thou therefore whoſoever thou art.

Concluſio.

Multáne ſuperſunt? pauca puto.
Ecce ultimus titulus.
Nam hoc Veſtibulum eſt tantum exordium.
Quod non prolixum eſſe con(venit.
Venimus ergo ad clauſulam, vita tranſit velut umbra.
Quicquid natum eſt moritur, omnia ſunt vana.
O peccator, mors te devorabit.
Tandem ibis in ſepulchrum.

E luce in tenebras.
Tu proinde quiſquis es.

Formi-

Formida infernum.	*feare hell.*
Desidera cœlum.	*desire heaven.*
Peccare noli, ne pereas.	*sin not, lest thou perish.*
Hic subsistimus, nec addimus magis.	*here wee stay, neither doe wee adde more.*
Acquiesce lector.	*reader rest contented.*
Reliqua reperies ordine.	*thou shalt find the rest in order.*
Januam ingressus, ora ita.	*entring the gate, pray thus.*
Miserere nostri.	*have mercy on us.*
Benigne Salvator.	*O blessed Saviour.*
Jesu Christe.	*Jesus Christ.*
Da scientiam.	*grant us knowledge.*
Da pietatem.	*grant us godlinesse.*
Da beatitudinem.	*grant us blessednesse.*
Benedicte in secula seculorum.	*O thou blessed for evermore.*
Amen.	Amen.

JANUA LINGUARUM RESERATA.

CAP. I. *Introitus.*

1 SAlve Lector amice.

2 Si rogas quid sit eruditum esse, responsum habe; Nosse rerum differentias, & posse unumquodque suo nomine significare nomine. 3 Δηλοῦσιας,

9 Nihilne præterea? nil certè quidquam. enim

4 Totius eruditionis posuit fundamenta, qui nomenclaturam naturæ & artis perdidicit. ὀίσας

5 Sed id difficile forsan.

6 Est, si invitus feceris, aut præconceptâ opinatione teipsum terrueris.

7 Tandem, si quid asperitatis erit, initio erit.

8 Annon & literarum ductus puellis primo intuitu mira

3 A learned man, as the Philosopher, distinguished by [illegible] one moving to question and reason about the causes and effects of things; and in children a quickness of wit, is a very commendable token of ingenuity: therefore it is good to give children all encouragement therein. See Quintil. lib. 1. 8 i.e. the names of naturall and artificiall things.

CAP. I. The Entrance.

1 GOd save you friendly Reader.

2 If you aske what it is to bee learned, take (this) for an answer; To [a] know the differences of things, and to be able to marke out every thing by its owne name.

3 Is there nothing beside? not any thing truly.

4 He hath laid the foundation of all learning, who hath throughly learned the naming of [b] nature and art:

5 But peradventure that is hard.

6 It is so, if thou dost it unwillingly, or shalt affright thy selfe with a fore-conceived opinion.

7 At length, if there shall bee any harshnesse, it will be in the beginning.

8 Doe not the draughts of letters also seem wonderfull por-

Characters

Annotationes in Pandam Scientiarum singularumq3 ex diuersis Authoribus collecta.

Cum de Natura Rerum cogitarem, ac erigerem acium Mentis ad superna, sopitis iam corporis sensibus, quemadmodum accidere solet ijs, qui ob saturitatem, vel defatigationem, somno gravati sunt: Subito mihi visus sum cernere quendam immensa magnitudinis corporis, qui me, nomine vocans, in hunc modum clamavit. Quod est O . . . quod et audire et intueri desideras? Quid est quod discere atq3 intelligere cupis? tum Ego, quisnam es inquam? SVM inquit ILLE Pimander, Mens Divinæ Potentiæ, ac tu vide quid vobis, IPSE vero tibi vbiq3 adero. Cupio inquam Rerum naturam discere, DEVM que cognoscere, ad hæc ille: Complectere ME Mente tua, et EGO te in cunctis quæ optaris erudiam, cum hæc dixisset, mutavit formã. Et Universa subito revelavit.

Sic et cuivis Doctrinæ Filio fideli, FIAT.

Amen.

Cum in principio creationis Mundi DEVS opt. max.
ex illo confuso Chao in primis quintam essentiam
Elementorum exaltauit, & facta est plus vltra, po-
stea ignis purissimam substantiam ad locandam
SS Maiestatem suam super omnia Elevavit, ac in-
suis terminis posuit & firmavit in Centro Chai-
Voluntate immensæ sapientiæ diuinæ, accensus
est ignis ille qui postea illas aquas purissimas dis-
stillavit. Sed quia iam ignis ille purissimus,
Cap: 4. firmamentum cum Throno Dei altissimi obtinuit

Aquæ

portenta videntur?

9 Aſt ubi paululum impenderint operæ, luſum eſſe animadvertunt.

10 Idem in omni re evenit, ut aſpectu exteriore operoſa appareat.

11 At ſi aggrederis, nihil eſt quod non cedat & ſe ſubdat ingenio.

12 Qui cupit capit omnia.

13 Agedum itaque, quiſquis es, ſperare ego te jubeo, deſperare veto.

14 En, vide exiguum hoc opuſculum.

15 Hic tamen velut in breviario univerſum mundum, latinámq; linguam oſtendam.

16 Tenta quæſo, evolve, & ediſce aliquot has pagellas.

17 Facto hoc, oculatum te ad omnia humanitatis ſtudia reipſa comperies.

ſtrange ſights to little children at the firſt looking on?

c Properly ſuch ſights as doe foreſhew ſomething to come.

9 *But when they have ſpent a little labour, they obſerve that it is a ſport.*

10 *The ſame happeneth in every thing, that* d *they appeare painful at the outward ſight.*

d It appeare.

11 *But if thou ſetteſt upon it, there is nothing which doth not yeeld and ſubmit it ſelfe to the wit.*

12 *He that deſireth comprehendeth all things.*

13 *Go on therefore, whoſoever thou art, I command thee to hope, I forbid thee to diſpair.*

14 *Behold, ſee this poore ſmall worke.*

15 *Yet here will I ſhew the whole world, and the latine tongue, as in an abridgment.*

16 *Try I pray you, turne over and learne theſe certain few pages.*

17 *This being done, you ſhal find your ſelfe indeed quick-ſighted to all ſtudies of humanity*

Cap. 2.
De ortu mundi.

18 Deus creavit omnia ex nihilo.

19 Principio enim expandit vaſtiſſimum ſpatium, ubi cœlum & terra exiſtunt.

20 Et complevit id tenebricoſâ quâdam & informi caligine.

Ex qua, tanquam materia, figuravit

Cap. 2.
Of the worlds originall.

18 *God created all things of nothing.*

e Called רקיע Expanſum, which is all the compaſſe between earth and the ſtar of the bleſſed: or, as ſome think, all within the circuit of the Moone.

19 *For in the beginning hee ſpread out a moſt huge ſpace, where heaven & earth* f *are.*

f Do remain.

20 *And filled it with a certain foggie and miſhapen darkneſſe.*

21 *Whereof, as the matter, hee*

guravit creaturas corporeas, diſtinctas formis, & veſtitas accidentibus variis, prout cujuſque Ideam intra ſe conceperat.

22 Implantavítque cuique naturam ſuam, id eſt, vim obſervandi aſſignatum locum, modum, genuſque ſuum.

ſhaped the bodily creatures, diſtinguiſhed in formes, and clothed with divers accidents, evẽn as hee had conceived the g *pattern of every one within himſelfe.*

22 *And he implanted in every one its owne nature, that is, a* h *power to obſerve its place, manner, and kind* (appointed to it.)

g Idea (here) is the frame of things which God had conceived in himſelfe from all eternity. *Plat.*

h And this the Philoſopher aimes at, when he calls it *principium motus & quietis*: for it moves it ſelfe to accompliſh thoſe ends, to which *natura naturans*, or the God of nature appoints it, and reſts therein without moving further.

CAP. 3.
De Elementis.

23 ANte omnia verò confuſum iſtud Chaos, juxta denſitatis & raritatis gradus, in quatuor ſpecies ſeparavit.

24 Tenuiſſimam, ſubtiliſſimámque partem fecit lucidam & calidam, & appellavit ignem, ſeu lucem.

25 Aliam iterum, tenuem, pellucidam & tepidam, dixit aërem.

26 Tertia portio fluida & frigida, fuit aqua.

27 Sub qua manſit ſedimentum craſſum, limus, ſeu terra.

28 Atque hæc ſunt ſimplicia corpora, ex quibus compoſita (mixta) exſurgunt.

29 Omnia enim reliqua ex his conſtant.

30 Quippe ex iis generantur, iis nutriuntur, in eadem

i That called the earth without forme and void, Gen. 1.

תוהו ובהו

which is the firſt matter in its abſtracted conſideration, viz. before it have any form.

k Thus then hence may we gather popular diſtinctions of the things mentioned, viz. of the Univerſe.

l Being alloged and united: for mixture is the union of bodies capable of mixture, and alterable.

m Conſiſt.

n Having their qualities contemperated.

o Not immediately, for ſo the pure Elements nourish not.

CAP. 3.
Of the Elements.

23 *BUt before all, he ſeparated that confuſed* i *Chaos into foure kinds, according to the degrees of thickneſſe and thinneſſe.*

24 *Hee made the thinneſt and moſt ſubtle* k *part bright and hot, and called it fire, and light.*

25 *Again, the other being thin, tranſparent, and warme, he called aire.*

26 *The third part flowing and cold, was water.*

27 *Under which remained mud (or earth) a thicke droſſe, ſubſtance.*

28 *And theſe are ſimple bodies, out of which the* l *mixed (or compound) bodies doe ariſe.*

29 *For all other things* m *are made of theſe.*

30 *For they are* n *generated of theſe, they are* o *nouriſhed*

Aquæ sub illo manserunt, ac in Cælos sub illo igne condensatæ sunt, & vt fortius firmarentur, ignis iam grossior priore distillavit. (causante semper illo igne centrali) qui in sphæram ignis sub aquis remansit, & sic aquæ inter duos ignes in Cælos congelatæ & compressæ sunt, sed ignis ille Centralis non cessavit, sed distillando vltrius, aquas etiam alias nimis purioros in aëream resolvit qui etiam sub sphæra ignis, in Sphæra propriam remansit, et ab ignis Elemento tanquam a fortissimo fundamento circumdatur. Tract de Sulph: pag 10.

Sciant studiosi, quatuor Elementa esse: et quodlibet horum 4, habet in suo centro aliud Elom, a quo elementatur, & hæc sunt 4. Statutæ Mundi, ex Chao in creatione Mundi, a Divina Sapientia Sapienta, quæ hanc machinam Mundi per suam actum contrarium in æqualitate & proportione tenent, ac virtutum cælestium inclinatione omnes res infra & sup terram producunt, de quibus suo Loco hic ad propositum primo de propinquiori Elomento Terræ. In hoc Elomento Elom. De Terra. alia tria, & præcipuè Ignis requiescunt. Est Elomentum præstantissimum ad celandum & manifestandum ea, quæ sibi concredita sunt: grossum est & porosum, grano respectu suæ parvitatis, sed leve respectu suæ naturæ: Est etiam Centrum Mundi, tam et aliorum elementorum. Per tius centrum transit Axis Mundi vtriusq; Poli. Est porosum sicut Spongia, quæ nihil ex se profert. Sed quicquid alia tria in illud stillant & projciunt, omnia recipit, servanda servat, manifestanda manifestat, et est in quo omne productum manet, ac per eorum motivum in illo putrefit, ac per eundem, separato puro ab impuro, multiplicatur: quod grave est, in illo occultatur; et leve pellit calor in eius superficiem: et omnis seminis et commistionis nutrix et matrix:

Nihil

guravit creaturas corporeas, diſtinctas formis, & veſtitas accidentibus variis, prout cujuſque Ideam intra ſe conceperat.

g Idea (here) is the frame of things which God had conceived in himſelfe from all eternity. *Plat.*

22 Implantavítque cuique naturam ſuam, id eſt, vim obſervandi aſſignatum locum, modum, genúſque ſuum.

h And this the Philoſopher aimes at, when he calls it *principium motus & quietis*: for it moves it ſelfe to accompliſh thoſe ends, to which *natura naturans*, or the God of nature appoints it, and reſts therein without moving further.

ſhaped the bodily creatures, diſtinguiſhed in formes, and clothed with divers accidents, even as hee had conceived the g pattern of every one within himſelfe.

22 *And he implanted in every one its owne nature, that is, a h power to obſerve its place, manner, and kind (appointed to it.)*

Cap. 3.
De Elementis.

Cap. 3.
Of the Elements.

i That called the earth without forme and void, Gen. 1.

תוהו יבהו

which is the firſt matter in its abſtracted conſideration, wit. before it have any form.

k Thus then hence may we gather popular diſtinctions of the things mentioned, wit. of the Univerſe.

l Being aloged and united: for mixture is the union of bodies capable of mixture, and alterable.

m Conſiſt.

n Having their qualities contemperated.

o Not immediately, for ſo the pure Elements nourish not.

23 ANte omnia verò confuſum iſtud Chaos, juxta denſitatis & raritatis gradus, in quatuor ſpecies ſeparavit.

24 Tenuiſſimam, ſubtiliſſimámque partem fecit lucidam & calidam, & appellavit ignem, ſeu lucem.

25 Aliam iterum, tenuem, pellucidam & tepidam, dixit aërem.

26 Tertia portio fluida & frigida, fuit aqua.

27 Sub qua manſit ſedimentum craſſum, limus, ſeu terra.

28 Atque hæc ſunt ſimplicia corpora, ex quibus compoſita (mixta) exſurgunt.

29 Omnia enim reliqua ex his conſtant.

30 Quippe ex iis generantur, iis nutriuntur, in eadem

23 *BUt before all, he ſeparated that confuſed i Chaos into foure kinds, according to the degrees of thickneſſe and thinneſſe.*

24 *Hee made the thinneſt and moſt ſubtle k part bright and hot, and called it fire, and light.*

25 *Again, the other being thin, tranſparent, and warme, he called aire.*

26 *The third part flowing and cold, was water.*

27 *Under which remained mud (or earth) a thicke droſſe ſubſtance.*

28 *And theſe are ſimple bodies, out of which the l mixed (or compound) bodies doe ariſe.*

29 *For all other things m are made of theſe.*

30 *For they are n generated out of theſe, they are o nouriſhed with*

Aquæ sub illo manserunt, ac in Cælos sub illo igne condensatæ sunt, & vt fortius firmarentur, ignis iam grossior priore distillavit. (causante semper illo igne centrali) qui in ☉ sphæram ignis sub aquis remansit, & sic aquæ inter duos ignes in Cælos congelatæ & compressæ sunt, sed ignis ille Centralis non cessavit, sed distillando vltrius, aquas etiam alias nimis purioros in aërem resolvit qui etiam sub sphæra ignis, in Sphærâ propriam remansit, et ab ignis Elemento tanquam a fortissimo fundamento circumdatur. Tract de Sulph: pag 10.

Sciant studiosi, quatuor Elementa esse: 4 Elem. Et quodlibet horum 4, habet in suo centro aliud Elem, à quo elementatur, & hæc sunt 4. Statutæ Mundi, ex Chao in creatione Mundi, à Diuina Sapientia sapiata, quæ hanc machinam Mundi per suam actum contrarium in æqualitate & proportione tenent, ac virtutum cælestium inclinatione omnes res infra & supterram producunt, de quibus suo loco hic ad propositum primo de propinquiori Elemento Terræ. In hoc Elemento Dr. Elem. Terræ. alia tria, & præcipuè Ignis requiescunt. Est Elementa præstantissimum ad celandum & manifestandum ea, quæ sibi concredita sunt: grossum est & porosum, grano vtspecie suæ paruitatis, sed licet respectu suæ naturæ: Est etiam Centrum Mundi, tam et aliorum elementorum. Per tius centrum transit Axis Mundi vtriusq; Poli.

Est porosum sicut Spongia, quæ nihil ex se profert. Sed quicquid alia tria in illud stillant & projciunt, omnia recipit, seruanda seruat, manifestanda manifestat, et est in quo omne productum manet, ac per calorem motiuum in illo putrefit, ac per eundem, separato puro ab impuro, multiplicatur: quod grate est, in illo occultatur; Et licet pellit calor in eius superficiem: est omnis seminis et comistionis nutrix et matrix:

Nihil

nihil quidem aliud præstare potest, quam tuori stmen et compositum ad maturitatem usq3. Est frigidum secum, temperatur aqua: extra est visibile fixum, intus vero invisibile & volatile. Virgo est ex- Creationr (distillationis) Mundi, relictum caput- mortuum, quod aliquando voluntate divina calcinan- dum erit, post extractionem sui humidi, vt ex illo nova Chrystallina creari possit Terra.

De Elem.to Aquæ. Aqua, est Elementum grauissimum, plenum crudosi phlegmatis, et est extra volatile, intus vero fixum, frigidum & humidum est, temperatur aere: est sperma mundi, in quo Semen omnium rerum conservatur: est Custos seminis cuiuslibet rei.

Sciendum est, quod aliud est stmen et aliud sperma. Spermatis receptaculum Terra est: seminis vero receptaculum Aqua. Quicquid in aquam stillat aer causante igne, hoc aqua porrigit terræ. facile in illo terra purificatur & resoluitur: et aer in illo congelatur, ac coniungitur illi.

In profundo, monstruum Mundi est, quod ador- ponstrando virtute caloris trahit secum vaporem calidum, qui causat generationem naturalem tarū rerum quibus terra impregnata est, sicut Matrix; & quando matrix debitam proportionem seminis accipit, sit quid sit, jam progreditur, natura quę operatur sine intermissione usq3 ad finem; resi- duum vero humidum, seu sperma cadit ad latus, et agente calore in terram putrefit illud ad latus reiectum, & ex illo postea generantur res aliæ, interdum variæ bestiolæ ac vermicula.

Posset quidem sagacis ingenij artifex in Roc- Elemento, sicut ex Spermate, varia videre Naturæ Miracula: sed opus esset illud Sperma accipere

m

in quo est iam imaginatum Stratum astrale, certi ponderis: quia Natura facit et producit ex prima putrefactione res puras; sed ex secunda putrefactione multo puriores, ac multo digniores et nobiliores, ut Rabes in exemplum in Ligno vegetabili: ubi in prima compositione Natura facit lignum, quando autem illud post maturitatem corrumpitur, putrefit & generantur ex illo vermes, & aliæ bestiolæ vitam & vivum Rabentis: Manifestum autem est, quod sensibile semper dignius est vegetabili: nam ad sensibilium organa multo subtilior ac purior materia requiritur.

Etiam Nobis ita in lumine Naturæ datum est, quod istis quatuor Elementis eorum æqualitate à summo Creatore proportionata, hæc Machina Mundi conservatur, et unum aliud in sua operatione non excedit. Sed aquæ super fundamentis terræ, tanquam in dolio aliquo ab atris mota continentur, & versus Poli Arctici ab eo constringuntur quia non datur vacuum in Mundo; hoc ut causa est in centro terræ ignis Gehennalis caliditatis, quem Arithmus Naturæ gubernat.

Et sicut aquæ Cœlorum non possunt transgredi ignem illum supercœlestem, ita ignis Elementi non potest transgredi aquas cœlorum, nec etiam aer potest transgredi et exaltari super ignis Elementum: Aqua vero cum Terra in unum Globum romanxit, quoniam non habet locum in aëre, excepta illa parte quod ignis in aërem resolvit propter fortificationem quotidianam huius Machinæ mundi.

Astra causant aquas, sed non generant; cum nihil generatur nisi in suo simili eiusdem speciei. Astra vero sunt ex igne & aere, quomodo igitur generabunt aquas?

dum corrumpantur, reſolvuntur.

with them, they are p *réſolved into them, when they are corrupted.*

p i.e. every part to its owne element, the groſſer to earth, &c.

Cap. 4.
De Firmamento.

31 ASTra ſunt ceu Lampades in æthere ſuſpenſæ, ut indeſinenter circumcirca rotatæ, lumine ſuo tenebras illuminent, curſu autem temporum vices dimetiantur.

32 Planetæ ſunt ſeptem, quiſque in ſuo orbe.

33 Infima eſt luna, quæ, prout nobis illuſtrem ſui medietatem exhibet, incrementa & decrementa pati videtur, retardationéque ſuâ menſes efficit.

34 Sol revolutione ſuâ dies & annos definit.

35 Ortum ejus præcedit aurora & diluculum, quum dieſcit & luceſcit.

36 Occaſum ſequitur crepuſculum, quum veſperaſcit & nocteſcit.

37 Aſcendens ad noſtrum zenith, facit Ver, rurſúmque deſcendens, Autumnum, & utrobique Æquinoctium.

38 Imus dat brumam, orditúrque hiemem: ſummus ſol-

Cap. 4.
Of the Firmament.

31 *STarres are as it were* q *Lamps hung in the skie, that being unceſſantly turned about, they may enlighten the darkneſſe with their light, but may meaſure out the courſe of times by their* r *motion.*

q That is, of the ſame ſubſtance with the reſt of heaven, but that the light is more conſtipated.

r Course.

32 *The* s *Planets are ſeven, every one in its* t *orbe.*

s Or wandring ſtarres, becauſe though they have all the ſame common, yet they have each a diſtinct proper motion, and alſo much varietty therein.

t Or circle, it being ſuppoſed that there are eight ſtarry orbes (beſides the firſt mover, and the cryſtalline heaven) which are as it were ſeverall circles in the heavens: in the higheſt of thoſe are the fixed ſtars, one planet in each of the other.

33 *The moone is the loweſt, which as it ſheweth its middle part cleere to us, ſeemeth to* u *waxe and wane, and by its ſtay maketh the* x *moneths.*

u Suffer encreaſes & decreaſes: for in 27 dayes & almoſt 8 houres it runnes through the ſigues of the Zodiack.

x Or moones: for a moneth properly is

34 *The ſunne determineth the dayes and yeeres by its revolution.*

35 *The morning and day-light goeth before its ariſing, when it waxeth day & light.*

36 *The twilight followeth its ſetting, when it waxeth even and night.*

37 *Mounting up to our* y *zenith, it maketh the Spring, and againe deſcending, Autumne, and on both ſides the* z *Æquinoxe.*

y The highest point in the intelligible horizon, over our heads.

38 *Being at the loweſt, it maketh the ſhorteſt day, &* be-

z *Viz.* when dayes and nights are both of a length.

the time of the suns stay in one signe of the Zodiacke.

ginneth

ſticium, inchoátque æſtatem, ubi Sirius (*Caniculæ ſtella*) excitat æſtum.

39 Mercurius eam in epicyclo ſuo circuit, citiùs quàm ſemianno, venuſta Venus ſeſquanno,

40 Hanc manè Luciferum (*Phoſphorum*) veſperi Heſperum vocant.

41 Mars igneo jubare periodum ſuam biennio fermè percurrit, ſplendidus Jupiter non etiam undecim, gelidus Saturnus penè viginti novem.

42 Eclipſes (*obſcurationes*) luminarium fiunt propter interpoſitionem tertii, & obumbrationem.

43 Stellæ fixæ cum octava ſphæra æqualiter progrediuntur, ſed inæqualiter coruſcant. ¶

a Which beginneth the 2. of July, and endeth Aug. 17

b A circle in the orbe, in which the planet moveth nearer to or further from the earth.

c Lat.

d Gre.

e Gre.

f Or, The ſun by the moone, the moon by the earth.

g They only twinkle, which is only a ſmall ſhining matter by reaſon of their far diſtance from the eye.

Cap. 5.
De igne.

44 INcendium ex quavis ſcintilla, ſi permittis, oritur.

h Or fire.

45 Nam quidquid ignem concipit, id primum gliſcit, deinde ardet, tum flagrat & flammat, poſtremò, crematum redigitur in favillas & cineres.

i Which is the earthy parts only left, when the more ſubtile parts are conſumed.

46 Lignum ardens torris appellatur, extinctum titio,

ginneth winter, being at the higheſt, the ſolſtice, when the a *dog-ſtar ſtirreth up the heat.*

39 *Mercury encompaſſeth it in his* b *epicycle, ſooner than in halfe a yeer, beautifull Venus in a yeere and an halfe.*

40 *In the morning they call it* c Lucifer (*or* d Phoſphorus) *in the evening* e Heſperus.

41 *Mars with its fiery rayes runneth through its period almoſt in two yeeres, bright Jupiter not alſo in eleven, cold Saturn almoſt in twenty nine.*

42 *The eclipſes (darknings) of theſe lights happen by the* f *interpoſure and over-ſhadowing of a third.*

43 *The fixed ſtarres goe onequally with the eight ſphere, but they* g *gliſter unequally.*

Cap. 5.
Of the fire.

44 *BUrning ariſeth out of every* h *ſparke, if you ſuffer it.*

45 *For whatſoever taketh fire, it firſt ſpreadeth, after it burneth, then it blazeth and flameth, laſtly, being burned it is turned into embers and aſhes.*

46 *A burning ſticke is called a brand, being put out, char-*

vide Cap: 78. De Astronomia.

Elementum Ignis extra visibilis intus vero invisibilis est, subtilissimum calidum et siccum, et temperatur terra, cius omnium purissima substantia et essentia, cum Throno Divinæ Maiestatis in creatione primum elevata est, quando aquæ cælorum firmatæ sunt (vt in Elemento Aquæ diximus) ex minus purissima eius substantia Angeli creati sunt, ex minus puriori cum purissimo Aere mixta, lumineria et Stellæ creatæ sunt, minus purum adhuc in Sphæram ad concludendam et sublevandum Cælos erectum est, impura verò et inutuosa in centrum Terræ, ad continuandum motus operationem à

Summo —

Summo Creatore sapientissimo relicta & inclusa est, quam nos Gehennam vocamus. Omnes hi Ignes diuisi quidem sunt, sed habent adinvicem Sympathiam naturalem. Hoc elementum est omnium quietissimum ac simile currui, cum trahitur currit, cum non trahitur stat quietè.

particula ejus, carbo, & quamdiu candet, pruna.

47 Fumus ardens flamma eſt, camino adhærens, fuligo.

coale, a part of it a coale, and as long as it gloweth, a fire-coale.

47 *Smoak ſet on fire is a flame, ſticking to the chimney, ſoot.*

Cap. 6.
De Meteoris.

48 VApores aquoſi perpetuò ſurſum feruntur.

49 Ex his denſatis fit nubes; aut ſi hæc deorſum labitur, nebula.

50 Inde pluit, ningit, grandinat.

51 Pluvia diſtillat lentè, imber densè, nimbus impetuosè.

52 Hìc ſi inter diſtillandum gelaſcit, fit grando; ſi incaleſcit nimium, uredo ſeu rubigo.

53 Pruina eſt congelatus ros, ſtiria ſtillarigens.

54 Nives ſegetem operiunt, ne à gelu vel glacie algeat.

55 Aura lenis cùm ſpirat, focillat nos; ventus vehemens cum flat, quatit, proſternit, & proterit, quoquo ſe vertit.

56 Cardinales ſunt, Subſolanus (*Orientalis*) Auſter (*Notus, Meridionalis*) Favonius (*Occidentalis*) Aquilo (*Boreas, Septentrionalis.*)

Cap. 6.
Of Meteors.

48 *WAteriſh* [k] *vapours are continually carried upward.*

49 *A cloud is made of theſe being thickned, or if it fall downward, a miſt.*

50 *Thence it raineth, ſnoweth, haileth.*

51 *Raine* [l] *runneth down ſoftly, a ſhower cloſely, a ſtorme violently.*

52 *If it freeze in the falling, it becommeth haile; if it grow over hot, it becommeth blaſting or mildew.*

53 *A hoare froſt is a congealed dew, an iſicle a ſtiffened drop.*

54 *Snow covereth the corne, leſt it chill with froſt or ice.*

55 *A mild gale when it* [m] *bloweth, cheriſheth us; a vehement wind when it bloweth, ſhaketh, caſteth downe, and bruiſeth, whitherſoever it turneth it ſelfe.*

56 *The cardinall winds are the Eaſt, South, Weſt, and North.*

k Withdrawne out of moiſt places ſoot of dry, fumes.

l Which difference of the ſame moiſt matter happens by the heat or diverſity of coldneſſe in the aire.

m Breatheth.

57 Turbo

57 Turbo, & Circius in gyrum ſe circumagunt.

58 Exhalationes ſulphureæ incenſæ, edunt fulgura *(fulgetra)* & chaſmata.

59 Et tum caloris cum frigore pugna tonitrua ciet, cum fragore terribili.

60 Emicans inde flamma fulmen nuncupatur.

61 Quod ſive ſit urens, ſive diſcutiens, momento ſe diſſipat, & quicquid eo icitur, corruit.

62 Cùm fulgurat, tonat, fulminat, quis non attonitus paveſcat?

63 Cometa nunquam fulſit, quia ſterilitatem inureret (terris) aut infectionem.

64 Iris matutina (ut & Halo) nubiloſam, veſpertina ſerenam tempeſtatem [*ſudum*] nunciat.

57 *The whirlwind, and a vehement wind blowing North and by Weſt, turne themſelves in a circle.*

58 *Sulphureous exhalations being kindled, make* n *lightnings, flaſhings,* & o *chaſmes.*

59 *And then the fight of heat with cold, raiſeth thunders with a terrible* p *noiſe.*

60 *The flame ſhining thence is called lightning.*

61 *Which whether it be the burning, or the* * *ſecretly piercing lightning, diſperſeth it ſelfe in a moment, and whatſoever it ſtrikes it overthrowes.*

62 *When it flaſheth, thundreth, lightneth, who being exceedingly amazed would not be affraid?*

63 *A* q *Comet did never ſhine but it branded the earth with barrenneſſe and infection.*

64 *The morning* r *rain-bow (alſo the* [*Halo) fore-tells a cloudy weather, an evening rain-bow cleere weather.*

n Sudden breakings of a hot exhalation out of a cloud, being ſhut up, and ſeeking vent thence.

o When the skie seems to open.

p Cracke.

* Such as by the reaſon of its ſudden and violent penetration, paſſeth through ſofter ſubſtances, and conſumes the harder, as melting the ſword without hurting the ſcabberd.

q Some are celeſtiall, ſome elementary, ſo *Fromond. de Met.* The celeſtiall are thoſe which are far above the moon, as appeares by the height, and by the parallax or ſpace between the true and apparent abode of the planet. And ſome thinke, as he ſayes, the matter of them to bee by the ſun exhaled out of the ſtarres. The elementary are drawne out of inferiour bodies, which mountainous bulke being exhaled and enflamed, and ſo the other, cauſeth ſuch ſtrange effects in the world.

r Reflection of the ſun beames in a cloud ready to be diſſolved.

[Circle about the moon

t ſo *Partlius* is about the ſun.

Cap. 7.
De Aquis.

65 Elaticibus ſcatentes ſaliunt fontes, unde rivi manant.

66 Ex his colliguntur fluvii,

Cap. 7.
Of Waters.

65 *Flowing* t *fountaines ſpring out of freſh ſprings, whence brooks goe out.*

66 *Out of theſe rivers are gathered*

u Whoſe originall is partly out of congealed aire, partly by hidden paſſages comming from the ſea.

Elementum Aere volatilo est, sed fixatur: et quando fixum est, penetrabilo reddit omne corpus. Ex eius purissima substantia, creati sunt Spiritus vitales animalium; minus purum in aëris propriam Sphoram elevatum est, residuum vero pars eius crassior remansit in aqua, quæ cum aqua circulatur sicut ignis cum terra, quia amici sunt, dignius est terra et aqua, et illud est verus locus hominis omnium rerum. ——— Hoc Elemento non solũ Mineralia animalia vel vegetabilia, verum etiam alia Elementa viuunt. Videmus enim omnes Aquas putrefieri, ac sordescere, si non habent receptum Aerem: Ignis quoq; extinguitur, si illi adimitur Aer. Terræ quoq; pori conservantur aere; In summa tota structura mundi aere conservatur, etiam in animalibus. In hoc Elemento sunt ideæ rerum integræ, per imaginationem ignis, & est plenum virtutis diuinæ. In illo namq; meluebat est spiritus Altissimi, qui ante creationem ferebatur supra aquas (teste sacra scriptura) et volavit super pennas ventorum. Si igitur ita est sicuti est, quod Spiritus Domini in illo ferebatur, quid dubitas, quod de virtute sua diuina in illo reliquit? Nam hic Monarcha solet ornare habitacula sua, ornavit enim hoc elementum Spiritu vitali omnis creaturæ.

Von Wassern.

Elementum Aquæ, Menstruum Mundi, diuisam est in purum, purius ac purissimum. Ex eius purissima substantia cœli creati sunt, purius etiam in aëri resolutum est, purum autem simplex & grossum in sua sphera remansit, & ordinatione Diuina, Natura

operante

operante custodit omnem rem subtilem: Unum globum cum Terra efficit: Habet etiam suam suum centrum in Corde Maris: unam axim polarem cum Terra habet, per quam omnes cursus & fontes aquarum exeunt, quæ postea in magna flumina excrescunt. Per eiusmodi egressiones aquarum Terra constringatur à combustione, & cum hac humiditatem deportatur semen universale per poros universæ terræ, quod motus & calor faciunt Manifestum autem est quod omnes cursus aquarum in Cor Maris revertuntur, sed quò postea perveniunt, non omnibus constat: sunt enim aliqui, qui credunt omnia flumina, aquas & scaturigines, quæ cursum suum in Mare habent ex astris generari, qui cùm aliam rationem, cur illis mare non excrescit, nesciunt, dicunt in cordo maris has aquas consumi. Sed hoc in Natura locum non habet, sicut do plu-
G. Ch: 6. Ch: 4. vijs ostendimus. Astra quidem causant sed non generant, cùm nihil generatur, nisi in suo simili eiusdem speciei:

Nunc ad propositum de aquarum cursibus fluxu & refluxu Maris quomodo per Axem polarem ab uno Polo ad alium feruntur.

Duo sunt Poli, unus Arcticus in parte superiori Septentrionali, alter vero Antarticus sub Terra in parte Meridionali. Polus Arcticus habet vim Magneticam attrahendi. Polus vero Antarcticus habet vim magneticè expellendi qui nobis Natura in Magnete exemplum ostendit.

Tralli

& denique flumina, jugiter intra ripas ſuas decurrentia.

7 Aſt ſicubi profluvio & decurſu carent, tument, & in ſtagna ſe diffundunt.

8 Paludes ſunt ſcaturigines ſine fluxu.

9 Torrentes ſunt aquæ pluviales rapidè defluentes: à quibus fiunt exundationes & diluvia.

10 Aquam ubi fluit fluentum, ubi gyratur gurgitem & vorticem, ubi ſeipſam abſorbet voraginem (*barathrum*) ubi expers fundi eſt, abyſſum dicito.

11 Si quid ei mergis emergit: ſed claram turbari quid refert?

12 Bulla fit à ſtillante gutta.

13 Mare ſalſum eſt muriæ inſtar.

14 Ubi tellurem terminat, ſinus & promontoria habet.

15 Undæ ejus ſex ab intraneo æſtu horis fluunt ad litora, refluúntque reciprocè cùm ſonitu horribili, maximè intra freta.

16 In Boreali plaga Oceanus eſt glacialis.

thered, and laſtly, flouds running downe continually within their bankes.

67 *But if in any place they want iſſue and vent, they ſwell and ſpread themſelves into ſtanding pooles.*

68 *Fens are ſprings without running.*

69 *Torrents are raine-waters running downe ſwiftly, by which are made land-flouds and deluges.*

70 *Call water where it floweth a floud, where it is turned a whirle-poole, where it ſuppeth up it ſelfe a ſwallow, where it is without bottome an abyſſe.*

71 *If thou dippeſt any thing into it, it ariſeth againe: but what matter is it that cleere water be troubled?*

72 *A bubble is made of a falling drop.*

73 *The ſea is* u *ſalt like brine.*

74 *Where it boundeth the earth, it hath baies and promontories.*

75 *Its waters flow* x *ſix houres to the ſhore by the inward heat, and ebbe contrarily with an hideous noiſe, eſpecially within the ſtreights.*

76 *In the Northerne coaſt the* y *Ocean is icie.*

u Saltneſſe in the ſea, as is probable, was from the creation. & is ſtoot continued, partly by the heat of the ſun, partly (I ſuppoſe) by the mixture of nitrous, alumineous, ſulphureous exhalations, breathing from the earth into the waters above it, ſo appointed the God of nature to keep it from putrefaction.

x Cauſed principally by the moones magnetick vertue, and its *exaſteroſme* (viz. ſome ſtarre that is ſuppoſed to ariſe when the moone ſets) carrying the waters of Oceas round about the ball of the earth, which comming into the ſtreights, doe ſwell ſo long till they get out againe, and do then fall againe as they did ariſe.

y *Oceanus* was the King (as I ſuppoſe) of the Weſterne Iſlands, feigned to be the ſon of *Celum* and *Veſta*, from whom the ſea had its name.

Cap. 8.

De Terra.

77 Terræ ſuperficies alicubi uda eſt & uliginoſa, alicubi arida & petroſa.

78 Non nullibi planities, alibi montes & valles, ac convalles, tumuli & depreſſa (loca) hiatus, antra & ſpeluncæ conſpiciuntur.

79 Colles & clivi cacumen verſus euntibus acclives ſunt, declives retrò.

2 Which doe ſhake the earth, as we ſee ſulphureous vapours will doe, being pent up in any cloſe place: ſo that we may ſee much ſimilitude betwixt the cauſes of thunders and earth-quakes.

80 Terræ motus fit à ſubterraneis flatibus, qui ſi prorumpunt foràs, labes fiunt.

81 Glebam ſi teres & frias, pulvis erit; ſi diluis, lutum.

Cap. 9.

De Lapidibus.

82 Lapis comminutus arena eſt, quæ ſi craſſior, ſabulum & glarea vocatur.

83 Saxa humi jacent, (ſive extant, ſive deliteſcunt) cautes eminent.

Cap. 8.

Of the Earth.

77 *The ſurface of the earth is ſomewhere moiſt and plaſhie, in other places dry and rockie.*

78 *In ſome places plaines, in others mountaines and vallies, and dales, billockes and low grounds, gapings, caves, and dens are beheld.*

79 *Hills and cliffes are ſteep upward to them which go toward the top, but they are ſteep downward the contrary way.*

80 *An earth-quake is made by blaſts under the ground,* 2 *which if they doe breake out, they become an huge gaping.*

81 *If you bruiſe and crumble a clod, it will be duſt; if you waſh it, ſoft clay.*

Cap. 9.

Of Stones.

82 *A ſtone being bruiſed is ſand, which if it be thicker, is called driſt ſand and gravell.*

83 *Great ſtones doe lye on the ground (whether they ſtand out or lye hid) but rafged rockes ſtand up.*

84 Scru-

von Landen. Ortern.
stedern, place

Elementum Terræ diuisum est in partem puram, et impuram. Pura vtitur aqua ad ros producendas, impura verò in suo globo manet. Estq; occultatio et domicilium omnis Thesauri. In Centro eius est Ignis Gehennalis, continens hanc Machinam Mundi in suo esse, et hoc per expressionem aquæ in aera, & accenditur Ignis illi per primum Mobile, atq; per influentias stellarum causatur et accenditur: huic obviat calor solaris aere temperatus, ad maturandum & adtrahendum ea, quæ iam concepta sunt in suo Centro. Propterea Terra participat cum Igne, & est eius intrinsecum, nec purificatur, nisi Igne. Et sic quodlibet Elementum suo intrinseco purificatur. Intrinsecum autem Terræ seu Centrum, est summa puritas, mixta Igne, vbi nihil quiescere potest: est enim quasi locus vacuus, in quem alia Elementa suos actus proijciunt.

84 Scrupulus calceo illapſus, ni eximatur, urget.

85 Cote acuimus obtuſa, ſilice elidimus ignem, Lydio lapide metalla probamus.

86 Toſus arenoſus & ſcaber eſt.

87 Alabaſtrites candidiſſimum marmor.

88 Magnes ſe obvertit Septentrioni directè.

89 Gemmarum pretioſiſſima eſt Carbunculus, ſecunda ab illa Adamas, tum Rubinus, Sapphirus, Smaragdus, Jaſpis, &c. qui angulati micant.

90 Hæmatites, alectorius, buſonius, ſequiores ſunt.

91 Uniones (*Margaritæ*) in conchis reperiuntur.

92 Corallia ſunt arbuſculæ marinæ ramuſculi.

93 Vitrum cryſtalli ſimilitudinem habet, non duritiem, ſcinditur Smyrite.

84 *A little gravell ſtone being gotten into the ſhooe, troubles* (the foot) *unleſſe it be taken out.*

85 *Wee ſharpen blunt things with a* [a] *whet-ſtone, we ſtrike* [b] *fire with a flint, we try metals with a touch-ſtone.*

86 *The ſand ſtone is ſandy and rough.*

87 *The Alabaſter ſtone is the whiteſt marble.*

88 *The* [c] *Magnete turneth it ſelfe directly to the North.*

89 *Of gems, the moſt precious is the* [d] *Carbuncle, the ſecond after it an* [e] *Adamant, then the* [f] *Rubin, the* [g] *Saphir, the* [h] *Emerauld, the* [i] *Jaſper, &c. which being carved with corners do ſhine.*

90 *The* [k] *bloud-ſtone, the cock-ſtone, the* [m] *toad-ſtone are of a worſer ſort.*

91 *Pearles are found in* [n] *ſhell-fiſhes.*

92 *Corall are twigs of a* [o] *ſea-ſhrub.*

93 [p] *Glaſſe hath the likeneſſe, but not the hardneſſe of* [q] *cryſtall, it is cut with a kind of Diamond, called the Smyrite.*

a Whoſe hardneſſe weares away the thickneſſe of the iron. b Which comes by a ſudden beating of the aire between two hard ſubſtances, ſo that it becomes fire. c It drawes iron: a magneticall vertue is in all bodies. See *Alg. Magnetographa*, principally in this and iron. Its uſe in navigation began about an. 1300. without it navigation could neither be certaine, famous, nor ſafe. d Of a fiery colour, reſiſting poyſon. e Of a hard and pure white colour, reſiſting melancholy. f Of a red colour, helping the ſight. g Of a grey colour, reſiſting luſt. h Of a green colour, reſiſting hideneſſe. i Of a green ſpotted with red, helping women in travell. k Like the iron ſtone it reſtraineth bleeding. l Found in a cockes maw. m Found in a toads head. n So P. *Martyr. Dec. de Niſp. in Indiis Occid.* o Soft till it be pulled out. p Firſt invented by the Syrians, making fires caſually on ſome ſhining ſands of the river Belus in Phœnicia, wherewith the ſands melted into a glaſſie ſubſtance. q Which is ſuppoſed to be congealed ice: but falſly.

Cap. 10.

De Metallis.

94 Metalla è fodinis eruuntur: è quibus quia & liquescunt & spissantur (*consistunt*) varia conflantur.

95 Aurum est perfectissimum, quia purissimum & ponderosissimum, præsertim Obryzum.

96 Clibano si vel centies immittas, ne hilum substantiæ deperdit.

97 Argentum huic proximè accedit, quum purum putum est, sed habet scorias, quæ amburuntur.

98 Ferrum unus durissimum, ferrugine arroditur: conduratum aliquoties chalybs dicitur.

99 Cupro adhæret ærugo.

100 Orichalcum est cadmiâ tinctum æs: fundi tantum potest ob friabilitatem.

101 Electro stannum & hoc plumbum, mollius & vilius est.

102 Argento vivo *(hydrargyro)* nihil mirabilius: liquidum est, nec tamen madet.

r They are such mineralls as are meltable and ductible, whose matter is spirituous, and sulphureous, and mercuriall vapors, mixt with an earthy and metallar fat ffier, which partly by the heaven-ly, partly by the heat of their wombe, the earth, is in time concocted.

s As consisting of the purest and most spirituous vapours.

t Consisting of matter not so pure as that of gold.

u Of abundance of the ghostliest moisture, and least of all sulphureous.

x Of impurest sulphureous matter, and little moisture.

y The purest brasse. *Vid. Agr. B. 27. Vid. Prag. 104.* in which is five portions of silver in foure of gold. *Agricol de Foss.*

z A whiter & harder kind of lead, in which is a third part of lead with two portions of silver.

a It is a mettall having abundance of spirits, but not fixed, which being purged may be melted, and malleable.

Cap. 10.

Of Metals.

94 r *Metals are gotten out of the mines: of which many things are cast, because they melt, and afterwards stand and thicken.*

95 s *Gold is the most perfect, because it is purest and weightiest, especially that gold which the Latines call* Obryzum.

96 *Though thou put it into the furnace an hundred times, it loseth nothing of its substance.*

97 t *Silver comes next to this, when it is purified; but it hath drosse, which is burnt away.*

98 u *Iron, howsoever it be the hardest, yet it is fretted away with rust: being oftentimes hardned, it is called steele.*

99 *Green rust stickes to* x *copper.*

100 y *Latton is brasse coloured with oare: it can onely be cast (not wrought with the hammer) because of its brittlenesse.*

101 z *Tin is softer, and of lesse worth than Electrum, and lead than it.*

102 *Nothing is more strange than* a *quicke-silver: it is liquid, and yet it is not moist.*

103 Nam

Sunt Principia Metallorum, secundum antiquos Philosophos, Duo: Sulphur & Mercurius. secund Modernos vero, tria Sal, Sulphur & Mercurius.
Origo autem horum Principiorum sunt 4or Elem.ta

von den Bäumen vnd Stauden

103 Nam sive id super aliquid effundas, sive ei aliquid immergas, sive aspergas, nihil madescet.

103 *For whether you powre it out upon something, or dip something into it, or sprinkle any thing with it, it will not get wet.*

104 Sal, Alumen, Vitriolum, Nitrum, Sulphur, Bitumen, Naphtha, Cerussa Creta, Rubrica, Cinnabaris, &c. succi minerales dicuntur.

104 *Salt, Allome, Vitriolt, Nitre, Brimstone, red Oker, Petroll, Ceruse, Bitumen, Vermillion, (Cinoper) &c. are called minerall juices.*

b Not that which is made by the boiling of salt waters, but which is gotten out of mines.
c It is made of a salt tart

moisture, mixed with an earthy substance, almost stony t and it is of two sorts, either as it is gotten out of the
mine, or such as is prepared by art. d Is a sharp and penetrative substance, in which the Chymists say
is an epitome of the fourth part of medicines. e A cold salt ish penetrative substance. f An oily
substance, made of minerall earth and moisture extremely concocted: a soft and oily substance, like sulphur,
which springeth out of the earth in many places, as neere Babylon; 6 Naphtha, or Petroll. g A kind
of metallar drosse, made of blacke lead; so Vermillion i but by reason of more concoction it is redder.

Cap. II.

De Arboribus & Fructibus.

105 Planta fibris radicum humorem imbibens alescit.

105 *A Plant drinking in moisture, by the sprigs of its roots receiveth nourishment.*

106 Eo destituta flaccescit, marcescit, arescit.

106 *Wanting that (moisture) it hangs downe the leaves, withereth, drieth up streightway.*

107 Stirps dicitur, quatenus se in ramos & ramusculos, & frondes pandit.

107 *It is called a stalke, as it spreads forth it selfe into boughes, twigs, and leaves.*

108 His defectis, trunci, & caudicis, & stipitis nomen habet.

108 *These being cut off, it hath the name of a trunke, stocke, and stump.*

109 Extrinsecus cortex, intus libri sunt (qui dum virent, glubi possunt) medulla est intima.

109 *The barke is outmost, the peeles within (which whilest they are greene may bee plucked off) the pith is inmost.*

110 Arboribus folia delabuntur, & recrescunt, praeter gummosis, quae continuò (usque & usque) vernant, ut buxus, taxus, &c.

110 *Leaves fall from the trees, and grow againe, except from gummy ones, which are (continually) greene, as the boxe, the yew &c.*

Cap. II.

Of Fruits and Trees.

111 Pomus (*malus*) pyrus, ficus, olea, ſativæ ſunt: fraxinus, fagus, alnus, ornus, ſylveſtres.

111 *An apple-tree, peare-tree, fig-tree, olive, or garden trees, the aſh, the beech, alder, the wild aſh, called by the Latins* Ornus (*the bolme*) *are wild trees.*

112 Illæ omnes fructiferæ: harum pleræque ſteriles, ut betula, populus alba, populus nigra.

112 *They are all fruitfull, the moſt of theſe (forreſt trees) are barren, as the birch, the white poplar, the black poplar.*

113 Quædam umbriferæ ſunt: nominatim, tilia, platanus, ulmus, & cæteræ latifoliæ.

113 *Some are ſuch as give a ſhadow, namely, the* [h] *teile tree, the* [i] *plane tree, the elme, and others with broad leaves.*

114 Salix dat vimina, quorum contextu corbes & crates fiunt.

114 *The willow yeeldeth twigs, by the wreathing whereof baskets and hurdles are made.*

115 Abies procera eſt, ut & picea, larix, cupreſſus, cedrus.

115 *The firre-tree is tall, as alſo the* [*] *pitch-tree, the* [l] *larix, the* [l] *cypreſſe, the cedar.*

116 Palma, ſi curvatur, eò validius in ſublime nititur.

116 *The* [m] *palme, if it be bent, ariſeth on high ſo much the more ſtrongly.*

117 Gemma hians protrudit florem (ſed in fico groſſum) flos fructum: qui ubi maturuit, carpitur, aut decutitur, aut per ſe decidit.

117 *The gaping bud thruſteth out the flower (but in a fig the green fruit) the flower the fruit: which (called groſſulus) after it waxeth ripe, is cropped, or is ſhaken off, or falleth of it ſelfe.*

118 Quædã ſunt præcoces, alii ſerotini, alii perennes (ut Juniperus): eduntur autem vel recentes (aliquando cum termite devulſi) vel vieti, vel fracidi.

118 *Some are ſoon ripe, others late, ſome of a continued duration (as the Juniper:) but they are eaten either new or mellow, or rotten ripe (ſometimes being pulled off with the branch.)*

119 Ceraſa oblongis petiolis

119 *Cherries hang by ſome-*

pendent,

§ Of which darts are oft made.

i Or *Palmyra*, from πάλλω, becauſe the leaves are very large, ſo that in ſome places in the Weſt Indies they ſerve to cover houſes.

* Becauſe pitch iſſues out of it.

l A tree like the pine, of a durable ſubſtance.

m It is uſed for ſigne as being broken, it preſently dies, and revives not.

n It bringeth forth every moneth a ſeverall branch. *Mer. Apol. Mir. 1578.*

pendent, amarylla breviuſculis.

120 Meſpila ſunt lanuginoſa, pruna (damaſcena, Armeniaca, Perſica, cerina, nana, ſylveſtria) officulata.

121 Putamen amoveat, & nucem (ſi caſſa non eſt) frangat oportet qui nucleum eſſe vult, ſive ſit juglans; ſive avellana (quam fert corylus) ſive tribulus, ſive amygdalum.

122 Suber & ilex glandes, quercus etiam gallas, pinus ſtrobilos, cornus corna, laurus, acer, & ſorbus ſylveſtris, baccas ferunt.

123 Sorba, ſiliquæ, & cottonea (*cydonia*) aurantia, citrea, limonia, & punica (*granata*) mala, ſtipant (*adſtringunt*): ficus, fraga, mora (*mora Mori*) mora rubi idæi, mora myrti (*myrtilli ſeu vaccinia*) uva ſpina (*creſpina, criſpa*) laxant.

124 Thus, myrrha, maſtiche, camphora, reſina, pix, gummi, ſunt arborum certarum, quin & ſuccinum (*electrum, lyncurium, gleſſum*) ut ferunt.

what long ſtrings, bullaces on very ſhort.

120 [a] *Medlars are covered with down, plums (damſens, the Armenian, Perſian, white plum, ſmall plums, wild plums) are ſtony.*

121 *Hee muſt take away the ſhell, and muſt break the nut (if it be not empty) which will eate the kernell, whether it be a wallnut, or hazell nut (which the hazell tree beareth) or a water nut, or an almond.*

122 *The corke and holme (beareth) maſt, the oake alſo oake apples, the pine pine apples, the cornell tree (beareth) cornels, the bay, the maple, the wild ſerviſe beareth berries.*

123 *Serviſes, bukes, and quinces, orenges, citrons, limons and pomegranates doe bind: figges, ſtrawberries, mulberries, raſpices, myrtleberries, barberies, doe looſen.*

124 *Frankincenſe, myrrhe, maſticke, camphire, roſin, pitch, are the gummes of certaine trees, as alſo amber (whether it bee [o] electrum, the [p] lygure, or [q] gleſſum) as they report.*

[a] Which comes by reaſon of the ſalt-neſſe of the fabſtance, and capacity of the pores, through which the excrementall parts doe evaporate in an hairie ſubſtance.

[o] A kind of compound metall of gold, ſilver, and braſſe mixed together, ſuch as was found in the burning of Corinth by *L. Mummius*, where the materials of divers curious images was confuſedly melted together.

[p] It is ſuppoſed to be put for *Lyncurium* (abſurdly ſuppoſed to ariſe of the Lynces urine congealed) brought perchance out of Lyguria.

[q] A kind of cryſtalline ſubſtance, ſo called from the Iſland Gleſſaria neere Germanie, where it is found.

Cap. 12.
De Herbis.

125 Herba cauli vel ſcapo excreſcens (ocymum, cucumeres, pepones, melones, cucurbitæ, ocyſſimè creſcunt) emoritur quotannis: præter ſedum (*ſempervivum*) & vincam pervincam, quæ perennant.

126 Rapum, napus, carota, ſiſer (ſecundum luteum *bauci*) raphanus major, raphanus minor, paſtinaca, braſſica, ſpinacia, crambe, atriplex, ſcolymus, petroſelinum, naſturcium, olera vocantur.

127 Fruges ſunt quæ in culmum (*calamum*) ſurgunt, & ſpicas (ſive ariſtas, ſive muticas) ferunt, glumis autem granum fovent, ut oryza, oriza minor (*manna*) hinc ſemen oryzæ minoris (*manna Polonicum*) zea (*ador*) milium, panicum, frumentum Saracenicum, frumentum Indicum.

128 Legumina verò ſiliquis & valvulis, ut in faba, piſo, ervo, cicere, lupinis, vicia, lente, videre eſt.

129 Sed quî fit ut triticum in ſiliginem (*ſecale*) imò in zizania (*eram*) & lolium, hordeum in ægilopem, avena in avenam fatuam degeneret?

Cap. 12.
Of Herbs.

125 AN herbe growing out of a ſtalke or ſtemme, (baſil gentle, cucumbers, pepons, melons, gourds grow very ſuddenly) dieth yeerly, except ſengreen and perwinkle, which are continuall.

126 The rape, the turnep, the carret, the skirwicke, the greater, the leſſer radiſh, parſnep, cabbage, ſpinage, colewort, orage, the hartechoke, maids parſley, water creſſes, are called pot-herbs.

127 Fruits are thoſe which ariſe up into a ſtalke, and bring forth eares (whether eared or bearded) but keep the grain warm with huſks, as rice, the leſſer rice or manna, its ſeed Polonian manna, ſpelt, wheat, millet, panicke, Turkey wheat, Indian corne.

128 But pulſe with ſhales, and huls, as wee may ſee in the bean, peaſe, the red or white peaſe, lupines, vetches, lentiles.

129 But how commeth it to paſſe, that wheat degenerateth into rye, yea, into tares and cockle, barley into wild barley, oats into wild oats?

130 Farrago

* Heed, that every plant gives us ſome outward manifeſtation of its inward vertue: hence comes the Chymiſts obſervation of ſignatures, or ſhapes of things, ſo that plants like to the eyes, doe help the eyes, as eye-bright: ſuch as are like to the heart, head, liver, doe help them.

† By reaſon of the activeneſſe of the ſpirits, and ſoftneſſe of the ſubſtance.

‡ By reaſon of the gummy moiſture.

CAP. 12.
De Herbis.

125 HErba cauli vel ſcapo excreſcens (ocymum, cucumeres, pepones, meloneſ, cucurbitæ, ocyſſimè creſcunt) emoritur quotannis: præter ſedum (*ſempervivum*) & vincam pervincam, quæ perennant.

126 Rapum, napus, carota, ſiſer (ſecundum lutetum *baucia*) raphanus major, raphanus minor, paſtinaca, braſſica, ſpinacia, crambe, atriplex, ſcolymus, petroſelinum, naſturcium, olera vocantur.

127 Fruges ſunt quæ in culmum (*calamum*) ſurgunt, & ſpicas (ſive ariſtas, ſive muticas) ferunt, glumis autem granum fovent, ut oryza, oriza minor (*manna*) hinc ſemen oryzæ minoris (*manna Polonicum*) zea (*ador*) milium, panicum, frumentum Saracenicum, frumentum Indicum.

128 Legumina verò ſiliquis & valvulis, ut in faba, piſo, ervo, cicere, lupinis, viciâ, lente, videre eſt.

129 Sed quî fit ut triticum in ſiliginem (*ſecale*) imò in zizania (*æram*) & lolium, hordeum in ægilopem, avena in avenam fatuam degeneret?

CAP. 12.
Of Herbs.

125 AN herbe growing out of a ſtalke or ſtemme, (baſil gentle, cucumbers, pepons, melons, gourds grow very ſuddenly) dieth yeerly, except ſengreen and perwinkle, which are continuall.

126 The rape, the turnep, the carret, the skirwicke, the greater, the leſſer radiſh, parſnep, cabbage, ſpinage, colewort, orage, the hartechoke, maids parſley, water creſſes, are called pot-herbs.

127 Fruits are thoſe which ariſe up into a ſtalke, and bring forth eares (whether eared or bearded) but keep the grain warm with huſks, as rice, the leſſer rice or manna, its ſeed Polonian manna, ſpelt, wheat, millet, panicke, Turkey wheat, Indian corne.

128 But pulſe with ſhales, and huls, as wee may ſee in the bean, peaſe, the red or white peaſe, lupines, vetches, lentiles.

129 But how commeth it to paſſe, that wheat degenerateth into rye, yea, into tares and cockle, barley into wild barley, oats into wild oats?

130 Farrago

* Hoki, that ſtinky plant gives us ſome outward manifeſtation of its inward vertue: hence comes the Chymiſts obſervation of ſignatures, or ſhapes of things, ſo that plants like to the eyes, doe help the eyes, as eye-bright: ſuch as are like to the heart, head, liver, doe help them.

† By reaſon of the activeneſs of the ſpirits, and ſoftneſſe of the ſubſtance.

‡ By reaſon of the gummy moiſture.

…n Kreutern, feldfrüchten,
…nd hülsenfrüchten ./

130 Farrago & alicaſtrum pecoris causâ ſeritur.

131 Bulboſa ſunt allium, cepa, porrus, ſcilla, colchicum.

132 Aromata ſunt piper, zingiber, cedoaria, cinnamomũ, nux myriſtica, macer, caryophylla, crocus, acorum, coriandrum, aniſum (*anethum*) cuminum, ſinapi.

133 Odoriferæ & coronariæ (quibus corollas, ſerta & ſervias vient) ſunt, amaracus (*majorana*) amaranthus, bellis, caryophyllus, lavandula, pæonia, roſa, roſmarinus, tulipæ & lilia, violæ, ſerpillum, primula veris, &c.

134 Gramen dicuntur muſcus, carex, polygonum, betonica, trifolium, cytiſus, plantago, millefolium, convolvulus, conſolida, malva, lappa, urtica, ebulus, prunella, artemiſia, erica, ruſcum (*ononis*) & aquatiles, alga, ac lens paluſtris.

135 Medicinales hortenſes ſunt, abrotonum, aloë, aquilegia, cardui varii, gentiana, helenium (*inula*) helleborus, hyſſopus, leviſticum (*hippoſelinum*) matricaria, menta, nardus, pulegium, pyrethrum, ruta, ſalvia, ſatureia.

136 Medicinales campeſtres ſunt, angelica, apiaſtrum

130 *Provender and the Romane* [u] *Alicaſtrum is ſowne for cattell.*

131 *Garlicke, onions, leekes, the* [x] *ſea onion, dogs-bane, are bolled.*

132 *Theſe are ſpices, ginger, worme-ſeed, cinamon, the nutmeg, mace, cloves, ſweet cane, coriander, aniſe, cumin, muſtard ſeed.*

133 *Odoriferous and garland herbs (of which they make coronets, garlands, and noſegayes) are majoram, columbines, the white daiſie, the gilliflower, lavender, piony, the roſe, roſemary, the tulip and lilly, violets, wild betony, the primroſe.*

134 *Moſſe, ſedge,* [y] *knotgraſſe, betony, trifoly, the cytiſe ſhrub, planten, milfoile, black-withwind, camfrey, mallowes, the burre, the nettle, wallwort, ſelfe-heale, mugwort, ling, broome, and water herbs, ſeaweed, and duckes-meat, are called graſſe.*

135 *Phyſicall garden herbs, are ſoutherne wood, aloes, celandine, divers thiſtles, gentian, enula campana, hellebore, hyſſope, aliſander, feverfew, mint, nard, pennyroyall, wild pellitory, rue, ſage, ſavory.*

136 *Medicinall field herbs are, angelica, balme-mint, bo-*

u Some kind of Italian corne.

x Squils, whoſe vinegar is an admirable help to the ſtomach: witneſſe *Pythagoras*, who therby lived to 107 yeeres old.

y Or Innocents herb (it hath multitude of ſtalkes.)

borrago, buglôſſa, centaurium, chamomilla, cichorium, endivia, hypericum, narciſſus, origanum, pimpinella, ſcabioſa, ſcolopendrium, tormentilla, verbaſcum, & paniaces.

137 Aconitum, cicuta, napellus, venenatæ ſunt, ſed papaveris capitulum vulneratum diſtillat opium, quod vim habet ſoporandi & ſtupefaciendi.

rage, bugloſſe, century, camomile, cicory, endive. S. Johns wort, the daffodill, origanum, pimpernell, ſcabious, hart's-tongue, ſer-foile, the cow ſlip, and coaſtmary.

137 *Wolfebane, hemlocke, are poyſonous, but the head of poppy being bruiſed, diſtilleth* 1 *Opium, which hath a power to make men ſleepy.*

1 By reaſon of cauſe its cold, but ſubtelnes of ſubſtance ſpirit, as appeares by its readineſs to take fire.

Cap. 13.
De Frutiſibus.

138 Sambucus, ribes, rubus, rubus idæus, hedera, liguſtrum, glycyrrhiza, balſamum, ſolanum, ſpinoſiſq; paliurus, & ſentis, frutices cluent.

139 Arundines (*cannæ*) & junci, in paluſtribus proveniunt.

140 Ex ſcirpo enodi (cui ſphæ innaſcuntur) tegetes conficiunt.

141 Boleti, tubera, capreolini & ruſſuli, inter fungos præſtantiſſimi ſunt.

Cap. 13.
Of Shrubs.

138 *The elderne, the gooſeberry, the bramble, the black-berry, the ivie, privet, licoras, balſome, night-ſhade, and the priskly holly, & the thorne, are named ſhrubs.*

139 *Reeds (canes) & bulruſhes, grow in fenny grounds.*

140 *Men make mats of the ſmooth bulruſh (at which cats-tailes doe grow.)*

141 *Muſhromes, puffes, the wrenched and reddiſh, are the moſt excellent among toad-ſtooles.*

Cap. 14.
De animalibus, & primò de avibus.

142 Quidquid vitâ, ſenſu, & motu præditum eſt, animal eſt.

Cap. 14.
Of living creatures, and firſt of birds.

142 *A Living creature is whatſoever is endued with life, ſenſe, and motion.*

143 Alites

143 Alites namque volant, aquatilia natant (illæ pennis, hæc pinnis) quadrupedia currunt, reptilia repunt.

144 Volucres ſunt bipedes (manucodiatam eſſe apodem dicunt) & plumatæ & roſtratæ (excepto veſpertilione, qui piloſus & dentatus.)

145 Roſtro colligentes grana, ingluviem referciunt: nulla mingit.

146 Procreationis causâ nidos ſtruunt, halcyon in ipſo pelago nidulatur.

147 Tum pariunt ova (quæ ſubter teſta albumen & vitellum [*luteum*] occultant) iiſque incubantes pullos excludunt, qui dum pipiunt, pipiones dicuntur.

148 Rapaces ſunt vultur, milvus, accipiter, falco, niſus; quæ unguibus uncis turtures, aliaſque innocuas dilaniant.

149 Noctua noctu (non ſubluſtri ſolùm, ſed & illuni) tuetur, interdiù cæcutit, ut & aliæ nocturnæ, bubo, aſio, ſcops, aluco, ulula, ſtrix, caprimulgus.

150 Phaſiani, otides (*tardæ, tetraones*) urogalli (*melea-*

143 *For the fowles flie, the water creatures ſwimme, (thoſe with wings, theſe with fins) the foure-footed creatures run, the creeping creatures creep.*

144 *All flying creatures are two-footed (they ſay the* [a] *bird of Paradice is footleſſe) and they are feathered and beaked (a bat excepted, which is hairie & toothed.)*

145 *Gathering graines of corn with their bils, they ſtuffe their crop: no bird* [b] *pisseth.*

146 *For procreations ſake they build neſts, the* [c] *king-fiſher builds in the ſea it ſelfe.*

147 *Then they lay eggs (which under a ſhell hide the* [d] *white and the yolke) and ſitting upon them they hatch young ones, which while they chirp are called* [e] *Pipiones in latine.*

148 *The vulture, kite, hawke, falcon, goſhawke, are ravenous birds; which teare to pieces the turtle doves, and other harmleſſe creatures with their crooked clawes.*

149 *The owle ſees by* [f] *night, (not onely where ſome light is, but alſo without moone-light) and is blind in the day time, as alſo other nightly birds, the ſcritch-owle, the horne coots, the howlet, the miſchievous ſcritch-owle, the goat-milker.*

150 *Pheaſants, buſtards, turkies, capons, woodcocks, par-*

grides,

a A bird having moſt curious feathers, that never touches the ground: the female layes her eggs on the backe of the male, &c. *Vid. plura in Nic. Cauſſo. Hieroglyph.*

b Becauſe that excrement goes out in feathers.

c During which time it is ſaid there is a calme: becauſe at that time the ſun is not powerfull to exhale vapours.

d Birds are generated of the white, & nouriſhed with the yelke.

e Properly young pigeons.

f Becauſe the cryſtalline humour in their eyes (ſo in cats) is very bright, and therefore doe diſperſe thoſe cleare raies which doe enlighten the aire about them in the day time, but not in the night.

gridæ, gallopavones) capones, attagenes, perdices, in deliciis habentur.

151 Olor (ὄγκνος) fulica, mergus, querquedula, onocrotalus (pelecanus) & aliæ aquaticæ, palmipedes ſunt, nulla pennipes.

g Of whom it is reported, that ſhe buraes her owne wings to preſerve her young from the fire. Hor. Quæſt. Herodotus, 51.

h Horace Paſſeratius taught learned ſtone ſtrings of new Greeke letters.

152 Sturni gregatim, ſed abſq; ordine, grues valdè congruè, ardeæ admodum excelsè volitant.

153 Canoræ ſunt, acanthis, alauda, acredula (luſcinia, philomela) carduelis, fringilla, galbulus, merula, linaria.

154 Palumbus & livia ſunt columbæ feræ.

i She gets into the mouth of the crocodile, and picks his teeth, and bath a pricke on her head, with which ſhe prickes him, if he ſtirr his mouth.

k The greateſt bird known to ſhe her hiſtory 300 yeat.

l So the ancients thought, like untruly ſhe it eſt grawes in thoſe parts of the tree where a ſtruſt cannot come: rather out of the diſtance of the tree.

155 Merops (upupa, picus) ficedula, rubeta, curruca, vermibus veſcuntur, ut & vanellus fortaſſe.

156 Trochilus, & parvus parus ridiculè ſe ſtruthioni compararent.

157 Turdus ſibi ipſi exitium cacare dicitur, quia quod conſpurcat, id viſcum pullulat, unde viſcum, id eſt, aviarium gluten.

158 Coturnix curtam habet caudam, motacilla ſuam indefeſsè motat, pavo ſuam ocellatam diſpandens ſuperbit.

tridges, quailes, are accounted delicate meat.

151 *The ſwan, the ſea-gull, the cormorant, the teale, the pelican, and other water fowle are flat footed, none is feather footed.*

152 *Stares flie in flockes, but without order,* h *cranes flie very orderly, herons flie very high.*

153 *The gold finch, larke, nightingale, linnet, chaffinch, owzell, flaxe-finch, are ſinging birds.*

154 *The woodeulver and the ſtocke-dove are wild pigeons.*

155 *The wood-pecker (the hoope) the gnat ſnapper, the bunting, the titling, eate wormes, as alſo perhaps the ſea cob.*

156 *The* i *Egyptian wren, and the little titmouſe ſhould compare themſelves to the* k *oſtrich but ridiculouſly.*

157 *The thruſh is reported to dung deſtruction for himſelfe, becauſe that which he defileth ſpringeth forth miſſelden,* l *whence comes birdlime.*

158 *The quaile hath a ſhort taile, the wagge-taile alwayes wagges his taile, the peacocke ſpreading abroad his party-coloured taile is proud.*

159 Caſ-

159 Caſſita cirrum, gallus cucuriens in ſuo ſterquilinio criſtam erigit.

159 *The larke ſetteth up the tuft of feathers upon her head, the crowing cock, when he is upon his own dunghill, ſetteth up his combe.*

160 Anſer (*ganſa*) (quem turundis ſaginant) gingrit, anas tetrinnit, gallina gracillat, glocitat, & gluctit, corvus crocitat, aquila clangit, ciconia crepitat (*glotorat*) cuculus cuculat, pica garrit, monedula (*graculus*) fringulat, cornix cornicatur, hirundo trinſat, paſſer fritinnit aut minurit.

160 *A gooſe (whom they fat with crums) gaggles, a duck quacks, a hen cackles and cluckes, a raven croakes, an eagle frilleth, the ſtorke chatters, the cuckow cuckoweth, the pye chatters, the ſwallow ſings, the ſparrow chirps.*

161 Cæterùm pſittacus articulatas voces conformare ſuescit.

161 *Furthermore, the parret uſeth to frame articulate ſounds.*

162 Phœnix, gryps, harpyiæ, figmenta ſunt.

162 *The* m *phœnix*, n *griffon*, o *harpies, are feined devices.*

m Which was ſuppoſed to live 700. or 1000. yeeres.

n Such huge birds are ſuppoſed to keep the gold in the Indian mountaines.

o Such as were ſuppoſed to moleſt King *Phineus* table, for murdering his children.

then a new one did ariſe of her aſhes.

Cap. 15.

De Aquatilibus.

163 Piſces lympham ore immiſſam branchiis emittunt.

164 Squamoſi ſunt vivipari, glabri ovipari.

165 In illis mares habent lactes, fœminæ ova.

166 Fluviatiles ſunt, ſturio (*acipenſer*) huſo (*eſox*) amia, exos (*ſilurus*) anguilla lubrica (quam ſi capeſſis elabitur)

Cap. 15.

Of water creatures.

163 *Fiſhes let out at their gilles that water which they let in at their mouth.*

164 *The ſcaly ones are live breeders, the ſmooth ones lay egges.*

165 *In theſe laſt the males have ſoft rowes, the females have ſpawne.*

166 *The ſturgeon, the mackrel, the loxe, the eele (which ſlides away if you finger her) the cod, the mullet, bar-*

bitur) capito (*mugil*) mullus (*barbus*) trutta, aurata, (*thymallus*) alburnus, gobius, fundulus, muſtela, certa (*cirta*) apua.

167 Piſcinales, carpio (*cyprinus*) lucius (*lupus*) coracinꝰ, perca, tinca (*oculata, melanurus, ſelava.*)

168 Marini, ſalmo, murena, congrus, raja, oſtrea, & varia monſtra.

169 Haleces ſalitæ in tinis, paſſas verò, & ſole toſtas, paſſeres in faſciculis nobis adferunt.

170 Aſellus arefactus niſi probè contuſus, eſui non eſt.

q Hic is odibile loving to mankind.

171 Delphinus pernicitate, balæna (*cetus*) magnitudine omnibus anteit.

r Hic hath all inſtruments of ſtuff in the breaſt, having no head.

172 Cancer & cămarus (*aſtacus*) cum chelis ſuis prorſum & retrorſum gradiuntur.

173 De murice (*conchylio*) purpura comparatur.

Cap. 16.
De jumentis.

174 JUmenta ſunt animalia domeſtica, nos juvantia.

s Hic hath a long neck, a little head, ſhort eares, a bunched back, long and ſmall legs, an oxes foot: the male hath the inſtrument of generation placed like an horſes, very thin of haire.

175 Gibboſus enim camelus vehiculi vicem præſtat.

ble, trout, the gilthead, bleake, gudgeon, eele pout, dace, are river fiſhes.

157 The carpe, pike, perch, tench, the ruffe, the ſmelt or mackrell, are pond fiſhes.

168 The ſalmon, lamprey, conger, thornebacke, oiſter, and divers monſters, are ſea fiſhes.

169 They bring us ſalted herrings, but red, and dried in the ſun, in herring barrels, but plaiſes in bundles.

170 The ſtock-fiſh is not to be eaten, unleſs it be well beaten.

171 The q dolphine goes before them all in ſwiftneſſe, the whale in greatneſſe.

172 The r crab and creafiſh go forward and backward with their clawes.

173 Purple dye is made of a certaine ſhell fiſh, which the Latines call Murex (to us unknowne.)

Cap. 16.
Of tame beaſts.

174 JUmenta (*in the latine*) are beaſts for labour, homebred living creatures, helping us.

175 For the boſs-backed s camel ſerves in ſtead of a waggon.

176 Equus juba inſignis, etſi ferox indole, domatur tamen, ut ſeſſori obtemperet (de quo infra.)

177 Effrenis nihilominus efferatur, cúmque dejicit (*peſſum dat*) aut calcitrando ferit.

178 Cantherius factus hinnire deſiſtit.

179 Dum pullus eſt, ungulis ejus ſoleæ non applicantur.

180 Pandus aſellus ab agaſonis fuſte rudit.

181 Taurus cum paleari pendulo boat & mugit, agnus balat.

182 Vervex eſt aries cui ſcrotum ademptum, vexatus aries tat.

183 Caper eſt caſtratus hircus (hœdo nondum eſt aruncus.)

184 Porcus grunnit & non ruminat, utut biſulcus, non caſtratus dicitur verres, exſecta ſus majalis.

185 Porcelli ſumen ſcrofæ ſugunt.

186 Canis cum catulis allatrat advenam, propinquantem mordet vel clanculùm.

187 Si irrites, diſtento rictu ringitur, ſi percutias, quiritatur.

176 *The horſe faire to ſee to with his mane, although fierce to deale with by diſpoſition, yet is tamed to obey his rider (of which hereafter.)*

177 *Hee is enraged nevertheleſſe (being unbrideled) and throwes him down, or ſtrikes him with his heeles.*

178 *Being made a gelding, he ceaſeth to* [1] *neigh.*

[1] Which voice ſhowes his appetite to the mare, as in the hiſtory of *Darius* his election to the Perſian kingdome.

179 *Whileſt he is a colt, horſe-ſhooes are not applied to his hooſes.*

180 *The ſhrinking aſſe brayeth becauſe of the drivers club.*

181 *The bull with his dangling dewlap belloweth and loweth, a lambe bleateth.*

182 *A weather is a ram whoſe cod is taken away, being vexed hee buts with his head.*

183 Caper (*in Latine*) *is a gelded goat (a kid hath not yet a beard.)*

184 *A hog grunteth, but* [a] *cheweth not the cud, yet howſoever cloven footed, being gelded, hee is called a barrow,* majalis (*in Latine is with us*) *a ſpaid ſow.*

[a] To chew the cud, is to reduce the meat out of one part of the ſtomacke, and being better chewed, to ſet it downe into another, which ſupplieth the want of the upper teeth.

185 *But the little pigs ſucke the teats of the ſow that hath farrowed.*

186 *The bitch with her whelps barketh at a ſtranger, but biteth him ſecretly, comming neere.*

187 *If you provoke her, ſhee grins with her jawes opened, if you ſtrike her, ſhe yelps.*

188 Rabie

188 Rabie correptus, diſcurrit paſſim, & in quod irruit, laniat, hydrophobúmque reddit.

188 *Being taken with madneſſe, ſhee runs about abroad, and whatſoever ſhee falls upon ſhee kils, and makes it afraid of water.*

Cap. 17.

De feris.

189 IN amœnis nemoribus aut ſecus ſylvarum ſaltus paſtæ feræ, repetunt (*referunt ſe ad*) ſua luſtra (*ſpelea*) & latebras.

190 Elephas (*barrus*) belluarum maxima, barriens, quia crura ſine flexu habet, proboſcide (*promuſcide*) pabulum attrahit.

191 Monoceros (*unicornu*) abditiſſima deſerta, inhoſpitique teſqua incolit.

192 Rhinoceros oſſeis ſquamis indutus eſt.

193 Alcis tergus ſecando eſt impenetrabile.

194 Villoſus urſus murmurat & uncat.

195 Pardus (*panther*) quod terno ſaltu non prehendit, mittit.

196 Tigris ferocitate omnes ſuperat.

197 Lynx maculoſa viſu polſet.

198 Cervum cornua non gravant, quamvis grandia, agilis eſt & longiſſimi ævi, rancet quandoque.

Cap. 17.

Of wild beaſts.

189 *Wild beaſts being fed in the pleaſant forreſts, or by the lawnes in the woods, goe unto their dens and lurking holes.*

190 *The elephant the* [a] *greateſt of beaſts roaring,* [b] *becauſe he hath legs without bending, draweth his meat with his trunke.*

191 *The* [c] *unicorne inhabiteth the moſt hidden deſarts, and the deſolate thickets.*

192 *The* [d] *rhinocerot is covered with bony ſcailes.*

193 *The* [e] *alces hide cannot be pierced by cutting.*

194 *The rough beare murmureth and roareth.*

195 *A* [f] *panther letteth goe that which hee catcheth not at three iumps.*

196 *The tiger excelleth all in* [g] *fierceneſſe.*

197 *The ſpotted linx is exceeding quicke of ſight.*

198 *His hornes doe not load the hart, though very great ones, he is nimble, and of a very great age, ſometimes he beginneth to rot.*

199 Non

a Beaſts of much dexterity, they live gun-wiſe, are 10. in breeding. Hence *Elephantinus partus*, a buſineſſe of great conſequence, and long in doing: he is at enmity with ſerpents, &c.

b Which ocular experience declareth.

c *Leo Africanus* reports, that he ſaw an unicorne like to a faire horſe in Africke.

d *Lewis Vertomanus* ſayes, that he ſaw a rhinocerot with a horne almoſt on his ſnout.

e He is almoſt ſtricken on an hart, his hornes are good againſt the falling ſickneſſe: when he eateth, his upper lip is ſo large that he goeth backward.

f He is full of ſpots, and feed like to a lion.

g A beaſt extremely fierce and ſwift.

199 Non abſimilis huic dama, ſed minor, item caprea, cujus maſculus hinnulus eſt.

200 Capricornus & Ibex præruptas rupes ſcandunt.

201 Bubalus *(biſon)* urus, feri boves ſunt.

202 Leo armis hirtis formidoloſe rugit.

203 Vulpes, ineunte vere, glabreſcens fit depilis (*alopeciam patitur*) gannit, nunquam cicuratur.

204 Lepore nihil timidius, quidquid ſtrepit, aures aurigit, aut ſe proripit, & ad dumeta confugit, dum capitur, vagit.

205 Cuniculus fodicando cuniculos, talpa grumos facit.

206 Herinaceo *(echino)* & hiſpidæ hyſtrici aculei ſunt pro pilis.

207 Simia operum noſtrorum imitatrix eſt, ut & cercopithecus.

208 Glire & mele nihil ſomnolentius.

209 Viverra, muſtela, martes, martes Scythica, mus Noricus, &c. pelliciis conveniunt.

210 Sciurus, ſorex, cricetus, &c. foramina ſibi cavant.

211 Sed mus penuaria perrep-

199 *The bucke is not unlike to him, but leſſer, alſo the roe, whoſe male is a fawne.*

200 *The wild goat and the* [h] *Ibex climb up the craggie rockes.*

h A kind of wild goats.

201 *The buffall, the elke, the owre, are wild oxen.*

202 *The lion with his rough ſhoulders roareth hideouſly.*

203 *The foxe, when the ſpring commeth, growing bald, loſeth his haire (he is troubled with the ſcurvey) hee grinneth, he is never tamed.*

204 *None is more fearfull than an hare, whatſoever maketh a noiſe ſhee pricketh up her eares, or betaketh her ſelfe to her heeles, and flieth to the buſhes, when ſhe is taken ſhe crieth out.*

205 *The coney maketh her burrowes, the mole her hillockes by digging.*

206 *The hedge-hog, and the briſtly porcupine have pricks* [i] *inſtead of haires.*

i Which ſhe is reported to ſhoot at her purſuers.

207 *The ape is an imitatreſſe of our workes, as alſo the monkey.*

208 *There is nothing more ſleepy than the dormouſe and badger.*

209 *The ferret, the* [k] *weeſell, the marterne, the ſable, the ſtirian mouſe, are alike in their furres.*

k Shee conceives and brings forth at her mouth.

210 *The ſquirrell, the rat, the ſhrow, delve themſelves holes.*

211 *But the mouſe creeping*

tans,

tans, catis (*felibus*) aut muscipulis subinde præda fit.

Cap. 18.
De amphibiis & reptilibus.

212 Amphibia sunt, castor (*fiber*) lutra, rana coaxans, testudo, bufo (*rubeta*) & crocodilus, qui inter manducandum maxillam (*mandibulam*) superiorem movet, &c.

213 Serpentia, exuviásque deponentia, sunt sibilans anguis (*coluber*) hydra (*natrix*) cæcilia, aspis (*dipsas, pityas*) vipera, exoetra, &c.

214 Draco ipso halitu, basiliscus obtutu necat.

215 Lacerta (*seps, stellio*) salamandra, scorpio, pedibus ambulant.

216 Limaces sunt cochleæ sine testa.

1 He is said to grow as long as he liveth he hath his name either of ξήνειν saffron, and ὄφις to feare, because he feares saffron; or of ξύειν the sun-shore, and ὄφις, because he feares it.

m She kils by biting, in foure houres: they that are smitten by her are helpless.

n It is reported, that the female in their conjunction bites off the head of the male, and that the young ones eat themselves out of the belly of the dam.

2 but *Conlon* hath observed the dam to be alive after the birth of her young, and that they only eate through the egge in which they are enclosed.

o By a poysonous vertue in his eyes.

p Slaine

q Shee being applied, healeth the wound which her poyson hath made.

through cellars, now and then becommeth a prey to the cats and traps.

Cap. 18.
Of creatures living on land or water, and creeping things.

212 *Such as live on land or water, are the otter, the croaking frog, the tortoise, the toad (the red toad) the* [1] *crocodile, which as he eateth, moveth the higher jaw (contrary to all creatures else.)*

213 *Creeping things that cast their skins, are the hissing snake, the water snake, the slow worme, the* [m] *aspe, the* [n] *viper, the hydra or exetra (which when one head was cut off, had three springing up in the stead.)*

214 *The dragon killeth with his very breath, the basilisk by* [o] *beholding.*

215 *The lizzard, the* [p] *salamander, the* [q] *scorpion, go on their feet.*

216 *The dew snailes are snailes without a shell.*

Cap. 19.

De inſectis.

217 INſecta ſunt primò, varii vermes, è quibus lumbrici ſimeta, erucæ plantas, teredines (*coßi*) ligna, tineæ veſtes, blattæ libros, convolvuli vites, gurgulliones (*curculiones*) trumenta, corrodunt.

218 Lendes, pediculi, pulices, culices, cimices, acari, nos ipſos infeſtant, quin & ricini ac hirundines (*ſanguiſugæ.*)

219 Bombyces ſericum, apes bombilantes favos mellis (quod fuci depaſcunt) conficiunt, examen, ut novam coloniam, emittentes.

220 Crabrones & veſpæ acuto ſunt aculeo.

221 Oeſtro (*tabano*, *aſilo*) percitum pecus ſubſilit.

222 Scarabæorum & locuſtarum genera complura ſunt, quædam edulia.

223 Bruchi & canthari, cantharidéſque & ſcarabæi cornuti, & papiliones, & cicindela, & hepioli (*pyrauſtæ*) &c. volatiles ſunt; fullo, ſcolopendra, centipes (*multipeda*) coniſcus, porcellio (*tipula*) &c. reptant.

Cap. 19.

Of inſects.

217 *INſects are firſt, divers wormes, of which the earth-wormes feed on dunghils, caterpillars on plants, wood wormes on wood, moths on garments, paper-wormes on paper, the palmer-worme on vines, weevels on corne.* a Are ſuch as are as it were divided into two parts, and alſo have life in one part ſeparated from the reſt.

218 *Nits, lice, gnats, fleas, punies, mites, doe trouble us our ſelves, moreover tickes and horſe-leeches.*

219 *b Silke-wormes doe make ſilke, c humming bees make honey-combes (which the drones eat up) ſending out a ſwarme, as a new colony.* b They are at firſt a little worme, and when ſhe hath ended her web, dies: from her putrified body ariſeth a butterflie.

220 *Hornets and waſpes have ſharp ſtings.* c They have a kind of common-wealth, a king, ſeverall rankes, overſeers, waites to take away diſſention, &c. *Vid. Quintil. orat. l. 11. Girard.* Some report, that neere the bankes of Tigris there are many wild beaſts, which being ſtung with ſuch a flie, in the heat of the day doe run into the river for coolenes, where they are carried away.

221 *Cattell ſmitten with a d gad-bee, leap up and down.*

222 *There are very many kinds of beetles and locuſts, ſome may be eaten.*

223 *Graſſe-wormes and black beetles, the horſe-flie, the horned beetle, butter-flies, and the candle-flie, are ſuch as can flie, the eare-wig, the ſcolopendra, the blind beetle, the cheeſe-lip, the water-ſpider, doe creep.*

d Some report, that neere the bankes of Tigris there are many wild beaſts, which being ſtung with ſuch a flie, in the heat of the day doe run into the river for coolenes, where they are carried away.

by the violence of the ſtreame : an admirable worke of nature for the freeing thoſe countries from the vehement encreaſe of wild beaſts. *Pier. Hieroglyph.*

224 Cicada foris, gryllus domi cantillat.

225 Formica puſilla eſt, ſed actuoſa, ſemper feſtucas & micas ferens.

226 Aranea araneum nexat.

224 *The [a] graſſhopper ſingeth abroad, the cricket at home.*

225 *The [b] ant is little, but active, ſhe alwaies carrieth little ſtickes and crumbs.*

226 *The ſpider weaveth a cob-web.*

[a] She liveth by dew.

[b] They make a kind of common-wealth: they are ſenſible of a famine before it comes: when they waxe old, they get wings.

Cap. 20.

De Homine.

227 PRinceps animantium homo, mundi epitome, vagiens naſcitur.

228 Quem obſtetrix faſciis involutum in cunas reponit.

229 Nutrix verò alma, amplectens & amplexans alumnum ſuum, uberibus lactat, puſio ipſe lactet.

230 A cunabulis venitur ad ſerperaſtra, ubi infans bimulus inceſſum ſibi format, & fari ac balbutire incipit, crepitaculis, pupis, & crepundiis ludens.

231 Impuberes cum pubeſcunt, ſonoram vocem alterant, hirquitalliuntque.

232 Ephebi dicuntur adoleſcentes, adulti juvenes.

233 Virilis vergit ad prove-

Cap. 20.

Of Man.

227 *MAn, the Prince of living creatures, the abridgement of the world, is borne crying.*

228 *Whom the Midwife layeth in a cradle, being wrapt in ſwathing clothes.*

229 *But the nurſe that bringeth him up, hugging and embracing her foſter-childe, ſuckleth him with her teats, the little one himſelfe ſucketh.*

230 *From the cradle he comes to knee-bands, where the infant of two yeeres old learneth to goe, and beginneth to ſpeake and prattle, playing with rattles, babies, and toyes.*

231 *Young boyes under foureteen yeeres old, when they come to foureteene yeeres, change their ſhrill voice, and waxe lecherous.*

232 *Youths are called ſtriplings, and by and by being growne up, young men.*

233 *Being at mans eſtate, hee*

[a] Note, that in one yeere a child ſuckes at leaſt 120. pounds of milke.

ſtam:

ctam: ſenilis rugas & canos adfert.

234 Annoſa vetula edentula fit, ſenecio decrepitus, (*ſilicernium.*)

235 Ita infantia ſeipſam ignorat, pueritia ludicris tranſigitur, juventus vanis, virilitas laborioſis, ſenectus ad priora relabitur.

236 Senes enim bis pueri.

237 Mediocris ſtatura optimè eſt proportionata.

238 Nam gigas terriculo eſt, nanus (*pumilio*) deridiculo.

239 Nudus eſt, non hirſutus.

240 Fauni enim (*ſatyri*) commenta ſunt.

proceedeth to his ripe yeeres:
his [h] *old age bringeth wrinckles, and gray haires.*

234 *An aged old woman becommeth toothleſſe, an old man is decrepit.*

235 *Thus infancy knoweth not it ſelfe, the childhood is ſpent in toyes, the youth in vanity, the mans eſtate in labours old age falleth backe to the* [i] *former.*

236 *For old men are twice children.*

237 *A middle ſtature is beſt proportioned.*

238 *For a giant is an affrightment, a dwarfe a laughing ſtocke.*

239 *Man is naked, not hairy.*

240 *Fauni* ([k] *ſatyrs*) *are fictions.*

h By defect of heat and ſpirits. His eye-ſight decayes, by reaſon that the opticke nerves are ſo diſturbed by abundance of moiſt matter, that they cannot doe their duties.

i *i.e.* weakneſſes & vanities.

k Supposed to be like to men & goats.

Cap. 21.

De corpore, & primùm de membris externis.

241 Corporis noſtri compages ex oſſibus, cartilaginibus, tendinibus, nervis, carne, muſculis, cute triplici, & membranis, ſeu involucris variis coagmentata eſt.

242 Membra cohærent nexibus perpetuis, in proportione decentiſſima.

243 Nam quæ bina ſunt, ex oppoſito ſibi ad latera locantur, quæ ſingula, per medium.

Cap. 21.

Of the body, and firſt of the outward members.

241 *The frame of our body is made up of* [l] *bones,* [m] *griſtles,* [n] *tendrels,* [o] *nerves fleſh,* [p] *muſcles, a threefold skin, and divers membranes or covers.*

l They are made of the more earthy & fatter part of the ſeed.

m The ſofter matter at the ends of the bones.

n Thoſe little ſtrings that tie the joynts togerher.

o The inſtruments of ſenſe, proceeding partly out of the brain, partly out of the marrow of the back-bone.

p They are inſtruments of motion.

242 *The members agree with perpetuall bonds in a moſt decent proportion.*

243 *For where there are two of the ſame kind, they are placed on the ſides, one over againſt another, where but one, in the middle.*

244 In vultuum lineamentis stupenda est varietas.

245 Frons angusta suilla est, gibbosa asinina, lata bonæ qualitatis, rugosa animi anxij, caperata iracundi nota: erugata & exporrecta effrontem arguit.

246 Pupilla oculi albugini hærens, speculum est, objectarum rerum imagines in se recipiens.

247 Hanc palpebræ nictando humectant, cilia verò & supercilia communiunt.

248 Sed hirqui lacrymas sudant.

¶ Which are a kind of saltish excrement, vented through the eyes.

249 Inter tempora & nasum, (quem alii simum habent, alii aduncum) sunt genæ, iisque subsunt malæ.

250 Per nares ut cloacam muccus demanat, quem vibrissæ detinent, ne exsudet, nisi mungatur.

251 Mentum virili barbâ, labrum superius mystace, tegitur: quidam tamen imberbes sunt.

252 Anterior pars colli jugulum est, posterior cervix.

253 Thorax mammis turgidus inferne ventrem habet, ad partes latera.

254 Costæ ab axillâ cæptæ, in

244 *In the lineaments of faces there is wonderfull variety.*

245 *A narrow forehead is bogish, a bunched one like to an asses, a broad one (a note) of a good disposition, a wrinkled one of a troubled mind: a smooth and high (forehead) shewes one to be impudent.*

246 *The apple of the eye sticking to the white, is a glasse, receiving into it the images of things set before it.*

247 *The eye-lids moisten it by winking, but the browes, and haire upon the browes doe fortifie it.*

248 *But the corners sweat out ¶ teares.*

249 *The cheekes are between the temples, and the nose, (which some have flat, others crooked) and the jaws are under them.*

250 *The filth of the nose floweth downe through the nostrils, as a sinke, which the nose haires doe with-hold, that it drop not downe, unlesse it be wiped.*

251 *The beard covereth a mans chin, the mustaches the upper lip: yet some are beardlesse.*

252 *The fore-part of the necke is the throat, the hinder part the nape.*

253 *The breast swelling up with paps, hath the belly below, the sides on (both) parts.*

254 *The ribs beginning at the hypo-*

hypochondria deſinunt.

255 In inguine verenda ſunt.

256 Infra coxas femora, femina ſunt, ſub genubus tibiæ, ſub poplite ſuræ.

257 A ſuffragine planta pedis eſt, talos, calcem (*calcaneum*) convexum plantæ & ſolum, cúmque digitis hallucem continens.

258 Tergum ſupernè habet ſcapulas, poſt lumbos, ſubſequenter nates (*podicem*) ſeſſionis gratiâ clunibus circumvolutas.

259 Spina dorſi totius ſtructuræ (*fabricæ*) fultura eſt, ut erecti ſtare poſſimus: ſed conſtituitur è triginta quatuor vertebris contiguis, ut incurvari queamus, quod non fieret, ſi os continuum eſſet.

260 Manus in ſe lacertoſum (*toroſum*) brachium continet, cubitum, volam, quæ diducta palma eſt, contracta pugnus.

261 Digiti ſunt quinque, ſinguli articulos tres, & condylos habentes.

262 Pollice premimus, indice monſtramus, verpus prominet, inter quem & minimum annularis eſt.

arme-pits, end at the [r] *top of the belly.*

r i.e. from the ſhort ribs downward.

255 *In the groine are the ſecrets.*

256 *Under the hips are the thighes, under the knees the ſhankes, under the ham the calves of the legs.*

257 *Below the puſterne is the ſoale of the foot, containing the ankles, the heele, the hollow part of the ſole, and the great toe with the leſſer.*

258 *The backe above it with the ſhoulder blades, below the loines, yet lower the breech for ſitting-ſake covered with buttockes.*

259 *The back-bone is the upholder of the whole ſtructure, that we may ſtand upright, but it conſiſteth of thirty foure turnings, joyning one to the other, that wee may be bowed, which could not be done, if the bone was all joyned together.*

260 *The hand containeth under it the brawny arme, the elbow, the hollow of the hand, which being ſpread abroad is the palme, being drawne together the fiſt.*

261 *There are five fingers, every one having three knuckles, and ſo many couplings.*

262 *We preſſe any thing with the thumbe, wee point with the fore-finger, the middle finger ſtandeth out, between which and the little finger is the ring-finger.*

263 Unguibus ſcabimus, ſcalpimus, laceramus, lancinamus.

263 *We ſcratch, claw, teare, rend in pieces with our nailes.*

264 Siniſtra (*læva*) tenet, dextra operatur omnia aptè, niſi quis ipſe ineptus aut iners.

264 *The left hand holdeth, the right hand worketh all things fitly, unleſſe any one himſelfe bee unskilfull or ſluggiſh.*

1 *Yet Doctor Makewile affirmes priority to be due to the left, if it was principally uſed.*

265 Ambidexter præ ſcæva (*ſcævola*) multum habet.

265 *Hee that can uſe both hands alike, hath much advantage over one that is left-handed.*

Cap. 22.
De membris internis.

Cap. 22.
Of the inward members.

266 Eja, jam viſcera inſpiciamus.

266 *Goe too, let us now look into the bowels.*

267 Alimentum dentibus primoribus inciſum, molaribúſque commanſum (bucca enim molendinum eſt) per gulam (*œſophagum*) ad ſtomachum (quadrupedibus primò ad rumen, tum ad omaſum, pòſt ad pantices, demúmque ventriculum verum, echinus dictum) demittitur, ubi ſit concoctio prima.

267 *Food being cut with the fore-teeth, and chewed with the great teeth (for the cheeke is the mill) is let downe through the weazand to the ſtomacke (in foure-footed beaſts, firſt to the cud, then to the panch, after to the fat guts, but at length to the ventricle, called echinus) where the firſt concoction is made.*

2 *Branches of the vena porta, which conveigh the concocted juice from the ſtomacke to the liver.*

268 Nam venæ meſaraicæ chylum exſugunt, eúmque (excrementis craſſioribus, per inteſtina & anum foras egeſtis, quæ ſtercora, merdæ & oleta ſunt) deferunt ad jecur, ubi denuò fit ſeparatio.

3 *The nouriſhment digeſted in the ſtomach, muſt co be ſent into the liver.*

268 *For the meſeraick veines ſucke out the chyle, and carry it to the liver (the thicker excrements being caſt out through the guts and fundament, which are dung and excrements) there preſently the ſeparation is made.*

269 Seroſum per ureteres meat ad renes, indéque veſicæ in-

269 *The ſerous part goeth through the urine pipes to* ſtillatur,

ſtillatur, & ſit urina (*lotium*) quæ meiendo emittitur.

270 Pinguior pars ab hepate rubedinem accipit, & ſit ſanguis, qui per venas diſtribuitur.

271 Lien (*ſplen*) interim attrahit, & rurſus ejicit melancholiam, fel bilem (*choleram.*)

272 Pituita (*phlegma*) per omnia diffluit.

273 Cor in pectore ſitum, primum eſt vivens, & ultimum moriens; proinde caloris plenum.

274 Quò ſine requie palpitans, vitalem ſpiritum progenerat, pérque arterias quaquaverſum communicat.

275 Refrigeratur cor ab adjacente pulmone, reſpirando per arteriam aſperam: quâ læsâ, raucedo fit & tuſſis, ut & à clamore immoderato.

276 Præcordia hæc (*exta*) ab inferiore ventre ſepto tranſverſo (*diaphragmate*) diſjunguntur.

277 Omentum verò ilia, ut meſenterium lactes obvolvit.

the reines, and is there inſtilled into the bladder, and urine is made, which is ſent out by making water.

270 *The fatter part taketh redneſſe from the liver, and becommeth bloud, which is diſtributed through the veines.*

271 *The* a *ſpleene in the meane time draweth, and againe caſteth out* b *melancholy, the gall (draweth)* c *choler.*

272 *The* d *flegme runneth through all parts.*

273 *The heart placed in the breaſt is the firſt living, and the laſt dying; therefore full of heat.*

274 *With which panting without reſt, it begetteth the vitall ſpirit, and communicateth it through the arteries every way.*

275 *The heart is refreſhed by the adjoyning lungs, by breathing through the wind-pipe, which being hurt, there happeneth hoarſeneſſe, and the cough, as alſo by immoderate crying.*

276 *Theſe entrailes are diſjoyned by the* e *midriffe from the lower belly.*

277 *But the caule wrappeth the guts, as alſo the meſentery the meſeraicke veines.*

a So that in the preparing of the bloud, all excrementitious humors are diverſly ſucked out: melancholicke parts by the ſpleene, placed in the left ſide of the hypocondrion: the cholericke by the gall, placed in the middle of the liver.

b A cold and dry ſubſtance, of a blackiſh colour, cõming of the moſt earthy parts of the chyle.

c A hot and dry ſubſtance, of a yellow colour, cõming of the moſt fiery parts of the chyle.

d A cold and moiſt ſubſtance, of the moſt cold and watry parts of the chyle.

e Which is placed under the ribs, ſeparating the middle part of the belly from the loweſt. Note, that in all theſe be ſort mention'd

parts are admirable documents of divine providence, ſo that no part can be placed or made otherwiſe than thus, none can be added or diminiſhed; ſo that none can reade theſe things without admiration.

Cap. 23.

De accidentibus corporis.

278 Juxta exteriorem aspectum quidam sunt corpulenti & obesi, alii graciles, macilenti & strigosi, quidam formosi, alii deformes.

279 Secundum habitudinem interiorem vegeti aut morbosi, robusti aut teneri.

280 Crispi non facilè calvescunt, rufi canescunt.

281 Cilones in phreneſin proclives sunt, & includuntur vacerræ.

282 Præstat luscum esse quàm cæcum, surdastrum quàm surdum, hæsitantem quàm balbum, blæsum quàm mutum.

283 Strabo distortè, pærus obliquè contuetur, cocles monoculus est.

284 Nasuti acriter odorari, buccones ingluviosi, flacci, & jugulis non cavis, bardi esse putantur.

285 Verruca, strumæ, gibbus, (gibber) & quodvis tuber, deformant.

Cap. 23.

Of the accidents of the body.

278 *According to the outward appearance some are grosse and fat, others slender, leane, and starved, some well shaped, others deformed.*

279 *According to the inward constitution (they are) lusty or diseased, strong or weakly.*

280 *Such as have curled heads do not easily waxe bald, the red headed waxe gray.*

281 *Such as have high foreheads are soon subject to the* [h] *phrensie, and are shut up in a cage.*

282 *It is better to be one-eyed than blind, deafish than quite deafe, stammering than tongue-tied, lisping than dumbe.*

283 *One that is* [i] *goggle-eyed looketh asquint, one that hath a wandring eye, indirectly:* Cocles *(in latin) is one that hath but one eye.*

284 *Those who have great noses are thought to smell exactly, those who have great cheekes (to bee) gluttons, the long eared, and such as have not hollow throats, dunces.*

285 *A wart, a wen, a bunch in the backe, and every swelling, doe disfigure.*

286 Similiter

g Because it proceeds from abundance of radicall heat and moisture. *Vt arbi. intel.*

h By reason of the heat and drinesse of the braine.

i The reason of all which is the different temper of the braine.

286 Similiter & næui, lentigo, (*vitiligo*) porrigo, impetigo, mentagra (*mentigo, lichen*) varix, & omnis macula.

287 Item ſi quis obſtipus incedat, aut cernuus.

288 Calvitium alii ſibi decori reputant, alii dedecori.

289 Claudicatio à luxatione eſt, alioqui nec loripedes, nec valgi, nec vari, nec ſcauri, nec pantæ claudicant.

290 Intertrigo ab attritu eſt.

291 Spado eſt, cui teſticuli (*colei*) ablati ſunt.

Cap. 24.

De Morbis.

292 VEntriculus (à quo ægritudinum origo) inanis eſurit & ſitit, appletus ſingultit & ructat, crudus eſcam faſtidit.

293 Pallor cachexiam, hoc eſt, valetudinem languidam, torpor ac veternus enervatam arguunt.

294 Morborum alii dolorem, alii ſtuporem, alii pruritum duntaxat, alii convulſiones inducunt, ſed recidivi plerumque conficiunt.

286 *As alſo moles, pimples, ſcurfe, a ring-worme, a feſtered chin, a ſwelling vein, and every ſpot.*

287 *Alſo if any one go bending and looking downward.*

288 *Some thinke* [k] *baldneſſe to be a grace to them, others a diſhonour.*

289 *Halting comes by wrenching a joynt, otherwiſe neither the crump-footed, the ſplay-footed, the crook-legd, nor the ſwollen ankles, nor broad-footed, are lame (or doe halt.)*

290 *Galling is by bruiſing.*

291 *He is a gelding, whoſe genitals are taken away.*

[k] Which comes by the heat and drineſſe of the braine.

Cap. 24.

Of Diſeaſes.

292 THe [k] *ventricle (from which is the originall of diſeaſes) being empty is an hungred and thirſty; being filled, beaveth and belcheth; being raw, it loatheth its meat.*

293 *Paleneſſe argueth ſickneſs, that is, a languiſhing conſtitution, dulneſſe and drowſineſſe an enfeebled (one.)*

294 *Of diſeaſes, ſome bring griefe only, others ſenſeleſneſſe, others an itching onely, others convulſions, but relapſes for the moſt part doe kill (men.)*

[k] Or ſtomach, in which means have the firſt concoction.

295 Decum-

295 Decumbentes ſi non brevi convaleſcunt, fiunt valetudinarii, & quod pejus, clinici.

296 Hoc ſolatio eſt, cui multum doluit, dedoluit.

297 Cephalalgia (potiſſimum ſi cranium (*calvaria*) ſolidum os ſit) aut vertiginem, aut delirium, aut furorem cauſſatur.

l Or paine in the teeth. 298 Odontalgia fit, cum parvuli dentiunt, aut poſt gingivæ putreſcunt.

299 Lippitudo eſt cæcitatis præparatio, nec creber aurium tinnitus bonum portendit.

300 Gravedo (*rheuma*) eſt catharri diſtillatio, aſthma reſpirationis difficultas.

301 Angina tonſillas inflammans & angens, ne ſtrangulet fauces, guttur gargatiza.

302 Languores & animi deliquia aceto reficiuntur.

303 Lienteria (*diarrhœa*) & dyſenteria profluvium facit, tenaſmus evanidas inflationes.

n Properly a fruitleſſe appetite to go to the ſtoole. m Difficulty to make water.

304 Stranguria calculi primordium.

305 Tormina (*vermina*) affligunt ilia, colica paſſio colum.

306 Pleuritis & lumbago mi-

295 *They which lye ſicke, if they recover not in a ſhort ſpace, become crazie, and which is worſe, bedrid.*

296 *This is a comfort, for which hath bin grieved much, is paſt griefe.*

297 *Head-ache, eſpecially if the ſkull be a ſolid bone, cauſeth either giddineſſe, or dotage, or madneſſe.*

298 *The* l *tooth-ache happeneth either when little ones doe breed teeth, or after that the jawes doe putrifie.*

299 *Soreneſſe of the eyes is the preparation to blindneſſe, neither doth the frequent tingling of the eares portend (any) good.*

300 *Rheume is the dropping downe of a moiſt ſubſtance, the tiſſicke is a difficulty of breathing.*

301 *Leſt the ſquinancy inflaming and troubling the kernels of the throat ſtrangle the jawes, waſh the throat.*

302 *Faintings and ſwounings are relieved by vinegar.*

303 *An inflammation of the ſpleen, and the fretting of the entrailes cauſeth looſeneſſe, coſtiveneſſe,* m *vaniſhing ſwellings.*

304 *The* n *ſtrangury is the beginning of the ſtone.*

305 *Gripings trouble the guts, and the cholicke the great gut.*

306 *The pleuriſie and weak-*

nus

nùs cruciant, icterus nihil ferè.

307 Tumor tumeſcit & deſidit, non ſic hernia (*ramex.*)

308 Toxicum qui aſſumpſit, turgeſcit, ſed ei reſiſtit theriaca.

309 Arthritis artuum juncturas (ex interfluxu humoris acris) divexat, quæ in manibus peculiariter chiragra, in pedibus podagra, in coxendicibus iſchias dicitur.

310 Tertiana febris alterno die repedat.

311 Quartana, hydrops, phthiſis, diuturni & lethales ſunt, ille intercute aquâ perimit, hæc lentâ tabe conſumit & conſummat.

312 Epilepſiâ laborantes à morbo caduco (*comitiali, herculeo ſacro*) parumper abſunt.

313 Paralyſeos & apoplexiæ (*ſiderationis*) præcurſorem perhibent eſſe ſpaſmum.

314 Peſtis bubones & carbunculos jaculans, repentè & ſubitò invaleſcit, ingentes nationes vaſtat.

neſſe in the loines doe vexe leſſe, the jaundiſe not at all.

307 *A tumour ſwelleth and falleth againe, ſo doth not a rupture.*

308 *He that hath taken poyſon ſwelleth, but treacle reſiſteth it.*

309 *The gout troubleth the junctures of the joints, by the interfluxe of a moiſt humour, which is peculiarly called in the hands* chiragra, *in the feet* podagra, *in the hips the* ſciatica.

310 *A tertian feaver comes againe every other day.*

311 *A quartane (feaver) the dropſie, the conſumption of the lungs, are laſting and deadly, the one killeth by the water between the fleſh and the skin, the other conſumes and ends us with a ſlow waſting.*

312 *Such as are ſicke of the epilepſie, are but a little from the falling ſickneſſe.*

313 *Men report that the cramp is a fore-runner of the palſie and apoplexy.*

314 *The peſtilence darting botches and carbuncles, ſuddenly and in an inſtant prevaileth, it waſteth great nations.*

* Becauſe all doe proceed from cold humours, or with want of ſpirits.

† Which comes by abundance of cold humours, ſtopping the vitall paſſages, ſo that till that nature hath overcome the burthen, there is a ceaſing of vitall operations.

Cap. 25.

De ulceribus & vulneribus.

315 Suppurans ulcus ubi abſceſſit, apoſtema dicitur, dum rumpitur tabum & ſanies ex eo profluit, è pure autem cum carne convoluto & concreto fit glaudula.

316 Carcinoma, herpes, gangræna, phagedena, venerea lues, lepra, erysipelas, varioli (*morbilli*) puſtulæ, papulæ, more ſcabiei, pruriginem proritant, & contactu inficiunt: ideo contagioſi ſunt.

317 Vulnus cæſim fit aut punctim, plaga percuſſione aut contuſione, cujus ſignum livor eſt.

318 Illud neglectim habitum exulcerat (*recrudeſcit.*)

319 Quum vomica coit, cruſtâ obducitur, tandem tamen cicatrix ſupereſt.

320 Vibex à verbere eſt, puſula ab aduſtione, callus ab indurations.

Cap. 25.

Of ulcers and wounds.

315 *A feſtering ulcer, when it is gone (or growne up to a head) is called an impoſtume, when it is broken, corrupt bloud, and matter runneth out, but of the filth with the fleſh rolled and growne together, is made a core.*

316 *The canker, the ſhingles, the gangrene, the wolfe, the french diſeaſe, the leproſie, the meaſles, the ſmall poxe, bliſters, pimples, after the manner of a ſcab, ſtirre up itch, and infect by touching: therefore they are contagious.*

317 *A wound is made by cutting or pricking, a blow by ſmiting or bruiſing, whereof blewneſſe is a ſigne.*

318 *That being negligently looked to, feſteretb.*

319 *When an impoſtume cloſeth, it is covered with a ſcab, yet at laſt the skarre remaineth.*

320 *A blewiſh print is by a ſtroke, a bliſter by burning, a thicke skinne by hardening.*

CAP. 26.

De ſenſibus externis.

321 CAleat an frigeat quid, tangendo, humidum an ſiccum ſit, prenſando, durum an molle, comprimendo, læve an aſperum, attrectando, grave an leve, tollendo, periculum fac, comperies.

322 Palpando quærimus, quod non conſpicamur.

323 Atque iſte eſt primus ſenſus, tactus.

324 Guſtus dignoſcit ſapores.

325 Quomodo quid ſapiat ſcire vis? guſta.

326 Nam ſaccarum dulce eſt, abſinthium amarum, acetoſa acida, piper acre, labruſca acerba, immatura (*immitia*) poma (*mala*) auſtera, quædam planè inſipida.

327 Olfactus odores, qualiter quid oleat, internoſcit.

328 Moſcus enim (qui cruor eſt circa umbilicum Zibethi collectus) fragrantiam exhalat, aſſa vel aduſta (caro) nidorem, morticina fætorem.

329 Mucida (*ſitu corrupta*) putida, putrida, rancida (cujuſmodi lardum eſſe ſolet & arvina) ſordent (*fœtent.*)

CAP. 26.

Of the outward ſenſes.

321 *MAke triall, thou ſhalt find whether any thing be hot or cold by toucking it, moiſt or dry by feeling it, hard or ſoft by preſſing it, ſmooth or rough by handling it, heavie or light by lifting it.*

322 *We ſeeke that by groaping which we cannot ſee.*

323 *And this is the firſt ſenſe, the touching.*

324 *The* ¶ *taſte diſcerneth ſavours.*

¶ Whoſe organs doe diſperſe themſelves through all the body.

325 *Wilt thou know how any thing ſavours? taſte it.*

326 *For ſugar is ſweete, wormwood is bitter, ſorrell is tart, pepper biting, the wild grape ſharp, unripe apples ſowre, ſome things are wholly unſavoury.*

327 *The ſmelling diſcerneth ſmels, how any thing ſmelleth.*

328 *For muſk (which is a corrupt bloud gathered about the navell of a civet) ſendeth out a fragrant ſmell, broiled or burned fleſh an unpleaſing ſent, things dead of themſelves a ſtench.*

329 *Muſty, mouldy, rotten, rammiſh things (ſuch as bacon and tallow is wont to be) doe ſtinke.*

330 Auditu

330 Auditu ſonos diſcernimus.

331 Contrarii ſunt riſus & fletus, plauſus & planctus, jubilum & gemitus atque ſuſpiria, ſuſurrus & vociferatio.

332 Tonus repercuſſus & reſonans, echo dicitur, nullus ſilentium.

333 Viſu colores (quorum albus & niger extremi ſunt, reliqui intermedii) diſcriminamus ſic.

334 Pix eſt atra, Æthiops fuſcus (*furvus*) paſſer pullus, anſer aquilus, caſtanea ſpadicea (*badia.*)

335 Inter cærulea, caryophyllon dic hyacinthinum, violam janthinam, ſugillationem lividam, cyanum cyaneum, felinos oculos cæſios, (*glaucos.*)

336 Inter viridia, quercetum herbeum, pinetum praſinum, pontum hyalum (*venetum.*)

337 Rubra ſunt leo fulvus, minium puniceũ, coccum, crocum, purpureum, flamma rutila.

338 Lutea ſunt, aurum flavum, cadaver exſangue luridum, latet ſemicoctus gilvus. (*helvus.*)

339 Albi deniq; ſpecies ſunt, ruſſus, cinereus, pallidus, lacteus, canus, candidus,

330 *We diſcerne ſounds by the hearing.*

331 *Laughter and weeping, ſhouting and wailing, rejoycing and mourning & groanings, whiſpering and crying out, are contraries.*

332 *A tune beaten backe and reſounding, is called an echo, none is ſilence.*

333 *Wee diſcerne colours by the ſight (whereof white and blacke are extremes, the reſt middle) thus.*

334 *Pitch is blacke, an Ethiopian is tawny, a ſparrow is browne, a gooſe gray, a cheſnut is bay.*

335 *Amongſt blew things, call the* [1] *Caryophyllon a blew, a violet a purple colour, a ſtroke a blacke blew, the herb blew bottle of an azure, cats eyes gray.*

336 *Among greene things, a grove of oaks a graſs-green, a grove of pines a leeke green, the ſea, a ſea green, (venice green.)*

337 *Reddiſh things are, a lion being of a deep yellow, red lead a darke red, crimſon, ſaffron, a purple-like, a flame ſhining like gold.*

338 *Things yellow like the yolk of an egge, gold is a bright yellow, a bloudleſſe carkaſſe wan, an halfe baked bricke a whitiſh yellow.*

339 *To conclude, the kinds of white are ruſſet, aſhy, pale, milkie, gray (like mens*

vulgò

[1] The flower of an Indian ſtrub.

vulgò noti, ſed quædam ſunt diſcolora, verſicolora, decolora.

Cap. 27.
De ſenſibus internis.

340 UT ſentire te ſentias, interni ſenſus dati ſunt tres, qui in cerebro reſident.

341 Nimirum, ſub ſincipite ſenſus communis, qui rei viſæ, auditæ, guſtatæ etiam, ſimulachrum apprehendit.

342 Hic in ſomno à vaporibus obſtruitur, hinc inſenſibilitas.

343 Sub vertice habitat phantaſia, quæ diſcrimina rerum dijudicat.

344 Hæc in perpete eſt agitatione, hinc cogitationes, ſomnia, & multifariæ imaginationes.

345 Sub occipitio memoria eſt, quæ apprehenſa, & dijudicata in futurum uſum recondit.

346 Illas rerum icones (ſive dudum, ſive nuper impreſſas) ad revidendum reſumere, reminiſci eſt.

347 Eæ ſi obliteratæ ſunt, oblivionem vocamus.

haires) a pure white are commonly knowne, but ſome are ill-coloured, (ſome) parti-coloured (ſome) that have loſt the colour.

Cap. 27.
Of the inward ſenſes.

340 *THat thou maiſt know that thou perceiveſt (things) three inward ſenſes are given, which doe reſide in the braine.*

341 *That is, under the forepart the common ſenſe, which apprehendeth the repreſentation of the thing ſeene, heard, taſted.*

342 *This in the night is ſtopped by vapours, hence inſenſibleneſſe.*

343 *Under the crowne dwelleth the phantaſie, which diſcerneth the differences of things.*

344 *This is in perpetuall motion, hence thoughts, dreams, and divers imaginations.*

345 *Under the hinder part is the memory, which layeth up things apprehended and judged for future uſe.*

346 *To remember, is to reaſſume thoſe images of things (whether long agoe, or lately imprinted) to review them.*

347 *If they be blotted out, wee call it forgetfulneſſe.*

348 Quam-

348 Quamobrem, (quorum conſtanter meminiſſe volumus, eorum crebrò recordamur.

349 Quod oblitus ſum, qui memor eſt, mihi memoret, (*commemoret.*)

350 Vigilia nimia fatigat, quia cerebrum exſiccat, ſopor recreat, quia irrigat.

351 Nec tam impenſè inedia debilitat, quàm inſomnia.

352 Dormituriens oſcitat & pandiculatur, dormitans conquiniſcit (*i.e.* capite nutat) dormiens ſtertit (aut *rhonchiſſat.*)

348 *Wherefore wee oft call to mind thoſe things which we deſire conſtantly to remember.*

349 *Let him which it mindfull rehearſe to me that which I have forgotten.*

350 *Too much watchfulneſſe doth weary, becauſe it dricth the braine, ſleep refreſheth, becauſe it watereth it.*

351 *Neither doth want of meat ſo exceedingly weaken as want of ſleep.*

352 *He that beginneth to ſleep, yawneth and ſtretcheth himſelfe, hee that ſlumbreth nodderth (that is, ducketh with his head) ſleeping hee ſnorteth.*

Cap. 28.

De mente.

353 Mens in diſquiſitione rerum rationem conſulit, quia intellectum invenire animus ei eſt.

354 Cui egregium eſt acumen, citò rem perſpicit, hebetes tardiuſculi ſunt.

355 Qui multa inquirit eſt induſtrius; qui noſcit gnarus; qui excogitat, ſolers; qui notitiam uſu firmavit, expertus; qui uti novit, prudens; qui

Cap. 28.

Of the mind.

353 *The mind in the ſearch of things adviſeth with the reaſon, becauſe it is its purpoſe to find out the underſtanding (of it.)*

354 *He that hath an exceeding ſharp wit, quickly perceiveth a thing, dullards are ſomewhat ſlow.*

355 *Hee that ſearcheth into many things is induſtrious, hee that knoweth them is ſkilfull, hee that deviſeth them is witty, he that hath confirm'd his knowledge by*

uitur,

t Sharpneſſe of wit.

utitur, ſapiens; qui abutitur, aſtutus & fraudulentus.

356 Contrà, qui nihil curat, torpidus eſt; qui nihil perſpicit, ſtupidus.

357 Vera rei apprehenſio, ſcientia eſt; falſa, error; debilis, opinio; ex conjecturis veniens, ſuſpicio; nutans, dubitatio; impedita, hallucinatio; nulla, ignoratio.

358 Cùm alterius relationi credimus, fides eſt; cùm veriſimilibus rationibus cedimus, perſuaſio; cùm ſufficienti demonſtrationi, aſſenſ⁹.

359 Quorum rationem non intelligimus, miramur; quæ pernoſcere volupe eſt, rimamur.

uſe, is expert, he that knoweth how to uſe them, prudent, hee that uſeth them is wiſe, hee that abuſeth them is crafty and deceitfull.

356 *Contrarily, hee which regardeth nothing, is drowſie, he which perceiveth nothing, ſtupid.*

357 *Knowledge is the true apprehenſion of a thing; errour a falſe opinion a weak ſuſpition that commeth by conjectures; wavering, a doubt; being hindred, deceipt; none at all, ignorance.*

358 *When we beleeve anothers relation, it is faith; when we yeeld to likely reaſons, perſwaſion; when to a ſufficient demonſtration, aſſent.*

359 *We admire thoſe things, a reaſon whereof wee underſtand not, wee ſearch thoſe things which it is pleaſant to know.*

Cap. 29.
De voluntate & affectibus.

360 VOluntatis eſt bona amare & velle, mala odiſſe & nolle.

361 Ex accidenti eſt, ſi hæc placent, illa diſplicent, tum enim apparentia eam decipit, ut eligat deteriora, aut ſpernat quorum ignara eſt.

Cap. 29.
Of the will and affections.

360 *IT is the part of the will to love and deſire good things, to hate and not to deſire the evill.*

361 *It is by accident if theſe things pleaſe, thoſe diſpleaſe, for then the appearance deceiveth it, that it chuſe the worſer, or that it deſpiſe thoſe things whereof it is ignorant.*

362 Eece autem quàm ſubjecta eſt affectibus: quàm identidem iis perturbatur.

362 *But behold how ſubject it is to the affections: how in like manner it is diſturbed with them.*

363 Abſunt bona? deſiderat ea, optat, bene ominatur, anhelat, conatur & molitur, quidquid poteſt, fruſtrationem nihilo ſecius veretur.

363 *Are good things abſent? it deſires them, wiſhes, conjecturath well, breatheth, endevoureth, and ſetteth upon whatſoever it can, yet nevertheleſſe feareth diſappointment.*

364 Hinc deſideria, vota, ſpes, ſtudia, molimina & conatus, ſolicitudo.

364 *Hence (come) deſires, vowes, hopes, ſtudies, paines takings, endevours, carefulneſſe.*

365 Antequam adipiſcitur, cum tædio fert etiam paulæ moræ intercapedinem.

365 *Before that it obtains it, it beareth the ſpace of a little delay.*

366 Adſunt? geſtit aviditate, lætatur, gaudet, oblectat ſe fruendo iis, amittere metuit; inde hilaritas, lætitia, gaudium, voluptas, juncta tamen metui.

366 *Are they preſent? it triumphs with an earneſt deſire, it is glad, it rejoyceth, it delighteth it ſelfe with enjoying them, it feares to loſe them; hence come mirth, joy, gladneſſe, pleaſure, yet joyned with feare.*

367 Eripiuntur? triſtatur, dolet, queritur: hinc triſtitia, pœnitudo, quærelæ.

367 *Are they taken away? it is ſad, grieveth, complaineth; hence ſadneſſe, penſiveneſſe, complaints.*

368 Magis verò mala eam inquietant & diſtrahunt.

368 *Yet evill things doe more diſquiet and diſtract.*

369 Ventura enim abominatur & averſatur, ac declinat, formidat tamen, tremit & angitur; hinc averſatio, timor & formido, tremor & anxietas.

369 *For it abhorres, deteſteth, and ſhunnes things to come, yet it feareth, trembleth, and is vext; hence is loathing, feare and dread, trembling and heavineſſe.*

370 Advenientia paveſcit, horret, trepidat ad ea, vel ſtupeſcit; inde pavor, horror, trepidatio.

370 *It feares (evils) comming on, it dreadeth, trembleth at them, or is aſtoniſhed; hence feare, horrour (or dread) trembling.*

371 Quum

371 Quum obvenerunt, iraſcitur, mœret, luget; hinc ira, mœſtitia, luctus.

372 Aliter fit in alienis bonis & malis.

373 Ibi gratulatur aut invidet, hic commiſereſcit, aut (ſi perverſa eſt) exultat.

374 Boni ignorantia neglectum & aſpernationem, violatio zelum, ſatietas faſtidium adfert.

375 Pudor eſt, ſi quis ob turpia erubeſcit, ſed mœroris levamen erit, ſi cogites omnia omnibus accidere.

376 Poſt lapſum enim nihil in nobis integrum, omnia mutila, manca, lacera.

371 *When they have happened, it is angry, it grieveth, it mourneth, hence anger, ſadneſſe, mourning.*

372 *It comes to paſs otherwiſe in other mens good and evill.*

373 *There it rejoyceth in their behalfe, or envieth, here it commiſerateth, or (if it be perverſe) it inſulteth.*

374 *The ignorance of a good thing bringeth neglect, and ſlighting, the violation of it brings zeale, ſatiety brings diſdaine.*

375 *It is a ſhame if any one bluſh for things unſeemly, but it will be an eaſing of griefe, if you thinke that all things happen to all men.*

376 *For after the fall nothing was entire in us, all things mangled, maimed, torne.*

Cap. 30.

De Mechanicis in genere.

377 Hactenus naturalia: Artes mechanicæ ſunt, quæ victum & amictum acquirunt.

378 Jam ergo artificum quoque officinæ viſendæ nobis erunt.

Cap. 30.

Of Mechanicke (or handicraft) trades in generall.

377 *Hitherto of naturall things: Thoſe are mechanick arts which get living and cloathing.*

378 *Therefore now the ſhops of trades-men ſhall be to be ſeen by us.*

CAP. 31.

De hortorum cultura.

379 HOrtus, vel pomarium eſt, vel viridarium, vel vivarium.

380 Sepitur vel aggere, vel macerie, vel plancis, vel ſepe, e palis (*ſudibus*) longuriis, aliiſve vitilibus plexa.

381 Hortulanus (*olitor*) ligone & rutro, bipalióque fodit, & per pulvinos ſemina ſpargit.

382 Arborator ſeminario vel taleis vel viviradicibus conſito (concinnitas eſt & elegantia, ſi per quincuncem digerantur) furculos inſerit & rigat, ſcalpróque germina putat, ſtolones amputat.

383 Oleum ex olivis exprimitur, ſubtus amurca ſidit, fraces abjiciuntur.

384 Apiarius alvearia curat, cerámque liquat.

CAP. 32.

De agricultura.

385 AGricola eſt, qui agrum colit, proven-

CAP. 31.

Of the dreſſing of gardens.

379 A Garden is either of apples, or of herbs, or for beaſts.

380 It is encloſed either with a mound, or a wall, or boards, or a hedge folded together of ſtakes, long poles, or other pliable materials.

381 The gardener diggeth with his ſpade, mattocke, and ſhovell, and ſprinkleth the ſeeds through the beds.

382 The wood-cutter in the ſeed-plot ſet with graffe-ſtockes and quick-ſets (it is a neatneſſe & comelineſſe, if they be ordered by five in a row) planteth the young graffes, and watereth them, and pruneth the young branches with his ſhaving knife, he pareth off the ſuperfluous branches.

383 Oile is preſſed out of olives, the lees ſettle below, the dregs are caſt away.

384 The bee-keeper looketh to the hives, and melteth the waxe.

CAP. 32.

Of husbandry.

385 He is a husbandman, who tilleth a field, and

túque

tuque annonæ ſe ſuſtentat.

386 Cui fundi & prædia locantur, manceps ; cui villa creditur, villicus & colonus eſt.

387 Arvum ſubactum, & à ceſpitis radicibus repurgatum, ut ſit fœcundius, ante ſementem ſtercoratur ſimo vel margâ.

388 Novale & vervactum, *i.e.* requietus ager, feracior eſt teſtibili.

389 Araturus jungit aratro boves, non funibus ſed jugo.

390 Tum agitans, & ſtimulo incitans ſubarat, iterat, tertiat, ſeminat & occat, per liras & verſuras.

391 Inter lirandum verò alterâ tenet ſtivam (ne deliret) alterâ rallam, & culter cum buræ indito vomere proſcindit ſulcos, donec abſolvatur jugerum.

392 Porca ſit tranſverſim ad derivandam uliginem.

393 Occam *(urpices)* in argilloſo ſolo ferream eſſe

maintaineth himſelf with the revenue of his proviſion.

386 *Hee is a tenant to whom grounds and farmes are let out, and hee to whom a village is committed is a baliffe and a farmour.*

387 *A field broken up, and cleanſed from the roots of turfe, that it may bee more fruitfull, before ſeed time is manured with dung or marle.*

388 *Land newly broken up, and fallow land, that is, a field laid to reſt, is more fruitfull than that which is ſowne every yeere.*

389 *Hee being about to plow, yoketh his oxen to the plow, not with ropes, but with a yoke.*

390 *Then driving and pricking them on with a goad, he underfurroweth, ploweth it againe, and a third time hee ſoweth, and harroweth it, by ridges and turnings.*

391 *But as he maketh ridges, with one hand he holdeth the plow-handle, leſt he make the ridge fall, with the other the plow-ſtaffe, and the coulter with the plow-ſhare put upon the plow-taile, cuts the* [a] *furrowes, till the* [b] *acre be finiſhed.*

a Or plow-land.
b So much as a yoke of oxen will plow in a day.

392 *A croſſe furrow is made overthwartly to drain away the moiſture.*

393 *It is meet that an harrow bee of iron in a clay*

oportet, in ſabuloſo lignea ſatis eſt.

394 Ubi ſegetes fruticeſcunt, ne à zizaniis ſuffocentur fruges, ſarritione (runcatione) opus eſt.

395 Cum meſſis adeſt, meſſores falce metunt, manipulatimque diſponunt.

396 Colligunt poſtmodum in mergites, & colligant tomicibus, ſuperante in campo ſtipulâ.

397 Tum vehibus in horrea convehunt, vel acervos congerunt.

398 Tritores in area flagellis triturant (olim tribulabant tribulâ:) linquuntur ſtramina & acera.

399 Subjactant exinde ventilabro, ut ſecernatur palea.

400 Si quid adhuc ſupereſt, cribro cernunt, ut fiat frumentum, quod granariis inferatur.

ground, in a ſandy ground a wooden one is ſufficient.

394 *Where the corne groweth into eares, leſt the corne be choaked by tares, there is need of weeding.*

395 *When harveſt comes, the mowers mow with a ſithe, and order them by bundles, (or handfuls.)*

396 *Afterward they gather them into ſheaves, and bind them with * cords, the ſtubble remaining in the field.*

397 *Then they carry them into barnes with carts, or heap them up into rickes.*

398 *The threſhers doe threſh them with flailes in the floore (in times paſt they did beat it out with a threſhing cart) the ſtraw and chaffe is left.*

399 *After that, they toſſe it up and downe with a vanne, that the chaffe may be ſeparated.*

400 *If any thing as yet remain, they ſift it with a ſieve, that it may be made bread-corne, which is carried into graneries.*

Cap. 33.
De molitura.

401 Antiquitùs tundebant solummodò piſtillis in mortario, hinc piſana.

Cap. 33.
Of grinding.

401 *In old time they did only beat it with peſtles in a morter, hence a piſan.*

402 Deinde

402 Deinde pinſebant pilo ruido in piſtrino, fiebántque pultes & alicæ.

403 Noviſſimè excogitatæ ſunt molæ (truſatiles primùm, poſt aſinariæ, tum aquatiles & ventoſæ.)

304 Ubi per ſaccum cilicinum farina incernitur, excutitúrque, furfuribus extra ſparſis.

405 Sed qui molit (*moliter*) emolumento inhiat.

402 *Afterward they did bray it with a rough peſtle in a bake-houſe, hence pulſe and frumenty were made.*

403 *At the very laſt mils were found out (firſt hand-mils, afterward* [n] *aſſe-mils, then* [h] *water and wind-mils.)*

404 *Where the flower is ſhaken or ſifted out through a ſearce, the branne being bolted out.*

405 *But the miller gapeth after gaine.*

[n] Or horſe-mils.

Cap. 34.
De panificio.

406 Piſtor maſſam in mactra ſpatha lignea depſit, & in furno excoquit: Cupedinarius ex polline cupedias parat.

407 Panis fermentatus geminam habet cruſtam, medullam intus proroſam, azymus compactus eſt.

408 Placentarum ſpecies ſunt, ſimilæ, ſpiræ, cruſtulæ, lagana, liba, ſcriblitæ (*ſtriblitæ*) tortæ, artocreata, &c.

Cap. 34.
Of bread-making.

406 *The Baker kneads the paſte in a kneading trough with a woodden ſtice, and* [i] *baketh it in an oven. A Confectioner prepareth ſweet meats of the fineſt flowre.*

407 *Leavened bread hath a double cruſt, and the crumbe full of holes within: unleavened bread is well cloſed together.*

408 *The kinds of cakes are ſimnels, rolls, cracknels, pancakes, wafers, fritters, tarts, fleſh-pies, &c.*

[i] Boileth.

Cap. 35.
De pecuaria.

409 Opilioni, pedo vel flagro apparato, ovium

Cap. 35.
Of the keeping of cattell.

409 *A Flocke of ſheep is committed to a ſhep-*

agmen concreditur, in quo ille peculium ſuum peculiari charactere inſignitum habet.

416 Lupus, voraciſſima beſtia, famelicus ululat, impetitque non greges ſolùm, ſed & armenta, à quo ea tuentur, (*cuſtodiunt*) moloſſi, hos autem ab illo millus.

k Back as the Tartarians & wild Irish.

411 Vagi paſtores paſcua mutantes, mapalia ſua carris circumvehunt.

412 Mandræ ſunt tralatitiæ caulæ.

413 Bubulci è bubilibus, ſubulci haris, buccinâ evocant.

l Trumpet.

414 Illi in præſepibus, hi in aqualiculis, paſtum præbentes, ſtabula palâ expurgant.

m The Ewe lambs after the bringing forth young.

415 Vitulus & ſubrumus agnus, ex ubere coloſtram ſugunt, ancilla verò lac mulget, mulctrali excipiens.

416 E lactis cremore (*flore*) conſit butyrum, è lacte coagulato caſeus, ſerum ſupereſt.

417 Vacca prægnans forda (*horda*) dicitur, nondum fœta, bucula & juvenca, eſſœta mactationi eſt.

418 Fœnum è pratis ſeculâ

beard, his ſheep-hooke or whip being prepared, in which he hath his own proper ſtocke, marked with a peculiar marke.

410 *The wolfe, a moſt ravenous beaſt, yels being hungry, and ſetteth upon not only ſtockes, but alſo heards, from whom maſtives doe protect them, but a collar defends them from him.*

411 *Wandring* k *ſhepheards changing their paſtures, carrie about their bovels in carres.*

412 *Sheepfolds are removeable coats.*

413 *Neat-heards call out (their cattell) out of the ſtalls, ſwineheards out of their ſties, with an* l *horne.*

414 *Thoſe giving meat in cratches, theſe in troughs, doe cleanſe their ſtables with a ſhovell.*

415 *A calfe and a ſucking lamb ſucke* m *beeſtings out of the udder, but a maid milketh it, receiving it in a milkepaile.*

416 *Butter is made of the creame of milke, cheeſe of curdled milke, the whey remaineth.*

417 *A Cow great with calfe is called (in latine)* forda, *or* horda, *being not yet with calfe, an heifer, being paſt bearing ſhe is for the ſlaughter.*

418 *Hay cut downe out of the*

deſectum

deſectum & ſicilitum ſiccatur, raſtris corraditur, furcis in cumulos & fœnilia comportatur.

419 E renaſcente gramine chordum fit.

meadowes with a ſithe, and mowed againe, is raked with rakes, is carried together with forkes into cockes and ſtackes.

419 *The latter crop comes of graſſe growne againe.*

Cap. 36.
De Lanionia.

420 LAnio altilia (veſcula enim non ſunt veſca, (*eſculenta*) quis iis veſcatur?) in laniena mactat, jugulat, excoriat, diſſecat, in macello venum exponit.

421 Inteſtina palpâ efarciens, farcimina & lucanicas, (*hillas*) tomacula (*botulos*) apexabones, tuceta (*iſicia*) itèmque offas penitas, pernas (*petaſones*) & ſuccidias conficit.

422 Adeps non concreſcit æquè ſpiſsè ut ſebum, quia opimior.

Cap. 36.
Of the butchery.

420 *A Butcher kils, that is, cuts the throat, flaies, cutteth up ſatlings in the ſlaughter-houſe: (for leane meats are not fit to be eaten, who would eate them?) he ſetteth them out to be ſold in the ſhambles.*

421 *Stuffing the inwards, eſpecially the fatteſt of them, with pudding meat, he maketh puddings, chitterlings, ſauſages, blacke puddings, alſo long puddings, gammons and flitches.*

422 *Fat doth not grow together ſo cloſely as* [n] *tallow, becauſe it is more greaſie.*

[n] It is made of ſuperfluous bloud gathered in the membranes.

Cap. 37.
De venatura.

423 VEnator feras in ſcrobes, foveáſque pellicit, aut canum ſagacium odoratu per veſtigia veſtigat & venatur.

Cap. 37.
Of hunting.

423 *A Huntſ-man allureth wild beaſts into ditches and pit-fals, or findeth them out, and hunteth them by the foot-ſteps, by the ſmell of* [o] *bloud-hounds.*

[o] Well ſented dogges.

424 Odora-

424 Odoratores enim indagant, vertagi perſequuntur & aſſequuntur.

425 Cerva ut incaſſet & plagas varis tentas incidit, irretitur & interimitur: ſi evaſit, celeratâ fugâ,

426 Aper ſpumans & frendens venabulo tranſactus interficitur.

424 *For blood-hounds ſeeke out, tumblers doe purſue and overtake them.*

425 *A hind, as ſhe falleth into nets and wiles ſtretched out upon forkes, is entangled and ſlaine: if ſhee have eſcaped, ſhe flies away ſwiftly.*

426 *The foaming and raging boare is ſlaine, being ſtricken with an hunting ſpeare.*

Cap. 38.

De piſcatione.

427 PIſcator in lacu & piſcina reti & verriculo, tragulâve, in amne ſagenâ & naſſâ piſcatur, hamo (cui eſca inditur) ubivis.

Cap. 38.

Of fiſhing.

427 *AN Angler fiſheth in a lake and pond with a net and dragge, or fiſh-ſpeare; in a river with a bow-net or weele, with a hooke (which is baited) every where.*

Cap. 39.

De aucupio.

428 AUceps aucupio exſtructo per illices allectas ineſcatáſve aviculas, vel reticulis adobruit, vel calamis viſcatis (quos in amite ſeu pertica proſtituit) implicat, vel tendiculæ (aut decipulæ), aut laqueorum tranſennis illaqueat.

429 Quis vitâ donat, caveæ

Cap. 39.

Of fowling.

428 *THe fowler, his fowling inſtrument being ſet, either overwhelmes the little birds allured and enticed by calls, in ſmall nets, or entangleth them with lime-twigs, which hee ſetteth forth on a pole or perch, or catcheth them in the nooſe of ſpringes, or entraps them in pit-fals.*

429 *Hee impriſoneth thoſe incar-*

incarcerat, ſive junctim, ſive ſeparatim.

430 Siqua pedicâ impedita ſeſe expedit, avolat, niſi ſe iterum tricis intricet.

which he ſuffereth to live, in a cage, either jointly or ſeverally.

430 *If any being intrapped in a ſnare, get her ſelfe looſe, ſhee flies away, unleſſe ſhee enſnare her ſelfe againe in his gins.*

CAP. 40.

De Coquinaria.

431 PRomus condus opſonia è promptuario profert, ſed coquus in foco, lebetibus (*cucumis*) ahenis & cacabis elixat, verubus aſſat, craticulâ torret, lartagine frigit.

431 *THe yeoman of the larder bringeth forth meats out of the ſtore-houſe, but the cooke in the chimney boileth them in kettles, pans and caldrons, roaſteth them on ſpits, broileth them on a gridiron, fryeth them in a frying-pan.*

432 Si quid fervet & bullit, trullâ confutat, ſi ſpumat, rudiculâ (*rudiculâ*) deſpumat.

432 *If any thing bee hot and boileth, he cooleth it with a ladle, if it gather ſcumme, hee ſcummeth it off with a ſcummer.*

433 Fuſcinâ extrahit, fiſcinâ & qualo (*colo*) colat.

433 *Hee draweth out meat with a fleſh forke, and draineth it with a ſtrainer and colander.*

434 Reſidua culinæ utenſilia ſunt, rutabulum, batillum, ignitabulum, radula, crates ferreæ, trua (*alvei*) urcei, catini & patinæ, quæ cum colluuntur, fit colluvies.

434 *Other implements of the kitchen are a cole-rake, a fire-ſhovell, a chafer, a grater, a gridiron, treyes pitchers, platters and baſins, which when they are waſhed a ſinke is made.*

435 Vas ansâ prenſabis, ſed ſi anceps eſt, ambigas quâ arripias.

435 *Thou ſhalt lay hold on a veſſell by the handle, but if it be two-eared, thou maiſt doubt by which thou maiſt take it.*

436 Aves

436 Aves deplumantur, pisces desquamantur, exenterantur, exdorsuantur.

437 Assati & frixi salubriores sunt, quam jurulenti, nisi pluisculum condiantur.

438 Salsamenta & infumata ægrè concoquuntur.

436 *Birds are pulled, fishes are unscailed, bowelled, or broken in the backe.*

437 *Being roasted and fryed they are more wholesome than sodden, unlesse they be somewhat the more seasoned.*

438 *Salt fishes, and things dried in the smoake are hardly concocted.*

Cap. 41.
De potulentorum paratura.

439 Vinitor vites novellas plantat, traducibúsq; propagat, vineam bidente pastinat, palmites ridicis seu pedamentis staruminat, paulò post pampinat, eum vindemiat, racemarione pauperibus relictâ.

440 Uvor suavis ex acinosis orcâ prestis uvis, to oculari exurgetur, qui è lacu in cadum (vel seriam) transfatus mustum, & posteaquam fuerit defæcatus, vinum dicitur, potus exhilerandis mœstis accommodus.

441 Annotinum est optimum, hornum nonnihil fæculentum.

Cap. 41.
Of the preparing of drinkes.

439 *The vine-dresser planteth young vines, and spreadeth them by drawing them along from bough to bough, hee delves the vineyard with a forke, hee underseteth the branches with props or supporters, a little after he pruneth, then hee gathereth the vintage, the gleaning of the boughs being left to the poore.*

440 *A sweet juice is strained with the wine-presses out of grapes full of kernels, pressed in a fat, which being removed out of the keel-fat into the hogshead (is called) Must, and after that it hath been refined, it is called wine, a fit drinke for cheering the sorrowfull.*

441 *Being of a yeere old it is the best, of lesse than a yeer somewhat impure.*

442 Factitia

442 Factitia ſunt, abſinthites, helenites, &c.

443 Defrutum eſt ſapa, exoletum vappa.

444 Hoc ubi non abundant, mulſum (*hydromeli*) coquitur; iremque cereviſia ex polenta (*farre toſto*) & lupulo.

445 Abditur in cellas frigidiores, & obturatur, relita verò, promitur ſiphone aut epiſtomio.

446 Capacioribus in cupis ſapidior eſt, quia non evaporat, præſertim cantharis (*baſellis*) altioribus.

447 Ex inclinato dolio fæces unà exeunt.

448 Ex vinaceis confit lora ceu poſca.

449 Infundibula ad lagenas pertinent.

442 *Made wines are wormewood wine, enula campane wine, &c.*

443 *Metheglin is wine boiled to the third part, being ſtale it is lees.*

444 *Where they do not abound with this, Meath is boiled, and alſo beere, of malt and hops.*

445 *It is laid cloſe into cooler cellars, and is ſtopped up, but being broached, it is drawne with a ſpigget or cocke.*

446 *It is more ſavoury in larger cups, becauſe it evaporateth not, eſpecially in higher cups.*

447 *The dregs goe out together out of the tunne, being tilted.*

448 P *Piquet is made of the kernels of grapes.* q *So the French call it.*

449 *Tunnels belong to flaggons.*

Cap. 42.

De aurigatione.

450 EQuiſo in equili equum capiſtro alligatum, aut fiſcella (ſi mordax ſit) conſtrictum ſtrigili purgat, gauſape inſternit, avenam vanno ventilat.

451 Eques ephippio inſidens, ſtapedibus

Cap. 42.

Of carting.

450 *A Horſe-keeper in the ſtable with his horſecombe currieth his horſe tied with an halter, or held faſt with a ſnaffle (if hee be apt to bite) hee covers him with a mantle, he winnowes the oats with a vanne.*

451 *The horſe-man ſitting on*

ſtapedibus inſiſtit, calcaribus inſtigat, fræno & habenâ pro lubitu flectit.

452 Antilena, poſtilena, dorſuale & phaleræ cæteræ, ornamenti ei ſunt.

453 Succuſſator equitem quaſſat, gradarius molliter, tollutarius (*aſturco*) tollutim, fertur, nec cæſpitat.

r With an umbling pace.

454 Auriga parippum ſellario jugat, anteceſſorios ante ſe agit.

455 Magnates ſejugibus vehuntur, pilentis & carpentis, plebeii quadrigâ, trigâ, bigâ, idque rhedis & eſſedis; alicubi etiam ciſiis.

456 Onera plauſtris (*ſarracis*) trahiſque, ægrotantes arcerâ, delicati lecticâ tranſvehuntur.

f Perchance ſo we may call Sedans.

457 Currus habet rotas ex modiolo, radiis duodecim, aſſidibus ſex, & totidem canthis, contextas, ſed axes ut axungiâ ungantur, ſuecuſſi ſuſtolluntur.

458 Temonis extremitati admoventur de helcio dependentis rectacula (ſive fun-

the ſaddle reſts himſelf upon the ſtirrops, prieketh with ſpurres, turneth him with a bridle and a reine at his pleaſure.

452 *The breaſt-leather, the crupper, the ſaddle-cloth, and other trappings, are an ornament to him.*

453 *A trotting horſe jogeth his rider, a gentle paced horſe is carried on ſoftly, an ambler gently, and ſtumbleth not.*

454 *A carter yoaketh a horſe willing to follow to his waggon, hee driveth thoſe which will lead the way before him.*

455 *Great men are carried in charets, with ſixe horſes, in horſe-litters, in coaches, the meaner ſort in a waggon with foure, three, or two horſes, and that in carts and waines, in ſome places alſo in carres.*

456 *Loads are tranſported in waines and dreyes, ſicke men in a carock, ſuch as are delicate in an horſe-litter.*

457 *A chariot hath wheeles made up of a nave, twelve ſpokes, ſixe felves, and ſo many iron binders, but the axle-trees are lifted up with a crane, that they may bee annointed with wheele-greaſe.*

458 *Binders hanging down from the harneſſe (whether they be chaines or leather-*

catenæ,

catenæ, ſive lora:) ponè autem ſuſſlamen, ad ſuſſlaminandum in præcipiti deſcenſu currum.

459 Qui cum per orbitas levius trahatur, ne exorbites, reſpice.

460 Clitellæ mulo aut caballo imponuntur, ut per loca præcipitia & invia, tranſitum alium non ferentia, onera transferantur.

461 Bajuli vel humeris, vel unirotâ, vel feretris, ærumnâ à collo ſuſpensâ, bajulant.

traces) are put to the end of the waine beame, but there it an haſpe behind, to ſtay the cart in ſome ſteep deſcent.

459 *Which when it is drawne ſomewhat lightly through the cart-paths, looke backe that you goe not out of the way.*

460 *Packe-ſaddles are ſet upon a mule or packe-horſe, that burdens may bee carried through ſteep and unpaſſable waies, ſuffering no other manner of paſſage.*

461 *Porters carry either on their ſhoulders, or in wheele-barrowes, or in truſſes, with a bearing rope hung about the necke.*

Cap. 43.
De Navicularia.

462 ATranſmarinis apportaturi quædam nautæ, æquor navigant.

463 Nauclerus in puppi ad clavum (*gubernaculum*) ſedens, gubernat, alii per foros curſitantes ad antennas vela explicant vel contrahunt, jam in malo, jam in prorâ, appendentes & aplustria.

464 Tranquillo ſalo velificatio non procedit, niſi remi-

Cap. 43.
Of the art of Ship-making.

462 *MArriners being about to carry things from places beyond the ſeas, ſaile over the ſea.*

463 *The Pilot ſitting in the hindecke at the ſterne, governes it, others running through the hatches hoiſe the ſailes, or ſtrike ſaile toward the ſaile-yard, ſometimes on the maſt, ſometimes on the prow alſo, hanging out their flagges.*

464 *Men ſaile not in a calme ſea, unleſſe the rowers ſtir-*

ges

ges per tranſtra ad ſcalmos conſidentes remigent: (ſed celocem (*liburnicam, lembũ*) fiabra, velocius impellunt, quam remi triremem) &, ubi opus, contis trudendo à brevibus & ſcopulis, propellant.

[t] Properly one having three oares on a ſide.

465 Nam huc ſi incidant, naufragio periclitantur, ni rerum jacturam faciant: idcircò profunditatem bolide exquirunt.

466 Procellâ obortâ, ne abripiantur à decumanis fluctibus, anchoram rudenti annexam jaciunt, atque ita fluctuant & jactantur.

[u] Decumanus fluctus, i.e. the tenth wave was ſuppoſed the moſt violent.

467 Primò & ſecundò navigans (etiamſi vento ſecundo) nauſeam vix effugit.

[x] Deſire to vomit.

468 Navis vacua, præſertim actuaria (*corbita*) quò firmius innatet, ſaburrâ oneratur, ſed ſi nimiò plus peſſum ibit.

[y] Loaden with ballaſt.

469 Fatiſcit multoties, pérque hiſcentes rimas ſentina illabitur, ac in carinam confluit, unde anliâ exantlatur.

[z] Sailing.

470 Navigatione peractâ actutum navigia in portum appellenda ſunt, aut certè in opportunam ſtationem deducenda.

471 In navigabili flumine lintribus & ſcaphis (*cymbis*) utuntur, imò & ratibus.

472 Ubi vadum deeſt (*deſit*) pontone trajiciunt, dicti-

ting together on their ſeat, do row at the loop-holes (but blaſts doe more ſwiftly drive forward pinnaces, than oares doe a [t] galley) and where there is need, by thruſting with their ſtaves drives them from ſhelves and rockes.

465 For if they happen hither they are endangered by ſhipwracke, unleſſe they will ſuffer loſſe, therefore they ſound the depth with a plummet.

466 A tempeſt being riſen, leſt they be carried away by the [u] huge waves, they caſt an anchor tied to a cable, and ſo float, and are toſſed up and downe.

467 He that ſets to ſea the firſt or ſecond time, although with a proſperous wind, ſcarcely avoideth [x] ſea ſickneſſe.

468 An empty ſhip, eſpecially a brigandine, that it may ſaile more ſtrongly, is [y] ballaſted, but if more than enough, it will be caſt away.

469 It chanceth ſometimes, and the filth falleth in through the gaping chinkes, and runs together into the keele, whence it is drawne out with a pump.

470 The [z] voyage being ended, the ſhips are to be haled ſpeedily into the haven, or indeed are to bee brought into ſome convenient road.

471 In navigable rivers men uſe ſcullers and ſmall boats, and alſo lighters.

472 Where there is a ford wanting, they convey over in

turque

túrque trajectus; ſed portitor nanlum poſcit.

473 Alibi ſiunt pontes, lapidei vel ſublicii, & penſiles, itémque ponticuli.

474 Urinatores quævis pro funda tranant.

a ferry boat, and it is called ones paſſage; but the ferryman requireth his fare.

473 *In ſome places bridges are made of ſtone or wood, or draw-bridges, & ſmaller planks.*

474 *Such as dive ſwim over any deeps.*

CAP. 44.

De itineribus.

475 VIator, quò tendit, rectâ ſine ambagibus proficiſcatur, ad diverticula ne divertat.

476 Semitæ causâ viam ne deſerat, niſi tritus ſit callis, & itineris dux comésve peritus.

477 Avia & ſalebras qui metuit, nunquam deviet.

478 Bivium fallax eſt; quapropter ne erres, obvios ſciſcitare, quâ eundum, num hâc an illâc, & dextrorſum an ſiniſtrorſum flectendum.

479 Tramites & compita non æquè ſeducunt.

480 Peregrinari ut abſque interprete poſſis, idioma calle.

481 Peregrè ituro ocreæ competunt, aut perones ob cœnum, & petaſus (*galerus*) ob ſolem, & penula, è

CAP. 44.

Of journies.

475 *LEt the traveller goe whither hee entendeth ſtreight, without wandrings, let him not turn into by-paths.*

476 *Let him not forſake the high-way, becauſe of a path, unleſſe there bee a beaten rode, and a skilfull guide and companion of ones way.*

477 *Let him which feareth by-waies and bogs, never wander out of the* a *way.*

a Or in by-waies.

478 *A forked way is deceitfull; wherefore that you erre not, enquire of ſuch as you meet, whether you muſt turne this way or that way, toward the right hand, or the left.*

479 *Croſſe wayes and* b *corners of ſtreets, doe not lead awry alike.*

b Where foure ſtreets doe meet.

480 *That you may travell without an interpreter, get the proper ſpeech of each country.*

481 *Boots or winter ſhooes are fit for one that goeth abroad, by reaſon of the dirt, and a broad-brimmed hat, be-*

cœstâ lanâ, ob pluvias, & baculus, seu scipio, quo nitatur, adminiculo enim est.

482 Opus & viatico ad faciendas impensas, vel literis cambii (*collybi.*)

483 Sed & patientiâ, sub dio enim pernoctare obtingit.

484 Ubi ubi es, quicum sis attende.

485 Latrones (*prædones*) enim prædantur, piratæ spoliant, imò in hospitio non hospes ab hospite tutus.

a Ovidius.

486 Sarcinæ, quibus sua convasata sibi portant, sunt, vidulus, mantica, pera, sacciperium, bulga, marsupium, crumena, loculus, denique sinus & funda.

487 Ut expeditior sis, impedimentis ne te aggrava.

488 Si maturandum est, eelectibus uti, quàm b veredis præstat.

b Lovehens rhedam.

489 E longinquo reducem te salvum & sospitem lætabundi tui excipient.

cause of the sun, and a cloake of tosed woull, because of the raine, and a walking-staffe whereon to leane, for it is an helpe.

482 *He had need also of money for his journey, to lay out, or by letters of exchange.*

483 *As also of patience, for it happens that hee may lie in the open aire.*

484 *Where ever you are, marke with whom you are.*

485 *For theeves doe rob, pirats take booties, yea in the Inne the guest is not safe from his hoast.*

486 *The packes wherein they carry their things trussed up, are a budget, a wallet, a satchell, a portmantle, a malt, a leatherne bag, a purse, a pocket, and lastly, a knapsack and a sling.*

487 *That thou maist be the more ready, doe not load thy selfe with unnecessary luggage.*

488 *If you must make haste, it is better to use post or rauhorses than cart-horses.*

489 *Thy friends will receive thee joyfully, comming againe safe and sound.*

Cap. 45.
De Mercatura.

490 MErcatores bona aliunde allata, non absque lucro (quis enim cum damno quæstum faciat?) divendunt.

Cap. 45.
Of Merchandise.

490 *Merchants do not sell goods brought from another place without gain, for who would traffick with losse?*

491 In

491 In emporiis celebria exercentur commercia, oppidatim nundinæ & mercatus inſtituuntur.

491 *In market townes famous tradings are ᶜ uſed, faires ᶜ Exercitabi and merchandiſe are kept town by towne.*

492 Et propolæ, & lanii tonſores, & tabernarii, & circumforanei, & ſcrutarii cum ſertis ſuis, negotiatores dici volunt.

492 *Both buckſters and chapmen, and vintners, and pedlars, and broakers with their old clothes, will be called traffickers.*

493 Et quidni? ubique ſanè merx licet (*venit*) venditor indicem, emptor licetus (*licitatur*) donec contrahant.

493 *And why not? ſurely merchandiſe is every where ſet to ſale, the ſeller ſheweth it, the buyer cheapeneth it, untill they bargaine.*

494 Sed qui mercatur, ne ſe defraudet, nummorum, qui aurei ſunt vel argentei, vel ærei (*æneî*) teneat valorem, oboli, ſemoboli, teruncii, grotſi, floreni, ſolidi imperialis, ſcutati, coronati, &c.

494 *But let him that buyeth, that hee couzen not himſelfe, know the value of monies, whether they be of gold, ſilver, or braſſe, of an halfe-penny, farthing, doit, the groat, the floren, the rixe dollar, the ſcute, the crowne, &c.*

495 Talentum Atticum valuit ſexaginta minas, minæ centenos denarios (*drachmas*) ſeu quadringentos ſeſtertios, ſeſtertius autem duos crucigeros, monetæ noſtratis.

495 *The* [d] *Attick talent was valued at 60. pounds, their pound at 100. drachms, or 400. ſeſterces, but a ſeſterce at two duckets of our money, i.e. German.*

[d] The Athenian talent was either greater or leſſer; the greater was of our Engliſh money 250. pounds, the leſſer 187. pounds, 10. ſhillings: their mina, or pound is 12. ounces and an halfe, which is of Engliſh money, valuing ſilver at 5 ſh. 4 pence the ounce, 3. pounds.

496 Pretium rerum ingraveſcit, aut remittit, ſed nihil carius conſtare aiunt, quàm quod precibus emitur.

496 *The price of things waxeth greater or leſſe, but they ſay nothing coſts dearer than what is bought by entreatie.*

2. ſhillings, 6. pence. Their *drachma* is of Engliſh money 3. pence halfepenny, being the ſame with the Romane penny. A duckat is 9 ſhillings 8 pence. A ſeſterce is marked by the Romanes with LL. which we doe erroneouſly print IIS. containing two Romane pounds and an halfe: it is of our pennie-ware penny, halfepenny, farthing. Now when they reckone ſumes of money (*ſeſtertia*) they uſe to ſpeak of many ſingle ſeſterces; but if *ſeſtertium*, they mean ſo many thouſands of ſeſterces.

Cap. 46.

De veſtiariis opificiis.

497 Linum & cannabis macerantur in lacunis, & exſiccata frangibulo comminuuntur, tum carminantur, remanente ibi floccô, hîc ſtupâ.

498 Debita nutrices penſo ad colum applicato, fila trahunt ſive girgillo, ſive fuſo cum verticillo.

499 Ex alabro vel thombo, glomerantur glomi, & fit tela.

500 Textor ſtamini tramam, (*ſubtegmen*) ſubtexens, linteum & carbaſum conficit, quod ut candeſcat, inſolatur.

501 Bilex & trilex triplicatum licium requirit.

502 Idem propemodum in lanificio fit.

503 Pectitur lana vel goſſipium (*bambacium*) carminatur, netur, texitur, & pani tranſeunt in pannum, quem ſi levidenſis eſt, fullo conſtipat, tinctor in cortina tingit.

504 Sartor forfice ſcindit, acu & digitali inſtrumenta ſuit, ſed ne ſuturæ notabiles ſint, quandóque & diſſuit, ſurſúmque fiſſuras conſuit, plicátque.

Cap. 46.

Of making cloaths.

497 *Flaxe and hempe are ſteeped in ponds, and being dried are bruſed with a brake, then they are carded, the hurds remaining there, here the tow.*

498 *Afterward the ſpinſters, the tow being put on the diſtaffe, doe ſpin it with a wheele, or with a ſpindle and whorle.*

499 *Clewes are wound from off the reele or winding wheele, and the web is made up.*

500 *The weaver weaving the woofe to the warp, maketh linnen and canuaſſe, which is laid in the ſun that it may be whitened.*

501 *Being woven with two or three twiſts, it requireth a trebled thread.*

502 *The ſame is almoſt done in the weauing of woollen.*

503 *Woollen or cotton is towed, carded, ſpun, woven, and the rolls paſſe into the cloth, which if it be courſe, the fuller thickneth, the dier dieth in a fat.*

504 *The tailour carteth garments with his ſheeres, ſeweth them with a needle and a thimble, but that the ſtitches be not much ſeen, ſometime hee unſeweth them, and againe ſeweth up the rents, and foldeth them.*

505 Qui

e Obſervable.

505 Qui vetera ſarcit (reſarcit) veteramentarius, qui interpolat, mango eſt.

506 Coriarius coria lixivio elaborat, è quibus ſutor (calcearius) in ſutrina ad modulum, ſubulâ & filo picato calceamenta conficit.

507 Pellio è pellibus pellicia conſtruit.

508 Alutarius alutas præbet: ſed omnes hi per deſpectum (ludibrium) cerdones audiunt.

505 *Hee that patcheth old clothes is a botcher, hee that trimmeth them up is a broaker.*

506 *The tanner worketh his hides with ooze, of which the ſhooe-maker maketh ſhooes in his ſhop according to the laſt, with an awle and a* f *pitched threed.*

f Waxed.

507 *The skinner maketh pelts of skinnes.*

508 *The currier giveth us tawed leather: but all theſe in contempt are called handicrafts.*

Cap. 47.
Veſtituum genera.

509 VEſtis ad obtegendam nuditatem è Paradiſo ejectis data, ſtultè ad faſtum adhibetur.

510 Moles nobis eſt, & remora, induendo toties & exuendo.

511 Alii laxâ gaudent, alii ſtrictâ, habitu multiplici.

512 Veſtitus virilis eſt, thorax cum manicis, colobium, femoralia (braccæ, caligæ) toga talaris, lacerna (abolla) ſagum, læna, paludamentum.

513 Fœmineus, amiculum, ſtola, ſupparus, calanticæ (ricæ) pepla, præcinctoria, vitta, reticulum, mitra.

514 Communis, indumentum (in-

Cap 47.
The kinds of garments.

509 *Cloathing being given to them being caſt out of paradiſe, is fooliſhly uſed for pride.*

510 *It is a burden and an hinderance to us in putting on and off ſo oft.*

511 *Some like it looſe, others ſtrait, after a changeable faſhion.*

512 *Man-like apparrell is a doublet with ſleeves, a jacket, breeches, ſtockens, a gowne to the ankles, a lined coat, a mandilian, a mantle, a robe of eſtate.*

513 *Garments for a woman, are a long coat, a veile, a ſmock, kerchiefes, hoods, aprons, a haire-lace, a caule, a coife, a miter.*

514 *Common apparrell (to bath)*

crulis & subucula) capillatura, pileus (*cujus* [illegible] *opera est*) cinctus, tunicæ, pallæ, chirotheca, tibialia, calcei (*solea*, obstragulum & corrigias habentes) soccí, crepidæ, subere mollita sandalia, & utrivis pedi quadrantes cothurni.

515 Omnia, ubi opus est, spinulis (*acicula*) uncinulis, & spinteribus, fibulis & nodulis (*globulis*) connectuntur.

516 Cingulo nos cingimus, & discingimus, ligulis nodos adstringimus aut solvimus.

517 Pallia amicimus.

518 Ornamenta adjiciuntur, redimicula (quibus cinguli & alia redimiuntur) taeniæ, limbeæ, limbi (*insitæ*) lemnisci, laciniæ.

519 Item annuli, torques, monilia, inaures, armillæ, &c. aurifabrorum & gemmariorum opera, nec non linteola, strophia, (*sudaria.*)

520 Centones inopum sunt.

521 Gynæceum suum mundum habet, matronæ pedisequas.

Cap. 48.
De fabrilibus artificiis.

522 PRimitus in specubus, & cavernis, & tabernis, & [illegible] *habent casæ, a bonnet, a cap, (whose top is a tuffe) a tire, coats, robes, palls (garments proper to the episcopall dignitie) gloves, stockens, shooes, (having a soule, an upper leather, and buskets) socks, slippers softened with corke, and sandals, and buskins fitting for either foot.*

515 *All where it is needfull are tied together with pins, hookes, and clasps, buttons, and knots.*

516 *Wee gird our selves with a girdle, and ungird our selves, wee tye or loosen knots with points.*

517 *We put on cloakes.*

518 *Ornaments are added, (as) fillets, to which the tresses and other things are tied, ribbands, welts, guards, garland ribbands, fringes.*

519 *Also rings, collars, chaines, eare-rings, bracelets for the hands, the works of gold-smiths and jewellers, also napkins, necke-clothes, handkerchiefes.*

520 *Quilted coats are for the poore.*

521 *The nursery hath its neat furniture, matrons have their waiting-maides.*

Cap. 48.
Of hand-labouring trades.

522 AT the first men dwelt in dens and & fron-

& frondeis tabernaculis, & cæſpiticiis tuguriolis, gurguſtioliſque habitatur: nunc ædificiis omnia referta ſunt.

523 Hæc aliàs excelſa ſunt, aliàs humilia.

524 In caſa exili lubens quis degit?

525 Architectus ædificat adjutantibus fabris, ſecuri & malleo operas ſuas peragentibus.

526 Faber murarius è cæmento (à lapicida parato) ad libellam & perpendiculum, muros fabricatur & cruſtat, iſque calce vel gypſo.

527 Lignarius (faber) trabe ferreis anſis firmata, ad amuſſim aſciâ aſciat (ſegmentis & aſſulis avolantibus) terebrâ terebrat (*forat*) trochleis elevat, parietes coordinat, clovis impactis conſolidat.

528 Ligna, ne cariem ſentiant, poſt plenilunium ſuccidantur.

529 Lignator arbores ſternit, truncat ſerrâ (*runcina*) ſerrat (ſcobe recidente) tudite que cuneum adigit & findit, ſtrues componit, ut & ſarmentorum faſces.

530 Arcularius (*ſcriniarius*) aſſeres dolabrâ edolat, ſubſcudibus coadunat, glutinat,

caves, and cabbins, and boothes, and cottages covered with turfe, and hovels, now all places are full of buildings.

523 Theſe in ſome places are high, in other places low.

524 Who liveth willingly in a ſmall cottage?

525 The maſter builder buildeth, the carpenters helping him, and finiſhing their workes with a hatchet and a hammer.

526 A Maſon maketh the walls of cut ſtone (fitted by the ſtone-cutter) according to the ſquare and rule, and rough caſteth it with morter, and that with lime and plaiſter.

527 The carpenter the beam being ſtrengthened with iron hookes, heweth it by the rule, the hewed pieces and chips flying away, boareth it with a wimble, lifteth it up with pullies, he ordereth the walls, he makes it ſtrong with nailes being driven in.

528 Let timber trees be felled after the h *full of the moon, that they rot not.*

h Becauſe the moon, bearing rule in moiſt bodies, doth with its ſwelling decreaſe cauſe the moiſture of things to decay, which moiſture abounding, maketh way for putrefaction.

529 A wood-cutter heweth downe trees, he cutteth them, hee ſaweth them with a ſaw, (the duſt falling downe) and with a beetle driveth in a wedge and cleaveth it, he pileth the heaps together, as alſo bundles of brush-wood.

530 The Joyner planeth planks with a plane, ſmiteth it with hoopes or couplings,

re (calla) conglutinat, vernicellinit.

531 Ferrarius in ustrina follibus insufflat, emollit ámque & forcipe prehensum (ferrum) super incude cudit, explanat, inque laminas & bracteas ducit.

532 Serrarius & polio limâ limat (reliquiæ sunt rumenta) planula verò lævigat, & polit nitentem.

533 Eodem pertinent fabri ferrarii, stannarii, æramentarii, scandularii, itidem victorcs, vernacores, vitriarii, & qui rotas torquent, restituunt.

534 Operarii mercede conducuntur, ut subministrent, vectibus tollant, palangis volvant, &c.

535 Figulus ex argilla ollas, dolia, opercula, aliáque figlina fingit.

536 Domus aut fundata, affabre exstructa, angulis bene solidata, columnisque stabilita, perstat diutissimè incolumis.

537 Alias ruit, & sine ruina ac ruderi.

538 Vacillantem itaq; prius vel aliis fulcris sustentari, habitatem reficiendam (donec ruat) collabsam destructam ve instaurari, reparari & jam ruentem necesse est.

glews it together with glew, and painters it over with varnish.

532 *The black-smith in his forge blowoth with the bellowes, and heateth his iron being softened on the anvill, and held with a paire of tongs, he smoothoth it, and drawoth it into barres and plates.*

532 *A sawyer and armourer fileth with a file, the remnants are filings, but smoothoth and polisheth it with a plane that it may shine.*

533 *Thither belong brasiers, pewterers, clocke-makers, slaters, also coopers, turners, glaziers, and ropers which doe twist ropes.*

534 *Workmen are hired with wages to help, to lift with barres, to roll with leavers.*

535 *A potter maketh pots, cups, covers, and other earthen vessels.*

536 *An house being deeply founded, being neatly built, being well set together at the corners, being strengthned with pillars, endureth very long safe.*

537 *Otherwise it falls, and ruines and rubbish are made.*

538 *Therefore it is needfull that tottering it be upheld by posts and other props, that falling to decay it be repaired, or being fallen be destroyed, that it be new built.*

539 Domi-

539 Domicilium (*habitaculum*) amplum commodam facit habitationem, arctum incommodam.

539 *A large houſe maketh a fit dwelling, a narrow houſe an unhandſome.*

Cap. 49.
De domo ejuſq; partibus.

540 INtroiturus per anticam in ædes, ne aberres, in veſtibulo ſubſiſte, & frontiſpicium intuere; demum pulſa,

541 Si quis per tranſennam proſpectat, aperiri roga, ſi aperit, pedem ne ad limen offendas, attolle; caput, ne ad ſuperliminare allidas, (*impingas*) ſubmitte: utrinq; poſtes erunt.

542 Ubi pertranſiveris oſtium, occlude, peſtulum obdendo, aut obicem ſaltem.

543 Cardines ne ſtrideant, aut fores crepent, lentè commove.

544 Ex atrio in cætera conclavia aditus eſt, per ſcalas aut cochleam ad ſuperiores contignationes.

545 Tectum columinibus incumbit, tignis & tigillis tegulæ (*imbrices*) vel ſcandulæ, culmen ſtramineum eſt.

546 Additamenta ſunt, projecturæ & ſuggrundia, me-

Cap. 49.
Of a houſe and its parts.

540 *BEing about to enter through the porch into the houſe, that you erre not, ſtand ſtill in the portall, and looke upon the frontiſpiece, after that knocke.*

541 *If any one looketh through the caſement, entreat him that it be opened, if hee open it, lift up your foot, leſt you daſh it againſt the threſhold, ducke downe your head, leſt you beat it againſt the lintell, there will be poſts on either ſide.*

542 *When you ſhall paſſe through the doore, ſhut it, by putting in the barre or the bolt at leaſt.*

543 *Move it ſlowly, that the hinges creake not, or the doores make a noiſe.*

544 *There is an entrance into other roomes out of the court, by plain ſtaires or winding ſtaires, to the higher ſtories.*

545 *The roofe lieth upon pillars, the tiles, water tiles, or ſlates, on beames and rafters, the top is of ſtraw.*

546 *The out buttings and eaves, balconies, and galleries*

niana,

niana, & antibus (*antis*) innixæ pergulæ (*podia*) coronidésque (*coronices.*)

547 Area impluvium dicitur, per posticum exitus est aliò.

548 Sera clave clauditur & recluditur, id est, obseratur & reseratur.

lying upon buttresses, and garrets, and wainscoates (palei) are additions.

547 *The court is called* impluvium, *the going out is another way, through the posterne.*

548 *The locke is made fast with a key, and is opened, that is, locked and unlocked.*

Cap. 50.
De hypocausto.

549 HYpocaustum fornace calefit.

550 Fenestræ sunt vitreæ, & fenestræ ligneæ, cancellatæ aut clathratæ.

551 Pavimentum sistuca pavitum aut tessellatum est; laquear (*lacunar*) tabulatum aut fornicatum.

552 Servandis rebus receptacula (*reconditoria*) sunt arcæ, armaria, risci, thecæ, capsæ; transportandis verò sportæ, cophini, calathi, &c.

Cap. 50.
Of an hot-house.

549 *AN hot-house is heat with a furnace.*

550 *The windowes are glazed, or of wood latteſſed or crosse-barred.*

551 *The pavement is paved with a rammer, or chequer wrought, the roofe is boarded or arched.*

552 *Receptacles for keeping things are chests, armories, presses, (trunkes) sheathes, deskes, cuskets; but for carrying things are baskets, panniers, flaskets, &c.*

Cap. 51.
De cœnaculo.

553 MEnsæ mappis stratæ disci (sive sint orbes sive quadræ) superponuntur, ut & salinum.

554 Apponuntur & canistro panis collyræ, aut buccæ sciffæ, tum fercula.

Cap. 51.
Of the dining roome.

553 *DIshes are set upon the table covered with table-clothes (whether they be round or square) and also a salt.*

554 *Loaves are set on out of the basket, or pieces cut, and also messes of meat.*

555 Invitati

1 A receptacle pertaining.

It seems it is strangely rendred a round trencher; so quadra a square.

555 Invitati convivæ, à convivatore in cœnaculum (triclinium) introducuntur.

556 Et ubi ſuper pelvim ex aquali (aut ſuper malluvium è gutturnio) ſe laverunt, & mantili terſerunt, per ſcamna vel diſpoſita ſedilia (ſuppoſitis ſcabellis) accumbunt.

557 In procinctu eſt ſtructor, qui dapes prælibat & diſpertitur.

558 Juſcula & palmenta cochlearibus, cætera edulia cultro (quem manubrio tene) ſumuntur.

559 Civiles labia non exſertâ linguâ lingunt (lambúntve) ſed mappellâ detergunt.

560 Neque bolos aut fruſta glutiunt, ſed manſitando comedunt.

561 Muſcæ abiguntur muſcario.

562 Depromuntur è repoſitorio crateres, & cyathi, calices, vitra & cululli, proluráq; in abaco reponuntur.

563 Patera eſt patulo orificio poculum.

564 Tum cellarius temetum affert, pincerna verò ex obba, vel hirnea (cirnea) vel cantharo infundit & porrigit, propinántque alii aliis geniales hauſtus.

565 Opiparum convivium lau-

555 *Gueſts being invited are brought by the feaſt-maker into the dining roome.*

556 *And when they have waſhed over a baſon out of an ewre, and have wiped with a towell, they ſit downe upon fourmes or ſeats, being placed, (foot-ſtooles being put under.)*

557 *The Sewer is nigh at hand, who taſteth and diſtributeth the meats.*

558 *Pottage and frumenty are taken with ſpoones, other viands with a knife (which you may hold by the haft.)*

559 *Men civilized lick not their lips with their tongue thruſt out, but wipe them with a napkin.*

560 *Neither doe they ſwallow morſels and pieces, but eat by chewing.*

561 *Flies are driven away with a fanne.*

562 *Bowles, and cups, and chalices, glaſſes and tankards are taken out of the cellar, and being rinſed, are ſet upon the cupboard.*

563 *That kind of charger, called in the Romane tongue* patera, *is a cup with a wide mouth.*

564 *Then the drawer bringeth in ſacke, but the butler powreth it, and reacheth it in out of a bottle, or a can, or cup, and they drink healths one to another.*

565 *A ſumptuous feaſt hath*

tas

221 haberi epulis (non abſq; ferina) & quidem diverſos miſſus.

566 Aſſaturis ſuperadduntur in ſcutellis embammata, (intinctus) lactucæ, raphanus, & ſalgama, olivæ, capparis, cucumeres, bera, tandémque bellaria.

567 Verùm enim verò feſtiva colloquia præcipuum ſunt condimentum.

568 Edaciores jentant, prandent, merendant, & cœnant; ſed qui ſedentariam vitam agunt, jentaculo & merendâ abſtineant.

569 Ter de die ſaturari, nocet, niſi parcè.

dainty diſhes (not without reaſon) and indeed diverſe courſes.

566 *To roaſt meats are added in ſawces, ſawces (ſoppes) lettices, radiſhes, & peaſe cods, olives, capers, cucumbers, beets, and at laſt ſweet meats.*

567 *But indeed pleaſant conferences is the chiefeſt ſawce.*

568 *Such as are better trencher-men, breake their faſts, dine, eat a beaver, and ſup; but they which lead a ſedentary life, may abſtaine from breakfaſt and beaver.*

569 *To feed thrice a day is hurtfull, unleſſe ſparingly.*

Cap. 52.
De cubiculo.

570 IN dormitorio ſponda cubile ſuſtinet, ſed deficiente lecto, ſtorea aut matta ſubſternitur.

571 Strato ſuperinjicitur lodix, & huic cervical, regetibus & ſtragulis nos integimus.

572 Pulvinar plumeum eſt, culcitra tomento farta.

573 Matula veſicæ levandæ, & ſeceſſus (latrina) alvo exonerandæ, cubiculo neceſſaria requiſita ſunt.

1 Eaſing the bladder. 2 Emptying the belly.

Cap. 52.
Of the bed-chamber.

570 *IN the bed-chamber the bed-ſteed holdeth up the bed; but a bed being wanting, a mattreſſe or mat is laid under it.*

571 *Upon the bed is laid a blanket, and on it a bolſter, we cover our ſelves with courſe blankets and coverlets.*

572 *A pillow is of feathers, a flocke-bed is ſtuffed with flockes.*

573 *A chamber-pot for making water, and a draught for doing the necessities of nature, are requiſite neceſſaries for a chamber.*

574 Grabatus pro meridiana reclinatione eſt.

574 *A couch is for afternoones reſting.*

575 Qui ſupinus cubat & dormit, incubo (*ephialte*) moleſtatur, qui pronus anhelitu.

575 *He that lieth and ſleepeth with his face upward, is troubled with the* n *night-mare, but he that lieth with his face downward with ſhortneſſe of breath.*

n Becauſe the abundance of groſſe and moiſt humours doe oppreſſe the heart & hence they aſcend and diſturb the brain alſo.

576 Si edormiſti & evigilas, vigila, ne obdormias rurſum, experrectuſque expergefac alios.

576 *If you have ſlept enough, and awak'ſt thoroughly, watch that you fall not aſleep againe, and being awaked awaken others.*

577 Hiberno tempore anteluciana diligentia probatur.

577 *In winter time in luſtrie* o *before day-light is approved.*

o Exrip.

Cap. 53.

De balneo & munditie.

578 Limpidâ faciem ſæpius abluere, munditiei eſt, fuco fucare ſpurcitiei.

578 *It is a part of cleanlineſſe to waſh the face very often with cleere water, but of naſtineſſe to colour it with paint.*

579 In lavacris balneis & thermis, ſordes & illuvies, ſudores & ſqualores, eluuntur.

579 *In waſhing places, baths and hot bathes, filth and ſluttiſhneſſe, ſweat and foulneſſe are waſhed away.*

580 Ubi tamen honeſtatis ergo ſubligacula & caſtulæ locum habent.

580 *Where yet for decency ſake breeches and aprons* p *are in uſe.*

p Have place.

581 Sed veſtimenta lavantur ſapone (*ſmegmate*) aut everruntur ſeraceo pectine, aut exterguntur ſpongiâ, collaria roborantur amylo.

581 *But their garments are waſhed with ſoap, or are bruſhed with a* q *bruſh, or are wiped with a ſponge, bands are ſtiffened with ſtarch.*

q Combs of briſtles.

582 Cilicio, & pumice nos fricamur, vaſcula ſtramento (vel equiſeto) ſtringuntur,

582 *We are rubbed with a haire-cloth and a pumice, ſmaller veſſels are ſtopped with*

tur,

tur, quisquiliæ scopis verruntur.

583 Ubi putei desiderantur, è quibus (crepidine circundatis) tollenone, & haustro vel situlis hauries, aquæ ductus per tubos & canales, aut per incilia fieri convenit.

584 Tonsor crines forpice tondet (olim vellebant, ut & ovium vellera) vel deglabrat novaculæ acie.

585 (Balneator insuper scarificat.)

586 Coma (quas Germani alunt, Poloni capronas) pectine pectitur, calamistro cincinni crispantur.

587 Unctiones, sustimenta & odoramenta, aspersiones{que} ex ampullis, voluptuariorum sunt, quibus delibuti fragrant.

strew, the superfluous shavings are swept away with brooms.

583 *Where pits are wanting, out of which (being compassed with a banke) you may draw with a sweep and buckets, it is meet that watercourses be made through pipes and channels, and trenches.*

584 *A barber cutteth haires with sissers (in times past they did plucke them, as also the fleeces of sheep) or shaveth with the edge of a razor.*

585 *(Moreover the bathkeeper rubbeth men.)*

586 *The haire (which the Germanes weare long, the Polonians have their shagged lockes) is kembed with a comb, the foretops are crisped with a curling iron.*

587 *Ointments, perfumes and sweet-bals, and sprinklings out of vials, are for men given to pleasure, wherewith being annointed, they smell sweet.*

Cap. 54.

De conjugio & affinitate.

588 Conjugium est, cùm maritus & marita, ut conjuges cohabitant.

589 Cœlebs matrimonium inituras, dispicit sibi, quam prociat, virginem nubilem, aut viduam viduam.

Cap. 54.

Of mariage and affinity.

588 *Marriage is when man and wife dwell together as yoke-fellowes.*

589 *A batchelour being about to marry, looketh out for himselfe a marriageable maid, whom hee may woo; or a widower (looketh out) a widow.*

590 (Do

590 (Dos & forma nonnunquam rivales exciunt.)

591 Procus cum obtinet, ut ei deſpondeatur, fit ſponſus, & quæ nubit ſponſa, ille ſuum pronubum (*paranymphum*) hæc ſuas pronubas habet.

592 A nuptiis vir & uxor dicuntur, poſtridiè repotia fiunt.

593 Qui natam elocârunt, ſocer ſunt & ſocrus, qui duxit gener, quæ nupſit nurus, reliqui agnati ex eo ſe affinium titulo cohoneſtant, levir glorem compellat.

594 Si connubium non arriſit, integrum fuit pridem nuptam repudiare, fiebâtque divortium; hodiè nil niſi alterutrius obitus ſejungit.

590 *(Portion and feature oft-times win rivals.)*

591 *A wooer when hee obtaineth that one be eſpouſed to him, is made a bridegroom, and ſhee which is married a bride, hee hath his bride-men, ſhe her bride-maids.*

592 *After marriage they are called man and wife, the day after is the bridall made.*

593 *They that have married out a daughter are a father and mother-in-law, hee that hath married her a ſon-in-law, ſhe which is married a daughter-in-law, the reſt of the kin thenceforth grace themſelves with the title of cousins, the brother-in-law calleth her by the name of ſiſter-in-law.*

c in-by marriage.

594 *If the marriage did not pleaſe, it was long agot lawfull to put away her that was married, and a divorce was made; at this day nothing but the death of either of them ſeparateth.*

Cap. 55.

De puerperio.

595 UT ſexus, ita conjugalis copula thalamíq; prolis cauſa eſt.

596 Vir in utre liquorem, mulier gravida in utero (*matrice, vulva*) fœtum geſtans, uter plus præſtat?

Cap. 55.

Of child-bearing.

595 *AS the ſexe, ſo the conjugall bond, and the marriage bed is for iſſue.*

596 *Indeed the man carrying liquor in a bottle, and the bigge bellied woman carrying the fruit in her wombe, whether does more?*

597 Hæc

597 Hæc profecto, quæ nisi abortiv, filios & filias enititur, quandóque gemellos.

598 Puerpera sex septimanis, (hebdomadis) lauare lege tenetur.

599 Pater gignit, mater parit, nutrit educat, fouet aut (osculatur) in sinu gremióq; refouet.

600 Vitricus & noverca privignos non eodem modo diligunt, quia neuter genitor est.

597 *The truly, who vnlesse she miscarrieth, bringeth forth sons and daughters, sometimes twins.*

598 *The woman in childbedis bound by the law to lye hid sixe weekes.*

599 *The father begetteth, the mother bringeth forth, both bring up, kisse, nourish them in their lap and bosome.*

600 *A stepfather and a stepmother loue not their stepchildren after the same manner, because neither is the begetter.*

Cap. 56.

De cognatione.

601 Qui ejusdem sunt progenici & prosapiæ, cognati & consanguinei dicuntur, ut sunt fratres & sorores (præsertim germani, nam uterinos esse non tanti habetur) avus & avia.

602 Item proavus, abavus, atavus; quod supra est majores vocamus.

603 Collaterales sunt, patruus & amita, avunculus & matertera, patrueles, consobrini & amicini.

Cap. 56.

Of kindred.

601 *They which are of the same stocke and pedegree are called cousins and kinsmen, as are brothers and sisters (especially cõming by the same father, for it is not esteemed of so much worth to be born of the same mother) a grandfather and a grandmother.*

602 *Also a great grandfather and his father, and fathers father; that which is above that, we call ancestors.*

603 *An uncle and aunt by the fathers side, an uncle being brother to the grandfather, and an aunt by the mothers side, brothers children, sisters sons, and fathers sisters sons, are collaterall.*

604 In

[f] Or that hath brought forth.

[e] As a father.

604 In deſcendentium ſerie ſunt nepos & neptis, pronepos & proneptis, cum omni poſteritate.

605 Sunt, qui cum careant ſobole ac hæredibus, extraneos adoptant, ſunt è contra qui ſuos, ob inobedientiam exhæredant, abdicántque.

606 Superſtitibus pupillis (*orphanis*) minorennibus conſervandæ hæreditatis gratiâ (cujus & poſthumi participes ſunt, minimè verò ſpurii & nothi) tutores teſtamento dantur.

607 Qui ſi ex fide agunt, repertiora (*inventoria*, *geſta*) faciunt.

608 Teſtanti interea facultas eſt facultates ſuas partiendi, déque iis diſpenſandi & legandi, cui videtur, dimidium, trientem, quadrantem, &c.

604 *In the order of them which deſcend, are a nephew, and a niece, the nephewes ſon, and a nieces daughter, with all their poſterity.*

605 *There are ſome, who when they want iſſue & heirs, doe adopt forreiners; there are ſome on the contrary, who diſinherit and reſtſt their owne for diſobedience.*

606 *Guardians are left by will to orphans, being under age, for preſerving their inheritance (whereof even the after-borne are partakers, but not baſtards.)*

607 *Who if they deale truſtily doe make inventories.*

608 *In the meane time the maker of the will hath power to diſperſe his meanes, and to diſpoſe and bequeath to whom it ſeemes good, an halfe, a third, a fourth part.*

Cap. 57.
De œconomia.

609 Quomodo pater & mater familias familiam adminiſtrare, famuli & famulæ obedire debeant, œconomica præſcribit.

610 Servus eſt qui hero ſuo ſervit (nati autem ejus vernæ ſunt) mancipium in quem vitæ & necis pote-

Cap. 57.
Of houſhold government.

609 *Economy ſetteth down how the maſter and miſtreſſe of an houſhold ought to governe a family, how men and maid-ſervants ought to obey.*

610 *He is a ſervant which ſerveth his maſter (but his ſons are bondmen) a ſlave over whom hee hath power of life*

stas est, libertus manumissio.

611 Pensum facienti, dimensum suum debetur, diurnum, menstruum, annuum.

611 Liberis parentes multa indulgent.

and death, a free man is set at liberty.

611 His allowance is due to him which doth his task daily, monthly, yearly.

612 Parents doe beare with their children in many things.

Cap. 58.
De urbe.

613 URbem muniunt mœnia, aggeres, valla, & valli, propugnacula que.

614 Intervallum (*interstitium*) habet fossam, pomœrium intrò est, quâ civibus ad mœnia patet accessus.

615 Porta habet claustra sua, valvas, repagula, & cataractas.

616 Plateæ & vici lapide sunt strati, ut & forum cum porticibus, ne lutosæ sint ambulationes.

617 Angiporti ut plurimùm impervii sunt.

618 Suburbiis oppidum ampliatur, turribus decoratur, potissimùm si muratæ sint, & fastigiatæ.

619 Non cuncti incolæ privilegiatæ sunt, sed indigenæ & municipes.

620 Ex his, quidam à sensu & oneribus publicis immu-

Cap. 58.
Of the city.

613 *WAlls, bulwarke, trenches, pikes of wood, and fortifications doe strengthen a city.*

614 *The space between the walls and the moat hath a ditch, the precinct is within, which way an entrance lieth open to the walls for the citizens.*

615 *The gate hath its bars, folding-doores, bolts and portcullises.*

616 *The broad streets and wayes are paved with stone, as also the market place, with the galleries, that the walkes bee not miery.*

617 *Lanes very often are impassable.*

618 *A towne is enlarged with suburbs, it is graced with towers, especially if they bee walled and pinnacled.*

619 *Not all the inhabitants are priviledged, but men borne there, and such as are made free.*

620 *Of these, some being free from taxes and publike*

nes,

nes, ſibi privatim vivunt.

621 Peregrini & inquilini ſunt vectigales.

622 Templum, armamentarium, ærarium, granaria, civitatis robur ſunt.

623 At ciſternæ, horologia, ſcholæ bene ordinatæ, belli regiminis indicium (*documentum.*)

624 Ponè prætorium cuſtodia poni ſolet, in receſſibus foricæ.

625 Diverſoria, cauponæ, popinæ, pro advenis parantur, aſyla (*refugia*) pro ſontibus, xenodochia pro pauperibus.

626 Baſilica eſt auguſta ædes (vel *domus.*)

627 Specula in editiore loco ſit, vigiles autem vigiles.

628 Vicini mutua ſibi miniſteria debent.

impoſitions, live privately to themſelves.

621 *Strangers and* a *tenants* a Mortuus in the place. *are tributaries.*

622 *The church, the armory, the treaſury, granaries, are the ſtrength of a city.*

623 *But ciſternes, clockes, ſchooles well ordered, are the tokens of a well ordered government.*

624 *The priſon is wont to be placed behind the judgement hall, draughts in retiring places.*

625 *Innes, victualling houſes, cookes ſhops, are prepared for ſtrangers, ſanctuaries for offenders, hoſpitals for the poore.*

626 *A palace is a ſtately houſe.*

627 *Let the watch-tower be in a higher place, but let the watchmen be watchfull.*

628 *Neighbours owe mutuall ſervices one to another.*

Cap. 59.
De Templo.

629 ÆDituus campanarum pulſu cœtum ad ſacra convocat.

630 Ubi conventum eſt, cantorum chorus ad pluteum pſalmos & hymnos ſpirituales decantat.

631 Peractâ precatione (*oratione*) feſta indicit, & con-

Cap. 59.
Of the Temple or Church.

629 *THe ſexton by ringing of bels calleth the congregation together to divine ſervice.*

630 *When they are met, the quire of ſingers ſingeth pſalmes and ſpirituall hymnes at their ſeat.*

631 *Praier being ended, the Prieſt proclaimeth holidayes,*

cionem (quæ quò frequentior, eò charior) dimittit.

632 Concionator (*Eccleſiaſtes*) è ſuggeſtu Spiritum ſanctum invocat, textum biblicum authenticum interpretatur, Scripturas utriúſque Teſtamenti citat, ad pœnitentiam (*reſipiſcentiam*) juxta decem præceptorum (*Decalogi*) tenorem hortatur, contrita corda ſatisfactione meritóque Chriſti ſolatur, hoc ſcilicet modo Evangelium prædicans, & religione auditores ritè imbuens.

633 Nonnunquam catechizat, baptizat, ſacrâm Cœnam, (*Synaxin*, *Euchariſtiam*) miniſtrat.

634 Abſolvit pœnitentes, à Sacramentis arcet impœnitentes, hypocritas conſcientiæ ſuæ committit.

635 Encœnia & anniverſariæ ſolemnitates debitâ feſtivitate (biduò, triduò, octiduò) celebrantur.

636 Ceremoniæ non apud omnes eædem ſunt, nec ordinandi & initiandi miniſtros mos idem.

and ſendeth away the aſſembly (which by how much it is more frequent, is by ſo much the more beloved.)

632 *The Preacher out of the pulpet calleth upon the holy Ghoſt, hee interpreteth the authenticke text of the Bible, hee quoteth the Scriptures of either Teſtament, hee exhorteth to repentance according to the tenour of the* b *Decalogue, hee comforteth the contrite with the ſatisfaction and merit of Chriſt, that is, after this manner preaching the Goſpel, and inſtructing his hearers aright in religion.*

633 *Sometimes hee catechizeth, baptizeth, adminiſtreth the Lords Supper, the holy Communion, the Euchariſt.*

634 *He abſolveth the penitent, he driveth away the unrepentant from the Sacrament, hee committeth hypocrites to their owne conſciences.*

635 *Feaſts of dedication, and yeerly ſolemnities are performed with due ſolemnitie for two, three, eight daies ſpace.*

636 *There are not the ſame ceremonies amongſt all, neither is there the ſame manner of ordaining and initiating miniſters.*

b The Commandements.

Cap. 60.
De Eccleſia.

637 PArochus eſt ſuæ parœciæ inſpector, illius autem Antiſtes.

638 Præſules (abbates, præpoſiti, priores) cucullatis monachis monaſteriiſque, abbatiſſæ monialibus, ſacellani ſacellis, diaconi collectis & eleemoſynæ præſunt.

639 Primitiæ & decimæ ſacerdotibus offeruntur, eremitæ eremum inhabitant.

640 Epiſcopi in conciliis ſchiſmata & ſectas componunt, hæreticos blaſphemos cum aſſeclis apoſtatáſq; ab Eccleſiæ unione excommunicant, doctrinæ canonem conſtabiliunt.

Cap. 60.
Of the Church.

637 *THe Curate is the overſeer of the pariſh, but the Biſhop of him.*

638 *Prelates (abbots, provoſts, priors) are over hooded monkes and monaſteries, abbaſſes over nunnes, chaplaines over chappels, deacons over collections and almes.*

639 *Firſt fruits and tithes are offered to the prieſts, hermites inhabite the wildernesſe.*

640 *Biſhops in councels compoſe ſects and ſchiſmes, they excõmunicate blaſphemous hereticks with their followers and apoſtates from the unity of the Church, they eſtabliſh the rule of doctrine.*

Cap. 61.
De Ethnicorum Judæorumq; ſuperſtitionibus.

641 PAgani (*gentiles, ethnici*) ſacrificuli in delubris luciſve ſuis ſacrificia, (*boſtias, victimas*) ſuper aras (*altaria*) immolabant, thura libabant, & adolebant, & taliter idolis ſuis litantes luſtralíque aquâ ſeſe luſtrantes, piacula expiabant, ſed abominatio fuit.

Cap. 61.
Of the ſuperſtitions of the Jewes and Heathen.

641 *PAganiſh (or Heathenish) prieſts did offer their ſacrifices in their temples or groves upon altars, and burned and offered frankincenſe, and thus they expiated their offences by offering on ſuch a manner to their idols, and ſprinkling themſelves with holy water, but it was an abomination.*

642 Profanum appellabant, ceu minùs ſacrum, & non conſecratum, quicquid extra fanum eſſet.

643 Pontifex infulatus ſacrarium (*adytum*) intrabat, flaminesque thuribulo (*acerra*) ſuffiebant, cymbalis, tintinnabulis, nolis crotaliſque tinnientes.

[c] Muſt like to an horſe-bell, but not ſo round, neither is there any cleft, as in the other.

644 Vates eorum, ſagæ & piatrices vaticinabantur, non ex numinis afflatu aut inſpiratione, per raptum (*ecſtaſin*) ut prophetæ Iſraëlis, ſed ex auſpiciis (*augurijs*) aruſpicina ſortibuſq; ſuperſtitioſis (inde auſpices (*augures*) arioli, ſortilegi dicti.)

645 Hinc ariolari & augurari, pro divinare uſurpabant.

646 Habebant & oracula, ſed erronea, à Vejove profecta.

647 Demortuos heroas divis accenſebant.

648 Judæi in ſynagogis præputia circumcidunt, ſabbatho feriantur, &c.

642 *They called that profane, or not ſacred, and not conſecrated, whatſoever was without the temple.*

643 *The high prieſt wearing a labell entred into the holy place, and the flamines made perfumes with a cenſer, ringing with* [c] *cymbals, ſanctbels, and rattles.*

644 *Their prieſts, witches, and prieſteſſes did propheſie, not by the inſtinct or inſpiration of a deity, in a rapture, as the prophets of Iſrael, but by obſerving the flyings of birds, the entrailes of beaſts, and ſuperſtitious lots, thence they were called ſoothſayers, wizzards, figure-caſters.*

645 *Hence they uſed* ariolor *and* auguror *(which wee render to ſoothſay by birds flying, or entrailes) to foretell things to come.*

646 *They had oracles alſo, but erroneous, proceeding from falſe* Jupiter.

647 *They reckoned their worthies after their death among the gods.*

648 *The Jewes in their ſynagogues doe circumciſe the foreskinne, they keep holy the ſabbath, &c.*

Cap. 62.
De Curia.

649 IN curia ſenatus conſeſſus ſuos & de re-

Cap. 62.
Of the Court.

649 *The ſenate have their aſſemblies and conſul-*

publicis

publica curas agunt.

650 Asservatur ibidem matricula civium (*album*) & tabulæ publicæ.

651 Consul deliberanda proponit, Senatores sententias dicunt, ille concludit.

652 Notarius cancellis septus, acta consignat, & ita quisq; suo munere fungitur.

653 Ministratores illis sunt apparitores, id est, statores, accensi, scribæ, & præcones.

654 Plebs in tribus tributa, suos habet tribunos, per quos plebiscita feruntur ad ratihabitionem Senatus consulto.

655 Habent & opifices curias seu collegia sua, ordinis causâ, ut novitius artificium professus, curionibus det specimen.

tations for the common-wealth in the court.

650 *There were kept the enrolments of the citizens and publike registers.*

651 *The Consul proposeth things to be deliberated, the Senators speake their opinions, he concludeth.*

652 *The register encompassed with lattices, seateth the actes, and so every one performeth his office.*

653 *Their attendants are apparitors, that is, set attendants, notaries, scribes, and criers.*

654 *The comminalty divided into companies, hath their tribunes, by whom statutes made by the people are preferred for their establishment, and by the decree of the Senate.*

655 *Tradesmen have also their courts or companies for order sake, that a young beginner professing the trade, may give a triall (of his skill) to the Masters of the company.*

Cap. 63.
De judiciis.

656 Duobus de quacunque controversia disceptantibus, tertium intervenire necesse est, qui litem dirimat, aut de quo altercantur diribeat: alias certamina & contentiones in infinitum ibunt.

Cap. 63.
Of judgements.

656 *Two men differing about any controversie, it is meet to find out a third, who may breake off the contention, or may put an end to that about which they contend: otherwise strifes and contentions will be endlesse.*

657 Aut igitur arbitrum ſibi deligant, cujus arbitrio acquieſcant utrinque, aut ſectentur forum, & ſecum experiantur jure.

658 Qui adverſario dicam impingit (*ſcribit*) citat & arceſſit eum ad Prætorem (prætequam nefaſto die) inſimulat & accuſat noxiæ.

659 Ad actoris petitionem accerſitur reus, accuſatio & excuſatio cognoſcitur; ſi diffitetur, admittuntur teſtes, & illi quidem jurati, ſi authoritas per ſe non ſufficit.

660 Advocatus ſeu patronus clientem (utpote qui ſe in clientelam ejus dicavit) ne deſtituat, ſed defendat, ex æquo tamen & bono ne rabula audiat.

661 Vitet & Judex præjudicia maximoperè, neque largitionibus corruptus, huc aut illuc propendeat, ſed undè ſecundum probatorum evidentiam decernat.

662 Si adceſſores adſunt, præſidis eſt, judicia colligere, illorum ferre, liberè ſed juſtè, ut ſontes damnentur, inſontes juſtificentur.

663 Nam decreta & edicta conſenſu facta, retractari,

657 *Therefore let them either chooſe themſelves an arbitrator, on whoſe arbitrement they may reſt on both ſides, or follow the court, and try it by law amongſt themſelves.*

658 *He which ſerveth a proceſſe upon his adverſary, citeth and ſummoneth him before the Pretor, except on a non-law-day, bee accuſeth him of treſpaſſe.*

659 *At the requeſt of the plaintiffe the accuſed is ſummoned, the accuſation and defence is taken notice of; if hee deny it, witneſſes are brought in, and they indeed are ſworne; if their authority be not ſufficient of it ſelfe.*

660 *The advocate or defendour may not forſake, but defend his client, as one who hath given up himſelfe to his protection, yet by juſtice and equity, leſt he be called a wrangler.*

661 *Let the Judge alſo ſhun prejudices, eſpecially neither let him being bribed by gifts waver this way or that way, but let him plainly decree according to the evidence of things proved.*

662 *If aſſiſtants be preſent, it is the part of the Judge to collect and give up judgements upon them freely, but juſtly, that the guilty may bee condemned, and the innocent cleered.*

663 *For it is unſeemly that decrees and edicts made by*

revocari,

revocari, ac reſcindi, indecens eſt.

664 Cauſæ deciſio ut promulgata eſt, ocyus executio fiat, niſi condemnatus proteſtetur, & ad tribunal ſuperius provocet (*appellet*) ibi juſtitia, comperendinationi, aut etiam ſequeſtrationi locus eſt.

665 Sed & vadantur litigatorem, ad ſiſtendum ſe.

666 Interdum dilatio adhibetur, propter interceſſiones & vadum fidejuſſiones, ſed quod quis ſpondet præſtare tenetur.

conſent, ſhould be retracted, called in, or repealed.

664 *After the deciſion of a cauſe is proclaimed, let execution be done ſpeedily, unleſſe the condemned make his proteſtation, and appeale to a higher judgement ſear, therein juſtice is place for delay, or alſo for ſequeſtration.*

665 *But they bind the contender to a day of appearance to ſhew himſelfe.*

666 *Sometime delay is uſed for the intercedings and undertakings of thoſe which are bound to appeare, but what every one promiſeth, he is bound to performe.*

Cap. 64.

De maleficis & ſupplicijs.

667 IN prævaricatores animadvertendum eſt, & notoriis peccatis multa (*multa*) irroganda, ne impunitas in licentiam abeat.

668 Ad coërcendos atq; compeſcendos improbos, virgæ ſunt, flagella, ſcuticæ, compedes, manicæ, numellæ, cippi, ergaſtula, carceres, tormenta, patibula, ut per ſictores & carnifices facinoroſi rapiantur, vinciantur, conſtringantur, cædantur, verberentur, torqueantur, excrucientur, aut etiam morte afficiantur deſperati.

Cap. 64.

Of evill doers, and their puniſhment.

667 *WE muſt puniſh offenders, and a penalty is to bee laid on notorious offenders, leſt impunity grow into licention neſſe.*

668 *There are rods, whips, ſcourges, fetters, manacles, pillories, ſtockes, houſes of correction, priſons, racks, gallowes, to keep in and bridle the wicked, that by the ſergeants and hangmen tranſgreſſors may be carried away, bound, kept in, ſtaine, braten, racked, tormented, or alſo the deſperate paſt recovery may be put to death.*

669 Fures

669 Fures enim ſuſpenduntur, mœchi decollantur, homicidæ & ſicarii cruciatagio pleƈtuntur (quondam cruci affigebantur) parricidæ cum ſerpentibus culeo inſuti, ſubmerguntur, anus veneficæ (*lamiæ*) ſtriges, & incendiarii, rogo cremantur, calumniatores maligni (*malitioſi*) elinguantur, proſtibula aquis ſuffocantur, impudicis cauterio ſtigmata inuruntur.

669 *For theeves are hanged, adulterers are beheaded, manſlayers and cut-throats are puniſhed by breaking of their legges (in times paſt they were nailed to a croſſe) murtherers of parents, being ſewed in a leatherne ſacke with ſerpents, are drowned, old women being poyſoners and witches, and burners of houſes, are burned in a fire, malignant calumniators are deprived of their tongues, ſtrumpets are ducked, ſuch as are unchaſte are marked with an hot iron.*

670 Colopho ceu alapâ cædi, ob quidvis contingit, talium jocoſum eſt.

670 *It happeneth for any thing to be beaten with a buffet, or a boxe on the eare, a fillip is in jeſt.*

671 Supplicii mitigatio fit relegatione, vel proſcriptione.

671 *A mitigation of puniſhment is made by baniſhment or proſcription.*

672 Exul in loco determinato exulabat, extorris vagabatur.

672 *The exile was baniſhed into a certaine place, hee which is made to leave his country wandreth up and downe.*

Cap. 65.

De ſtatu regio.

673 POteſtates eſſe, omnium intereſt, ne potentior imbecilliorem opprimat; ſed cùm unus rerum potitur, monarchia dicitur (quanquam Cæſares collegas ſibi legere ſoliti ſunt.)

674 Is, ſi ex legum præſcripto regnat, rex eſt, ſi ex libi-

Cap. 65.

Of the ſtate royall.

673 *IT behoveth all men that there be powers, leſt the more powerfull oppreſſe the weaker; but when one beareth ſway, it is called a monarchy, (though the Cæſars were wont to chuſe them collegues.)*

674 *He is a King, if he ruleth by the preſcript of the*

dine

dine (ut quod libet, liceat) etiamſi ſub corona (*diademate*) ſceptróque, tyrannus.

675 Sedes ejus in metropoli eſt, ubi in ſolio ſedet eburneo, byſſo (*ſindone*) trabeâ acupictâ, magnificè veſtitus, aulicorum verò caterva ſtipatus.

676 Qui vel ſunt conſiliarii, vel præfecti, ut aulæ magiſter, enſifer, dapifer, pocillator, magiſter ſtabuli, cancellarius (ſuos amanuenſes habens) ſecretarius, cubicularii, ſtatienſes, celeres (*à peditibus.*)

677 Aliorſum legant vicarios, ſatrapas, quæſtores, publicanos & legatos, qui diplomate regio inſtructi res gerunt.

678 In defunctorum locum ſubſtituuntur (*ſuffeiuntur, ſurrogantur*) alii, qui ſucceſſores dicuntur.

679 Regiæ aulæ is & tapetibus picturiſque refulgent, & perſonant muſicâ.

680 Gerrones (moriones, paraſiti (*gnathones*) & ſycophantæ, aularum appendices ſunt, eunuchorum uſus deſuevit (*obſolevit.*)

681 Majeſtas invidiæ obnoxia eſt, ſed clementia præſidii vice erit.

682 Non tam Principem ſatellites tuantur, nec tam

leaves, if according to his owne luſt (ſo that what hee liſteth be lawfull) although under a crowne and ſcepter, hee is a tyrant.

675 His ſeat is in the chiefe city, where he ſitteth in an ivorie throne, being clothed ſumptuouſly in ſilke, with an imbroidered robe, but attended by a traun of Courtiers.

676 Which are either counſellors or preſidents, as the comptroller, the ſword-bearer, the carver, the cup-bearer, the maſter of the horſe, the chancellour (having his ſecretaries) the ſeeretary, the chamberlaines, the porters, the poſts.

677 Into other places they ſend vicaroyes, peeres, treaſurers, feudaries, and embaſſadors, who being authorized by the Kings patent, perform their office. d Or vaſſalgardeners.

678 Others are put into the roomes of the deceaſed, which are called ſucceſſors. e Or ſurrogated.

679 Palaces glitter with hangings and tapeſtry, and doe reſound with muſicke.

680 Jeſters, fooles, flatterers (*parasites*) are retainers to courts, the uſe of eunuches is out of date.

681 Majeſty is ſubject to envie, but clemency is in ſtead of a guard.

682 The guard defends not a Prince ſo much, neither doe locupletant

locupletant fisci reditus, aut repositus thesaurus gaza, quàm subditorum amor.

683 Angariis igitur censibus & exactionibus ne exhaurianturcongiariis potiùs & donativis (*donariis*) demulceantur (*deliniantur.*)

684 Imperandum sic populo, ut illi parere lubeat, obsequia coacta periculosa sunt.

the revenues of his exchequer or treasure hoorded up, so much enrich him as love of his subjects.

683 Therefore let them not be exhausted by carriages, taxes and tributes, let them rather be wonne by contributions and gifts.

684 He must so rule the people, that they may take pleasure to obey, compelled services are dangerous.

Cap. 66.

De regno & regione.

685 REgnum est, ubi sunt liberi status, statutorũ vinculo inter se colligati.

686 In arduis negotiis concientur Comitia, sed è Proceribus (*Optimatibus*) Comitibus, Baronibus, & Equestri ordine, rustici non interfunt, ruri occupantur, & suis pagi magistris obsecundant.

687 In territorio suo quilibet magistratus sancire potest quod vult, sed velle non debet nisi quod publicè expediat.

688 Ditio (*dominium*) est, ubi quis dominatur, districtus, ubi jurisdictionem habet, provincia quam devicit.

689 Gentes finitimæ de con-

Cap. 66.

Of a kingdome and country.

685 *A Kingdome is where there are free estates, bound among themselves by the bond of statutes.*

686 *In difficult businesses let Parliaments be called together, but of Nobles, Earles, Barons and Knights, but husbandmen are not present, but are busied in the country, and townes obey their owne landlords.*

687 *Every magistrate can establish what hee will in his owne jurisdiction, but he ought not to desire but what may be publikely expedient.*

688 *It is a Seigniory where any one ruleth, being limited where he hath his dominion, it is a province which hee hath conquered (afar off.)*

689 *Bordering nations con-*

finiis

locupletant fisci reditus, aut repositus thesaurus gaza, quàm subditorum amor.

683 Angariis igitur censibus & exactionibus ne exhauriantur, congiariis potiùs & donativis (*donariis*) demulceantur (*deliniantur.*)

684 Imperandum sic populo, ut illi parere lubeat, obsequia coacta periculosa sunt.

the revenues of his exchequer or treasure hoorded up, so much enrich him as love of his subjects.

683 *Therefore let them not be exhausted by carriages, taxes and tributes, let them rather be wonne by contributions and gifts.*

684 *He must so rule the people, that they may take pleasure to obey, compelled services are dangerous.*

Cap. 66.

De regno & regione.

685 REgnum est, ubi sunt liberi status, statutorũ vinculo inter se colligati.

686 In arduis negotiis concitentur Comitia, sed è Proceribus (*Optimatibus*) Comitibus, Baronibus, & Equestri ordine, rustici non intersunt, ruri occupantur, & suis pagi magistris obsecundant.

687 In territorio suo quilibet magistratus sancire potest quod vult, sed velle non debet nisi quod publicè expediat.

688 Ditio (*dominium*) est, ubi quis dominatur, districtus, ubi jurisdictionem habet, provincia quam devicit.

689 Gentes finitimæ de confiniis

Cap. 66.

Of a kingdome and country.

685 *A Kingdome is where there are free estates, bound among themselves by the bond of statutes.*

686 *In difficult businesses let Parliaments be called together, but of Nobles, Earles, Barons and Knights, but husbandmen are not present, but are busied in the country, and townes obey their owne landlords.*

687 *Every magistrate can establish what hee will in his owne jurisdiction, but he ought not to desire but what may be publikely expedient.*

688 *It is a Seigniory where any one ruleth, being limited where he hath his dominion, it is a province which hee hath conquered (afar off.)*

689 *Bordering nations con-*

finiis & limitibus contendunt plerumque, ſed ſi limitent & paciſcantur, fœdus eſt, quod perjuri temerant, violantque.

tend for their confines and borders, for the moſt part, but if they ſet bounds, and make a covenant, it is a league, which ſuch as are perjured doe breake and violate.

Cap. 67.

De pace & bello.

690 PAcatus ſtatus optatiſſimus eſt, ſed aliquando niſi vi armorum retineri nequit.

691 Si quidem turbatores clandeſtinas factiones & conſpirationes diſſeminant, & cùm conjurarunt, tumultus & ſeditiones concitant, quæ niſi ſedantur, bella inteſtina erunt.

692 Hoſtis externus externè irrumpit, adverſus quem bello defenſivo opus.

693 Quod per fecialem denunciatur, aut per caduceatorem pax petitur, ſi quis ſe imparatum, aut hoſtili potentiæ imparem arbitratur.

694 Imbellis nequicquam bellare (*belligerare*) præſumet.

695 Apparatus enim bellicus multa depoſcit, militem (qui ſcribendus, armandus, luſtrandus) commeatum, confœderatorum auxilia, depſiléſque ſumptus.

Cap. 67.

Of peace and warre.

690 *AN appeaſed eſtate is moſt wiſhed, but ſometimes it cannot be held but by force of armes.*

691 *For truly diſturbers doe ſow privie factions and conſpiracies, and when they have conſpired, they ſtirre up tumults and ſeditions, which except they be appeaſed will be civill warres.*

692 *A forraine enemy breaketh in from without, againſt whom there is need of a defenſive warre.*

693 *Which is denounced by a* [f] *Herald at armes, or peace is deſired by an Herald, if any one thinke himſelfe unprovided, or unequall to the adverſe power.*

[f] The ancient Engliſh word was Herkyne.

694 *Let not him which is unfit for armes preſume to make warre.*

695 *For warlike preparation requireth many things, a ſouldier, which is to be enrolled, armed, viewed, proviſion, helpes of confederates, and exceſſive charges.*

696 Mature

696 Maturè ergo stips cogenda, sicut & victualia, & præstandi qui erogant.

696 *Therefore wages are to be gathered, as also victuals, and some are to bee employed which may take it up.*

697 Tum congregandus & ordinandus exercitus, per legiones, cohortes, vexillationes, turmas, præficiendíque decuriones, centuriones, magistri equitum, tribuni, omnibus denique Imperator.

8 Consisting of 600. foot, and 72. horse.

697 *Then the army is to bee levied and marshalled by* 8 *legions, cohorts, ensignes, troupes, and captaines of tens and hundreds are to be set over the rest, masters of the horse, tribunes, over all a Generall.*

698 Tirones intermiscentur veteranis, volones & dimachæ peditatui vel equitatui se agglomerant, lixæ, calones, & caculæ, ob servitia adsciscuntur.

698 *Young souldiers are mixed with the old, voluntiers, and such as were for either foot or horse, joyne themselves either to the footmen or horsemen, scullions, slaves and pages, are taken up for servile emploiments.*

699 Armaturæ satis erit, si tectus sis loricâ, galeâ (*casside*) scuto seu clypeo (*ancili, parma, pelta, vel cetra*) instructus verò quibus dimices.

699 *It will be armour enough if thou be covered with a shirt of maile, a helmet, a buckler, wherewith thou maist skirmish.*

700 Classis navalis etiam uncos (*harpagines*) hamósque poscit.

700 *A navie of ships requireth anchors, and grapples and hookes.*

701 Gladius accingitur, vel balteo appenditur, ut è vagina stringatur promptiùs, evaginatúsque recondatur capulo tenus.

701 *A sword is girded on, or tied with a belt, that it may more readily be drawne out of the sheath, and being unsheathed may be hidden up to the hilts.*

702 Sagittarii è pharetra sagittas promere, arcum nervo tendere, ingruentésque protelare, consuescant.

702 *Let archers be inured to draw their arrowes out of the quiver, to bend the bow with a string, and to shoot at the assailants.*

703 Sclopetarii sclopeta nitrato pulvere onerent, post dissplodant, sed ad scopum

703 *Let the gunners charge their gunnes with gun-powder, after let them discharge, but*

protsus

prorſus collimantes.

704 Expeditione ſuſcepta, caſtra metari, tentoria paxillis figere, munitionibus ſeſe vallare, & excubiis circumuniri opus eſt.

705 Emittendi ſubinde (ſive armati, ſive inermes) ſpeculatores & exploratores, quorum in militia inſignis uſus eſt, ut & teſſeræ (ſymbola) quâ ſui ſe recognoſcunt.

706 Excurſiones pabulationis cauſâ fiunt, non ſine populatione.

707 Induciæ ſi pangantur, dantur obſides.

708 Ad prælium eductæ copiæ, vel in cuneum coguntur, vel in phalangem, aliis munitam.

709 Vexilla in medio ferunt ſigniferi, quos antéſignani cum ſpathis (voupheis) præcedunt.

710 Tympaniſtæ & tubicines claſſicum canentes, tubarum & lituorum ingeminato clangore, atque tympanorum ſtrepitu, ad alacritatem incendunt.

711 Velites uſitatæ pugnæ faciunt initium velitando, mox conſurgitur agmine toto, & pugnatur.

712 Eminus quidem lapides

directly aiming at the marke.

704 An expedition being undertaken, it is meet to pitch the tents, to faſten the tents with ſtakes, to entrench themſelves with fortifications, and to encompaſſe themſelves with centinels.

705 Spies and ſcouts are to be ſent out now and then (either armed or unarmed) whoſe uſe is notable in warre, as alſo watch-words, whereby their owne companies may know them.

706 Sallies are made for forrage, not without depopulation.

707 Pledges are given, if a truce be made.

708 The armies being brought out to battell, are either gathered into a battallion wedge-wiſe or foure-ſquare, fortified with wings.

709 The ſtandard-bearers carry the colours in the middle, whom they of the vant-guard goe before with two-handed ſwords.

710 Drummers and trumpetters ſounding an alarom, ſtirre them up to courageouſneſſe, with the redoubled ſound of trumpets and cornets, and the noiſe of drums.

711 The light-horſe-men begin uſually the fight with skirmiſhing, by and by they encounter with the whole battell, and fight.

712 Afarre off by caſting

fundis

fundis & catapultis, tela baliſtis, glandes bombardis & tormentis, jacula (*ſpicula miſſilia*) amentis ejaculando.

713 Cominus autem, ſariſſis & lanceis mucronatis (*cuſpidatis*) haſtiſque & bipennibus, magno niſu vibratis transverberando, cæſtibus, clavis, aclidibus & calis proturbando, frameis & pugionibus pungendo & confodiendo, enſibus, acinacibus & ſicis cædendo.

714 Fit ſtrages cruenta, cadunt promiſcuè hinc & hinc, ejulatu & boatu horrendo (*tremendo.*)

715 Conflictu durante ſuccenturiati (niſi receptui canatur) ex inſidiis ſupervenientes à tergo adoriuntur, (*invadunt*) aciem diſturbant, fugant, inſectantur, trucidant.

716 Illi terrore perculſi, partim ſe dedunt aut capiuntur, partim fugiunt & diſperſi palantur.

717 Civitas rebellis & arx, caſtrúmque, quo ſe clade affecti & profligati receperunt, obſidetur, undiq; circumvallatur, machinis bellicis oppugnatur.

718 (Obſeſſi ſi erumpant, repelluntur, & impetu majore debellantur.)

ſtones out of ſlings and engines, dartt with croſſe-bowes, bullets with guns and canons, javelins with leatherne ſtrings.

713 *But at hand by ſtriking them through with pikes, lances, and ſpeares, and halberds brandiſhed with great ſtrength, by diſ-ranking them with bats, clubs, trunchions, by thruſting and foining with javelins and daggers, by cutting with ſwords, fauchions, and ſhort-ſwords.*

714 *A bloudy ſlaughter is made, they fall promiſcuouſly on this and that ſide, with a horrible wailing and roaring.*

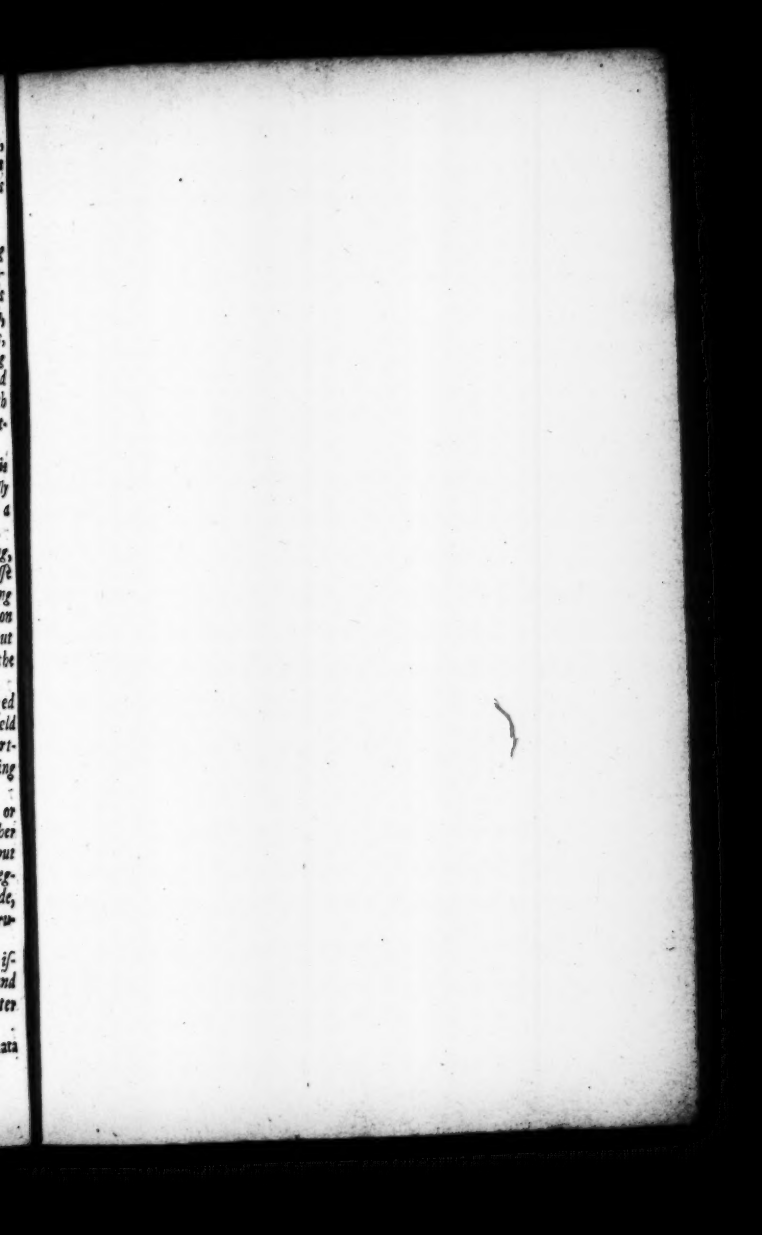
715 *The conflict enduring, ſuch as ſucceed afreſh (unleſſe a retreit be ſounded) comming out of their ambuſhes, ſet upon them behind, they diſorder, put to flight, purſue, ſlaughter the army.*

716 *They being amazed with feare, partly doe yeeld themſelves and are taken, partly doe flie and wander being diſperſed.*

717 *The rebellious city, or the tower or caſtle, whither ſuch as are diſcomfited and put to flight have retired, is beſieged, is environed on every ſide, is aſſailed with warlike inſtruments.*

718 *The beſieged, if they iſſue out, are driven backe, and are vanquiſhed with greater violence.*

719 Expugnata



719 Expugnata ante ultroneam deditionem (urbs) diripitur, aliquando & obolemur, ad internecionem excidítur, desolatur & everritur.

719 (*A city*) *conquered before a voluntary yeelding, is ransacked, sometimes is also razed, pulled downe with a full destruction, is laid desolate, and is overthrowne.*

720 Munimenta, si quæ antea fuerunt occupata, recuperantur.

720 *The fortresses, if any were taken before, are recovered.*

721 Victores spoliis & manubiis onusti, trophæis erectis, ovantes & pæana canentes, cum triumpho redeunt.

721 *The conquerers being laden with spoiles and booties, trophees being erected, triumphing and singing songs of praise, doe returne with triumph.*

722 Ubi strenui ob heroica facinora, insignibus condecorati nobilitantur, proditores turbarúmque autores plectuntur, transfugæ & desertores multantur, saucii sanantur, captivi redimuntur, aut permutatione liberantur.

722 *Where the valiant being graced for their heroicke facts, are ennobled, traitors and authors of troubles are punished, run-awaies and revolters are fined, the wounded are healed, the captives are redeemed, or are delivered by exchange.*

723 Ad extremum stipendiis (quantum quisque meruit) exsolutis, miles exauctoratur, atque exarmatur, emeriti rude donantur, qui pro patria occubuêre, adoreâ afficiuntur.

723 *At the last the wages (as much as every one hath deserved) being payed, the souldier is discharged & unarmed, old souldiers are set* [b] *free, those which have died for their countrey are honoured with a dole.*

[b] Honoured by a rod, a token of freedome from warlike exercise.

Cap. 68.

De schola & institutione.

724 Quoniam literati ad omnia habiles esse, idiotæ vice versâ parùm societati humanæ conferre

Cap. 68.

Of a schoole, and instruction.

724 *We have need of schooles, where the rude may be instructed, because learned men are observed to be*

deprehendunnur, ſcholis, ubi rudes eruditantur, opus eſt.

725 At hæ non ſunt, ut fatui opinantur, carnificinæ, ſed ludus, dummodò diſcipulus docilis, callidú, cordatúmq; nanciſcatur præceptorem.

726 Ille enim ſi diſcit ſponte, percontatur (*querit*) avidè, & auſcultat attentè, hic ſi docet lubenter, informat providè, & inculcat aſſiduè, utérque habet eximium delectamentum.

727 (Quod & rectores, & ludimagiſtrorum adjutores pædagogi, attendant ob ſalaria.)

728 Adjungenda tamen eſt inſtitutioni diſciplina (id eſt, cenſura & ferula) ne vel diſſolutio vel deſidia ſurrepat.

i Or ferula.

729 Qui monita non moratur, vapulet.

730 Cathedra docentis eſt, ſubſellia diſcentium.

731 Calamo, cujus crena ſcalpello temperatur, ſcribimus in charta vel membrana, ſtylo (*graphio*) in pugillaribus (*codicillis*) ut expungi poſſit.

732 Quod formator dictat tu calamo excipe, ille verò mendas commonſtrans emendabit, ſi quid vitioſè poſitum, ut quod dedocet dediſcas.

able for all things, idiots on the contrary to profit humane ſociety very little.

725 But theſe are not places of torment, as fooles ſuppoſe, but a ſport, ſo that an apt ſcholar get a diſcreet and judicious maſter.

726 For the one, if he learn willingly, aske frequently, and hearken attentively; the other, if hee teach willingly, inſtruct diſcreetly, and inculcate diligently, both hath exceeding great delight.

727 (Which both governours and uſhers, the aſſiſtants of maſters, doe attend to for their pay.)

728 Yet diſcipline (that is, reproofe, and the i rod) is to bee added to inſtruction, leſt either diſſoluteneſſe or ſloth creep in.

729 Let him which careth not for admonition be beaten.

730 The chaire belongeth to the teachers, the ſeats to the learners.

731 We write in paper or parchment with a quill, whoſe neb is ordered with a pen-knife, with a writing pin in table-bookes, that it may be blotted out.

732 What the informer dictateth doe thou receive with thy pen, but he ſhewing the errours will amend them, if any thing be placed falſly, that thou maiſt learne otherwiſe what he teacheth otherwiſe.

733 Memoriæ

733 Memoriæ quod mandare vis, relege frequenter, non curſim, obiter & perfunctoriè, ſed rebus intentus inhærebis.

733 *Reade ouer frequently that which you deſire to commit to memory, it will ſticke faſt, not curſorily, by the way, and perfunctorily, but being bent upon the things, you ſhall ſticke cloſe to them.*

734 Repetitio tacita eſt, recitatio clara, examen quotidianum vel extraordinarium.

734 *Repetition is concealed, rehearſall is aloud, examination is daily or extraordinary.*

735 Si feliciter proficere vis, quicquid modò comprehendiſti ſtatim alteri enarra.

735 *If you deſire to proceed happily, whatſoever thou haſt now comprehended, tell it to another.*

736 Docet enim te præmonſtrantem ſtudioſè imitari, condiſcipulos certatim æmulari.

736 *For it becommeth thee ſtudiouſly to imitate him that ſheweth thee in the way of contention to imitate thy ſchoolfellowes.*

737 E trivialibus (ſcholis) gradatim promoventur ad gymnaſia, inde in academias, quæ Baccalaureos, Magiſtros & Doctores creant.

737 *Out of petty ſchooles we are put forward to grammar ſchooles, thence into* [k] *Univerſities, which doe create* [l] *Batcheliurs, Maſters, Doctors.*

[k] *Gymnaſia at this day in Germany, are thoſe places where are ſtudents and profeſſors in*

ſame arts, but not all, neither have they degrees. [l] *Tyrones vocabantur olim Baccalaurei, quaſi baccalarii. So the French in Paris called the firſt degree in any faculty, because (the metaphor being taken from ſouldiers) they did begin to enter the liſts with thoſe difficulties which happen in learning: or from the ancient Saxon words Book-learned.*

Cap. 69.
De muſæo.

738 Donetur Muſis locus ſolitarius eſt, à turba remotus, ubi ſtudioſus bibliothecam, pulpitum, atramentarium cum calamario, cultellóque ſcriptorio, habebit.

739 Libellos mundè tractet, quos non plurimos habebit, ſed ſelectos.

Cap 69.
Of a ſtudy.

738 *A Fit place for the Muſes is ſolitary, removed from the multitude, where the ſtudent ſhall have his library, his deske, his ſtandiſh and pennar.*

739 *Let him uſe his bookes cleanly, which he ſhall not have many, but choice ones.*

 740 (Quorſum

740 (Quorſum enim numeroſa & in tomos diviſa volumina, quorum indices vel catalogum vix perlegit poſſeſſor?)

741 Lituris ne maculet, aſteriſcis ad marginem notatis, reminiſcentiam nemo ſub levare vetat, quin conſultum eſt.

m Little ſtars in the margent, viz. *

742 Si quid incidit, evaneſcere non patieris, annota protinus, non in rejectaneas ſchedas, ſed in palimpſeſtum, indéque in diarium vel adverſaria, quæ penes te, aut in promptu habe.

743 Lucubranti ad lychnum, cæreus præſebaceâ candelâ conducit, cui accendendo igniarium cum fomite adſit.

744 Tædæ fumant & fumigant.

745 Candelabrum ſit penſile, umbraculum viride, emunctorium præſtò, quo emunge, ne ellychnium obumbret: ſed illud ne quid ſordidetur, ſepone.

n Or a ſhadowing glaſs.

746 Proditurus lucernam abſque laterna ne feras, facibus, (faculis) non fidendum.

740 (*For to what end are numerous volumes, and divided into tomes, the indices or catalogue whereof the owner hath ſcarcely read?*)

741 *Let him not ſpoile it with blots, let no man forbid to help the memory by* m *aſteriskes marked at the margent, but it is behoofefull.*

742 *If any thing falleth in, thou ſhalt not ſuffer it to vaniſh away, marke it preſently, not into waſte ſheets, but into a book of fine parchment, and thence into a common-place booke, or note-book, which have continually in your keeping, or ready at hand.*

743 *To him that ſtudies late by candle-light, a waxe taper is fitter than a tallow candle; for the lighting whereof let there be ready a tinder-boxe with tinder.*

744 *Torches doe ſmoak, and caſt a ſtinking ſmell.*

745 *Let there be a hanging candle-ſticke, a greene* n *curtaine, a paire of ſnuffers at hand, wherewith ſnuffe it, leſt it overſhadow the candle: but ſet that apart, leſt any thing be fowled.*

746 *Being about to goe abroad, carry not a light without a lanthorne, truſt not torches.*

740 (Quorſum enim numeroſa & in tomos diviſa volumina, quorum indices vel catalogum vix perlegit poſſeſſor?)

741 Lituris ne maculet, aſteriſcis ad marginem notatis, reminiſcentiam nemo ſub levare vetat, quin conſultum eſt.

m Little ſtars in the margent, viz. *

742 Si quid incidit, evaneſcere non patieris, annota protinus, non in rejectaneas ſchedas, ſed in palimpſeſtum, indéque in diarium vel adverſaria, quæ penes te, aut in promptu habe.

743 Lucubranti ad lychnum, cæreus præſebaceâ candelâ conducit, cui accendendo igniarium cum fomite adſit.

744 Tædæ fumant & fumigant.

745 Candelabrum ſit penſile, umbraculum viride, emunctorium præſtò, quo emunge, ne cllychnium obumbret: ſed illud ne quid ſordidetur, ſepone.

n Or a ſhadowing glaſs.

746 Proditurus lucernam abſque laterna ne feras, facibus, (faculis) non fidendum.

740 (*For to what end are numerous volumes, and divided into tomes, the indices or catalogue whereof the owner hath ſcarcely read?*)

741 *Let him not ſpoile it with blots, let no man forbid to help the memory by* m *aſteriskes marked at the margent, but it is behoofefull.*

742 *If any thing falleth in, thou ſhalt not ſuffer it to vaniſh away, marke it preſently, not into waſte ſheets, but into a book of fine parchment, and thence into a common-place booke, or note-book, which have continually in your keeping, or ready at hand.*

743 *To him that ſtudies late by candle-light, a waxe taper is fitter than a tallow candle; for the lighting whereof let there be ready a tinder-boxe with tinder.*

744 *Torches doe ſmoak, and caſt a ſtinking ſmell.*

745 *Let there be a hanging candle-ſticke, a greene* n *curtaine, a paire of ſnuffers at hand, wherewith ſnuffe it, leſt it overſhadow the candle: but ſet that apart, leſt any thing be fowled.*

746 *Being about to goe abroad, carry not a light without a lanthorne, truſt not torches.*

Cap. 70.

De Grammatica.

747 Grammaticus literas orthographicè (majuſculis ſola periodorum capita, & emphatica) pingit, ſyllabas copulat, dictiones (*vocabula*) declinat & conjugat, phraſes ſyntacticè conſtruit, ſermonemque legitimè pronunciat.

748 Ancillantur huic librarii, typographus, qui è loculamentis typos depromens coagmentat, prelo ſubjicit, libros excudit, & bibliopego (*compactori*) compingendos tradit, quos bibliopola venundat.

Cap. 70.

Of Grammar.

747 *The Grammarian writeth letters orthographically (onely the heads of periods and things emphatically with great ones) he coupleth ſyllables, declineth and conjugateth words, he conſtrueth phraſes ſyntactically, and pronounceth his ſpeech diſtinctly.*

748 *Booke-makers are ſerviceable to him, the Printer, who drawing the ſtamps out of his compoſing boxes, ſtieth them together, putteth them under the preſſe, printeth bookes, hee delivereth them to the booke-binder to be bound, which the Stationer ſelleth.*

Cap. 71.

De Dialectica.

749 Dialecticus (*Logicus*) ratiocinans, quid de quo dici poſſit, & quare perveſtigat; ambigua diſtinguit, obſcura declarat, ſimilia diſſimilibus confert, effati cujuſvis certitudinem examinat.

750 De quocunque themate

Cap. 71.

Of Logicke.

749 *A Logician reaſoning findeth out what may be ſaid of any thing and wherefore; he diſtinguiſheth things doubtfull, declareth obſcure things, compareth things like with unlike, examineth the certainty of every propoſition.*

750 *Diſcourſing of what theme*

a Whatſoever is in the ſubject of diſcourſe, i.e. that whilſt

is ſpoken concerning any thing; as when Plato ſpeaketh of the immortality of the ſoule, *Anima immortalis* is the theme, his words about it the argument.

p A Syllogisme is a necessary connexion of propositions, so that out of one thing granted, something else is inferred.

differens, de quæstionibus dubiis pro & contra disputat, argumentis syllogismis argutè innectit, methodo appositâ omnia digerit.

soever, hee disputeth for and against, touching doubtfull, hee wittily knitteth in his arguments in p syllogismes, hee digesteth all things in an orderly method.

Cap. 72.

De rhetorica & poesi.

q Exarsit, narro, firmo, confugio, peroro.

751q RHetor formulas dicendi conquirit ad eloquentiam, stylum exercet, verba tropis (à nativo significatu ad alium sensum transferendo) sententiásq; figuris (schematis) (verba geminando & ad euphoniam artificiosè transponendo) actionem denique gestibus colorat.

752 Facundus Orator exordio præmisso sese insinuat (aliquando abruptè auspicatur) post causam proponit dilucidè, tum confirmat rationibus validè, illustrat exemplis prolixè (tametsi non dilatat vel amplificat, nec digreditur abs re) objectiones refutat & refellit exactè, epilogo perorat, quà præmeditatè, quà extempore.

753 Proverbia & adagia, ut & comparationes, orationem luculenter exornant, quæ si

Cap. 72.

Of rhetoricke and poesie.

751 *A Rhetorician seeketh out formes of speaking for eloquence, he exerciseth his stile, hee flourisheth words with tropes (by translating them from their native signification into another sense) his sentences with figures, by doubling the words, and transposing them artificially to a curious sound, lastly his action with gestures.*

752 *An eloquent Orator windeth in himselfe by a premised preface (sometimes hee beginneth abruptly) afterward hee proposeth the cause cleerly, then hee confirmeth it strongly by reasons, hee illustrateth largely by examples (although he enlarge not, nor amplifieth, nor digresseth from the purpose) hee confuteth and disproveth objections exactly, and endeth with a conclusion, sometimes on meditation, sometimes on a sudden.*

753 *Proverbs and ancient sayings, as also comparisons, doe adorne a speech manifestly,*

strictim

ſtrictim rem enunciat, nervoſa dicitur.

754 Sed Poëta diſertus è proſa (*ſoluta*) ligatam faciens verſus & rhythmos connectat elegantèr, carmina (*metrum*) modulatur, epithalamia, anagrammata, &c. fingit.

which if it briefly doe manifeſt the thing, is called pithy.

754 *But an elegant Poet making of proſe meeter, fitteth verſes and rythmes elegantly, ſingeth verſes, inventeth wedding ſongs, and* anagrams.

z Sinewy.

a Anagrams are an allusion to ones name: as Rex Carolus, Lucrece rose: A light and ſoft indeed.

Cap. 73.
De Arithmetica.

755 Mathematicæ diſciplinæ pariter ſunt utiles & ſubtiles.

756 Arithmetica numeros computat, qui per invicem compendiosè addantur, ſubtrahantur, multiplicentur, dividantur, ſive id fiat ciſtis ſive calculis (*abaculis*) ſuper abacum, ſed rudiores per decuſſes, duodenas, quindenas & ſexagenas ſupputant.

Cap. 73.
Of Arithmetick.

755 *Mathematicall diſciplines are alike profitable and ſubtle.*

756 *Arithmetick reckoneth numbers, which may be added together briefly, may be ſubſtracted, multiplied, divided, whether that bee donе by ciphers or counters on a bounting table, but ruſtickes count by tens, twelves, fifteenes, and ſixties.*

Cap. 74.
De Geometria.

757 Geometra quaſi ludibund[a] figuras contemplatur, & menſuras diſtantiarum, propè an procul abſit (*diſtet*) aliquid.

758 Ad regulam lineas (puta rectas vel obliquas, non curvas aut ſpirales) ad normam angulos, circino verò circulum (cujus medietas cen-

Cap. 74.
Of Geometry.

757 *A Geometrician beholdeth his figures as it were in ſport, and meaſureth the diſtances whether any thing be neere or afar off.*

758 *He draweth lines by the rule, namely, right or ſloaping; not crooked or winding, his angles by the ſquare, but a circle by the compaſſe, whoſe*

trum, circuitus ceu ambitus, circumferentia appellatur) ducit.

759 Conus turbinatus eſt, cylindrus [a] teres, græcum Δ triquetrum, cubus quadrat[e], globus rotundus, externâ ſuperficie convexus, internâ concavus.

760 Circularis (figura) diviniſſima eſt, omnia complectens, nihil habes offenſionis, nullam inciſuram, [n] nullum anfractum[r], nihil eminens, nihil lacunoſum.

761 Omnis dimenſio fit per triangulum.

middle is called a center, its compaſſe a circumference.

759 A cone is made with a round top, a cylinder round and long, a greeke delta three-ſquare, a cube foure-ſquare, a globe round, on the utmoſt part convexe, in the inward hollow.

760 A circular (figure) is moſt divine, comprehending all things, having nothing hurtfull, no breaches[r], nothing [t] ſtanding up, nothing furrowed.

761 Every meaſure is made by a triangle.

[a] As the ſtuffe of a diſh.

Cap. 75.

De menſuris & ponderibus.

762 Menſuræ continuorum ſunt, granum, digitus, palmus, ſpithama, ulna, paſſus, orgyia, decempeda, ſtadium, miliare, his metimur omnia.

763 Liquidorum, culeus, urna, amphora, congius, ſextarius, hemina, triental, cyathus.

764 Aridorum, medimnus, modius, trimodium, ſemodius, quartale.

765 Pondera ſunt, centenarius,

Cap. 75.

Of weights and meaſures.

762 *Meaſures of things of the ſame piece are a [a] finger, a hand [b] breadth, a [c] ſpan, an elle, a [d] pace, a [e] fathom, a [f] perch, a [g] furlong, a [h] mile, with theſe we meaſure all things.*

763 *Of liquid things, a [b] water budget, a [c] pitcher, a [d] firkin, a [e] congius, a [f] ſextary, an hemina, about three quarters and halfe a pint, the third part of a ſextary, a [h] cup.*

764 *Of dry things, an [i] Athenian buſhell, a pecke, [k] three Romane peckes, [l] halfe a peck, its [m] fourth part.*

765 *Weights are an hundred*

[a] 4. Graines. [b] 16. Graines. [c] 48. Graines. [d] 210. Graines. [e] Two yards. [f] Ten feet, ſometime 12. [g] 125. Geometricall paces. [h] 1250. Geometricall paces. [b] 140. gallons, 1. pottle and a quart. [c] 8. gallons, 2. pottle, 1. pint, 9. ounces. [d] 7. gallons, 2. quart, 1. pint, and an halfe. [e] 1. Pottle, 2. quart, 1. pint, 3. ounces, 3 quarters. [f] Is twofold. [g] 2. Caſtrenſis, a quart, 5 ounces, 3 quarters. [h] Cyathus, a pint, 3 ounces, 3 quarters. [i] Contains a buſhell, one gallon, 3 pints, and 18 penny weight. [k] 3. Modii, the Lat. modius, which is 1 peck, 1 quart, 1 pint, 19 ounces. [l] Half of modius. [m] A quarter of modius.

libra

à subjectâ peripheriâ æqualiter fastigiatus, instar racemi. / Pyramis à basi recti linea æqué acuminatur. Rhombus est æquilaterus, at obliquangulus. / a) volubilis.
Triangularis, trigonum.

est capacissima est
a crenam. jag, snip, gash. nullam incisuram, no cutt or notch. /
nec striam diminutam, nor ridge standing out. / + involution.
nec canaliculum lacunosum excavatum, nor dent furrowed, chamfered, hollowed &c.
ipsius striam quadranguli sive tetragoni. even of a quadrangle it selfe, or fours Cornered figure. /

---

pollex [uncia] parasanga
his Decempedatores [finitores,
metatores / aliique mensores
omnia metiuntur. /

manipulus, pugillus.

sesquilibra, drachma
pendet tres scrupulos,
Scrupulus [scripilus] vi=
ginti grana.

Et minimo momento —
an quid cui præponderat.

Superpondium
[corollarium, accessio]

---

spectacles and perspective glasses.

id specilla ac perspicilia —

draweth out the Picture grossly, afterwards re- resembleth it to the life.

simulacrum adumbrat, dein ad vivum exprimit.

The carver according to the sample, pattern, mould, fashioneth the Counterfeit; and with the graver graveth and carveth a graven Image.

Plastes secundùm typum effingit ectypum; cælo statuam

libra (*pondo, as*) ſelibra, (*ſemiſſis*) quadrans, uncia, ſemuncia, drachma, ſcrupulum.

766 Si quid in bilance penditur (*libratur*) examen, quod ſtapo exit, & per trutinam (*anginam*) ſeſe agitat, penſita an æquilibrium ſit.

767 Statera eſt lanificum portatilis libra, ſine lancibus, alterâ parte non niſi uncinum habens, alterâ pondus, quod centro admotum plus, amotum minus ponderat.

768 Si quid ſuperadjicitur, mantiſſa eſt.

weight, a pound, halfe a pound, a quarter of a pound, an ounce, halfe an ounce, a drachme, a ſcruple.

766 If any thing be weighed in the balance, conſider the tongue which goeth out of the beame, and moveth it ſelfe by the beame, whether it be equally balanced.

767 Statera is the portable [a] *weight of wooll-workers, without balances, on the one ſide having nothing but an hooke, on the other the weight, which being moved to the center, weigheth more, being removed leſſe.*

768 If any thing be ſuperadded, it is advantage.

[a] *Ad vrsi. pound caſts to be carried.*

[o] *Q.d. Mantiſſa, becauſe ſomething above the ordinary weight is given to the buyer from the hand of the ſeller.*

Cap. 76.

De Optica & Pictura.

769 OPticus radios viſivos & viſibilia objecta ſcrutatur, cur alia ſint pellucida, alia opaca, alia perſpicua, alia obſcura, diſcernens, & juxta id perſpicilia efformans.

770 Hinc pictor ad exemplar vivi effigiem delineat, penicillóque diſcretis pigmentis linit.

771 Statuarius ſtatuam cælat & ſculpit, pingit, & ſuper

Cap. 76.

Of Opticks and Painting.

769 AN Optiſt viewth the [p] *rayes for ſight, and viſible objects, diſcerning why ſome things are tranſparent, others thicke, ſome cleere, others darke, and according to that framing his perſpectives.*

[p] *That repreſentation of the thing ſeen, which commeth to the eye.*

770 Hereupon the painter delineateth the lively repreſentation after the patterne, and limmeth it with his pencill with different colours.

painting

771 The engraver graveth and carveth, and painteth and

baſin

baſin collocat: ſi immanis eſt, Coloſſum dices.

q A huge and mighty ſtatue, ſuch as were once at Rhodes, 70 cubits high, each finger farre bigger than a mans body, the thombe more than any man could fathom, &c.

772 Solaria (ſcioterica) gnomone (horas) indicant.

placeth it upon its frame: if it be a huge one, thou ſhalt call it a q *Coloſſus.*

772 r *Dials ſhew the howres by a pin.*

r Note, that Dials are the meridians, or a plaine ſuperficies, the pin is the ſhadow of the earth.

Cap. 77.

De Muſica.

773 Muſicus melodias canit, & poſt præludia, inſtrumenta pulſat.

Chorus

774 Symphonia eſt plurium concentus, quorum conſonantia (*harmonia*) grata eſt, diſſonantia abſurda (*abſona.*)

775 Organum tibiis & fiſtulis conſtat; cithara, teſtudo, lyra, ſambuca, pandura, chordis.

776 Fides plectro plectuntur.

s So it reade it, the Chaldy word סבכא Sabca, ſ. from whence Sambuce (quaſi Sambica) ſeemeth to be deriued, insinuates that the ſtrings were twiſted together like to a racket.

777 Tibia = utricularis, diſcrepanter ſonat.

t Or any ſuch kind of inſtrument.

Cap. 77.

Of Muſicke.

773 *A Muſician ſingeth tunes, and after the preparation plaieth upon the inſtruments.*

774 *Harmony is the ſinging of many together, whoſe agreement is acceptable, their diſagreement is abſurd.*

775 *An organ conſiſteth of great and ſmall pipes, an harp, a lute, a* s *dulcimer, a bandor, of ſtrings.*

776 t *Viols are played on with a ſticke.*

777 *A bagge-pipe ſoundeth differently.*

Cap. 78.

De Aſtronomia.

u Hides ſo a multitude of ſtars, by the Aſtronomers repreſented by ſome figure: as Orion, Arietis.

778 Aſtronomus ſiderum meatus conſiderat, Aſtrologus eorundem efficaciam & influxum.

769 E faſtis liquet, à natalitiis

Cap. 78.

Of Aſtronomy.

778 *The Aſtronomer conſidereth the motions of the* u *ſtars, the Aſtrologer (conſiders) their powerfull working and influence.*

779 *It is manifeſt out of the*

graphice pingit.

gnomone & umbræ projectu indicant quota sit hora, horologia, automata, machinalia, organica, indices: clepsydra, clepsamnidum, pulvisculi, defluxu.

he paintoth it caminglye neatly

poynt out what a clock it is by a pin, cock, gnomon, and by casting a shadow; clock dyalls by a hand poynting; hower glasses by the rumning out of small sand or dust.

& cantica canit. præcentor præcinit, per certos modulos ac distomata, & interdum voce vibrisat, vibrat: post præludia Citharœdus, lyricen, spondiauli & Spondulæ — pulsant. absona. Maximum systoma [interveliorum complexus] discrepat dis dia pason.

testudo [chelys] barbiton, clabes cymbalum, nerdis: quas intendunt vel remittunt [verticillis] [epitonia] callabi. fidicularum Fides, fidicines plectunt. -ari ab Ascaules inflata discrepanter sonat. Crembala pulsant pueri.

and songs, layes: the chaunter setts the tune, keeping set pawses and rests, and somtimes warbleth or quaverth, after the preamble the harper waits & organ players.

harsh, grating to the eare.

the highest compass of a song differeth a double eight. a 15.

lute, viol, virginalls — — which the pegges wind up & downe [straine higher and lower.

of fidles [roberks] Fidlers play with a fidle stick.

blowne by the bagpiper.

children play upon Jewes trumps harps.

Paschā recedere, ut minimum trimestre, Pentecosten à Paschate prope bimestre, inde Adventum circiter semestre.

780 Illic sunt, Januarius, Februarius, Martius; illic Aprilis & Maius; hīc Junius, Julius, Augustus, September, October, November; December postremus est.

781 Quilibet eorum in Calendario Romano suas Calendas, Nonas, & Idus habuit.

782 Intra triennium accessio fit (mensis) intercalaris, Embolimi, id est, decimæ tertiæ lunationis, lustrum, (quadriennium) bissextilem, (annum) reducit.

Kalendar, that [a] *Easter comes after the* [b] *Nativity at the least three moneths, Whitsontide after Easter almost two moneths, thence* [c] *Advent about halfe a yeere.*

780 *On the one part January, February, March, on that April and May; here June, July, August, September, October, November; December is the last.*

781 *Every one of them in the Romane Kalendar had its* [d] *Kalends,* [e] *Nones, and* [f] *Ides.*

782 *Within three yeeres space is made an addition of the suppletory moneth* [g] *Embolimus, that is, of the thirteenth moone, the space of foure yeeres bringeth back the* [h] *Leap yeere.*

a From the Hebrew word פסח signifying a passing, because the Angell of the Lord past over the houses of the Israelites, which were marked with the blood of the Lambe slaine that he should not smite them.

b Though by computation Christ was borne about the end of October, as we may compute out of S. Luke cap 2.

c Fifty dayes the Church used to prepare themselves in Adventum, to the comming of Christ.

d The first day of the moneth.

e In May, October, July, March, the 5.7.9.11.13. in others the 5.3.4.5. were Nonæ.

f The 8-day after the Nones. Note, that all dayes elsewhere in the moneth were accounted as precedent to the Calends of the following moneth, so that the 20 of March was called the 12. day of the (or before the) Calends of April.

g Nonæ, Faire dayes.

h The Jewes and Grecians had lunary moneths, so that their yeere had 354 dayes. The Romanes under *Numa Pom.* 355. all which account filling short by 11. dayes of the true course thereof, and the true course of the yeere, the Jewes were constrained every third yeere to inferre a moneth of 22. every fourth of 23 dayes, which they called אדר. i.e. another Adar, because it followeth the moneth Adar. The Grecians put in a day, and called it Ἐμβόλιμος, and the Romans *Embolimus*.

i The yeere consisteth of 365. dayes and sixe houres, which sixe houres in foure yeeres make a day, which is added to the last of February, to keep the yeeres compasse equall to the circuit of the sun.

Cap. 79.

De Geographia.

783 Geographus regionum etiam quas ipse non peragravit) situm describit, quæ sint in continente, insulis, peninsulis, quæ mariti-

Cap. 79.

Of Geography.

783 *A Geographer describes the situation of the countries (even those which he hath not travelled through) which are in the maine land,*

tim-

timæ, quæ in meditullio, & quonam tractu, ſub qua zona & climate vel parallelo, quos habeant hi aut illi accolas, & quibus terminis ab illis diſpeſcantur & diſtermententur, & qui illis Antipodes.

iſlands, i peninſula's, which are neere to the ſea, which in the midland, and in what coaſt, under what k zone, and l climate, and parallel, what inhabitants theſe or the other have, and with what bounds they bee ſeparated and diſjoyned, and who are m Antipodes to them.

i Such a phraſe as is encompaſſed about with the water on all ſides but one, by which it is joyned to the continent.

k Theſe are ſome of the circles into which the earth is divided, viz. 5 zones, 1 hot, 2 cold, 2 temperate. l circles of an equall diſtance, whereof is a ſenſible bending of the ball of the earth, and difference between the dayes length.

A climate is the ſpace in the heavenly or earthly globe, that lieth between two parallels or

m Such as are on the other hemiſpheres contrary to us.

Cap. 80.

De Hiſtoria.

784 Quum res geſtæ narrantur, hiſtoria eſt, cùm fictæ, fabula.

785 Illas hiſtoricus recenſeat, has annalium monumentis inferre capirale ſibi ducat.

n The monuments of annals, which are Chronicles of a yeere. So Tacitus with too much modeſty ends his hiſtory, from the deceaſe of Auguſtus, to the end of Nero.

786 Et ut pateat, genuina, non ſuppoſititia eſſe, rem ſimul cum circumſtantiis in commentaria regerat.

Cap. 80.

Of Hiſtory.

784 *It is an hiſtory when things really done are declared, when things feigned, a fable.*

785 *Let the hiſtorian record thoſe, let him account it worthy of death to put theſe upon n record.*

786 *And that it may bee manifeſt that things are genuine, not feigned, let him ſet downe in his commentaries the thing together with the circumſtances.*

Cap. 81.

De Medicina.

787 Sanis optima medicina dicæta eſt, quia ſecuriſſima, & ſine violentia.

Cap. 81.

Of Phyſicke.

787 *Diet is the beſt phyſick for the healthy, becauſe the moſt ſecure, and without violence.*

788 Ne

788 Ne bibas vel edas, niſi ſiti & fame ſtimulatus, (quod ſaliva ad conſpectum cibi palatum titillans inmuet) valebis & vigebis.

788 *Doe not drinke or eate, unleſſe being provoked by hunger or thirſt (which the ſpettle tickling the palate at the ſight of meat will ſhew) and thou ſhalt bee healthfull and ſtrong.*

789 Quocircà appetitui præſtolare jejunus.

789 *Wherefore ſtay for an appetite faſting.*

790 Sed & invaletudo, ſi te inceſſit, abſtinentiâ & quiete curatur, quod non advertunt, qui non niſi ſaturi jejunant, & non niſi operatione fracti quieſcunt.

790 *But even crazineſſe, if it come upon thee, is cured by abſtinence and reſt, which they obſerve not who faſt not unleſſe being full, and reſt not unleſſe being broken with paines taking.*

791 Frictiones, fomentationes, venæſectiones, cucurbitæ, emplaſtra, & omnia forinſecus ſuperimpoſita, non demunt tormentum, ſed mitigant & leniunt.

791 *Rubbings, fomentations, opening of veines, cuppings, plaſters, and all things uſed outwardly, doe not take away griefe, but mitigate and aſſwage it.*

792 Remedia purgantia, evacuantia, ſudorifera, corroborantia, efficaciùs medentur, ſive ſint potiones, ſive pilulæ.

792 *Purging, evacuating, ſweating, corroborating remedies doe heale more effectually, whether they be potions or* o *pils.*

o Phyſicke made up in little balls.

793 Antidotis venena, amuletis faſcina pelluntur, hæc etiam verbulo præfiſcini.

793 *Poyſons are expelled with antidotes, charmes, with* p *amulets, chiefe Magicians alſo drive away theſe with a word.*

p Hanging about ones necke.

794 Salſum in medicos ſcomma eſt, ſolis licere (*licitum eſſe*) impunè occidere, utinam non verum.

794 *It is a bitter ſcoffe againſt Phyſicians, that they onely may kill without punishment, I would that it was not true.*

795 De univerſali medicamento litigant, an detur?

795 *They contend about the univerſall medicine, whether there be ſuch a* q *thing?*

q It is given (in nature.)

796 Gregales eorum ſunt Chirurgi & Pharmacopolæ,

796 *The common ſort of them are Surgeons and Apo-*

thi

hi pharmaca, unguenta, ſyrupos, paſtillos & trochiſcos, præparantes, in loculis & forulis, pixidibuſq; ſeorſum quæque reſervant.

thecaries, theſe preparing drugs, ointments, ſyrupes, ſweet-balls, and trochiſces, doe reſerve every one ſeverally in coffers, cheſts, and boxes.

Cap. 82.
De Ethica in genere.

797 VIrtus in mediocritate conſiſtit, vitium eſt cùm in exceſſu, tum in defectu: excedere enim vel deficere, tranſgredi utique eſt.

Cap. 82.
Of morall Philoſophy in generall.

797 *VErtue conſiſteth in a mediocrity, vice is both in the exceſſe, and alſo in the defect: for to exceed, or to faile, is* r *alike to tranſgreſſe.*

r Equally.

798 Si quis peccat incogitantiâ, delictum eſt; ſi voluntariè, facinus; ſi ſtudiò, nequitia; ſi malitioſè, ſcelus; ſi enormiter, flagitium; ſi ut ægrè faciat alicui, perverſitas; ſi ut noceat, iniquitas.

798 *If any one offend through heedleſneſſe, it is a fault; if voluntarily, a miſdeed; if with deſire, wickedneſſe; if maliciouſly, a villany; if enormouſly, a heinous tranſgreſſion; if to deſpite any one, ſtubbornneſſe; if to hurt any one, untowardneſſe.*

799 Et talia qui patrat (*deſignat*) perditus eſt.

799 *Hee that committeth ſuch things, is in a wretched eſtate.*

800 Qui perperàm agere ſúſq; déque habet, pravus eſt; qui ſe à malo prohibet, probus; omnimodè impollutus, deteſtatur & abhorret omne impurum, imò execratur.

x animum.

800 *Hee that regardeth not to doe ill is wicked, hee that refraineth himſelfe from evill is honeſt, he that is altogether unpolluted deteſteth and abhorreth, yea ſhunneth as abominable every uncleane thing.*

801 Conſuetudo vitioſa ſenſim irrepit, cui ſerò obſiſtimus, poſtquam invaluit: quandoquidem radicata rarò extirpatur.

801 *A vitious cuſtome creeps in by little and little, which we reſiſt too late after it hath prevailed; ſeeing that being rooted, it is ſeldome rooted out.*

Cap.

Cap. 83.
De Prudentia.

802 EX dignitate unumquódque æstimare, prudentiæ statumen est, ne res nullius pensi & titivillitii magnipendantur.

803 Antequam inceptes quidpiam, operæ pretium est pensiculare, utrum è re sit, necne, ne frustra (incassum) labores, accurate pensicula utrùm debeas & possis.

804 Prospice ergo finem, provide media, & ne quid obstet aut officiat, attende occasioni.

805 Nam insipientis, stolidi, & dementis est, sine intentione ferri; insani, stulti, & vecordis, illicita appetere; vesani & furiosi, impossibilia suscipere; imperiti & inconsiderati, negligere opportunitatem.

806 Ubi inter plura optio datur, deliberandum diu quod statuendum semel; supervacanea verò supersedendum.

807 Et quidquid instituis, consulta exquisitè, itáne an ita satius sit; post exsequere celeriter, sed cautè.

Cap. 83.
Of Prudence.

802 *IT is the prop of prudence to esteeme every thing according to its worth, lest a thing of no worth, and of small estimation bee much set by.*

803 *Before that you begin any thing, it is worth the labour, whether from the purpose or not, that you labour not in vaine, consider diligently whether you ought and can doe it.*

804 *Therefore looke to the end, provide for the meanes, and attend the occasion.*

805 *For it is the part of an unwise, foolish, and mad man, to be carried without any intention; of one distracted, inconsiderate, and silly, to desire things unlawfull; of one crazed in his brains & furious, to undertake things impossible; of one unskilfull and inconsiderate, to neglect opportunity.*

806 *Where a choice is among more, we must deliberate long what we must determine once; but wee must leave off things needlesse.*

807 *And whatsoever you determine, consult exquisitely, whether it be better thus and thus; afterward execute it speedily, but warily.*

808 Circum-

808 Circumſpectus, etſi de eventu confidat, eúmq; præcipiat, circumſpectat tamen, ne ſeſe præcipitet.

809 (Quia uſu venit, ut tardus velocem antevertat, pedetentim igitur.)

810 Quod abſcondi debet, non palàm venditat, abſtrudit, non obtrudit.

811 Quod ei non certò conſtat, affirmare (*aſſerere*) aut negare cavet, nedum ut aſſeveret, aut inficietur.

812 Nam ut credulitas, ita diffidentia noxia eſt, verùm longè magis pertinacia.

813 Præſagiens quidpiam adverſi, prævenire cenſet melius quàm præveniri.

814 (Præpoſtera enim ſapientia eſt, poſt factum ſapere.)

815 Et dum quiſque ſuarum rerum ſatagit, ille ſibi nequaquam deeſt.

816 Vafer verſutè nimis verſat omnia, ſuſpicax eſt doloſus.

817 Veterator aſtu imponit incautis, ut reprobanda præoptent, & vice verſâ.

808 *A wary man, though he be confident of the iſſue, and command it, yet is careſull leſt hee caſt away himſelfe raſhly.*

809 *(Becauſe it is uſuall that the ſlow preventeth the ſwift, therefore we muſt proceed leiſurely.)*

810 *That which ought to be hid hee doth not openly ſet to ſale, hee thruſteth it away, hee doth not preſſe it forward.*

811 *Hee taketh heed to affirme or deny that which is not certainly manifeſt to him, much leſſe to maintaine or denie it.*

812 *For as credulity, ſo diſtruſt is hurtfull, but far more ſtubbornneſſe.*

813 *Preſaging any adverſity, hee thinketh it better to prevent than to be prevented.*

814 *(For it is a prepoſterous wiſedome to be wiſe after the thing done.)*

815 *And while every one is buſied for himſelfe, hee is not wanting to himſelfe.*

816 *A ſlie fellow handleth all things too craftily, one ſuſpicious is deceitfull.*

817 *An old deceiver by cunning entangles the heedleſſe, that they may too ſoone wiſh things to be refuſed, and contrarily.*

pultů, obolů. Ss stinkem.

Cap. 24.
De Temperantia.

818 DEpravatio nostra permulta concupiscit, sed temperans cupiditates moderatur.

819 Sobrietas est continentia à superflua alimonia.

820 Gulosus catillo ligurit, & pitissando sorbet, helluo vorando & potando sese ingurgitat, luxurio comessando sua decoquit, omnes meræ abdominis mancipia.

821 Compotatores meracius hauriunt, cum quisque vel dat symbolum vel solvit.

822 Veteres temperabant merum aquâ & victitabant simplicissimè, nunc quot gulæ illecebræ, tot pernicies.

823 Ebrius enim noxam (pœnam) habet crapulam, ebriosus tremorem & podagram, & absteniis mente valent, temulenti amentiâ.

824 Inebriati brutè bacchantur, titubant, screant, spuunt, sputant, vomunt, visunt (cum reverentia) & pedunt.

Cap. 24.
Of Temperance.

818 *Our depravednesse coveteth many things, but a temperate man moderates his desires.*

819 *Sobriety is continency from superfluous nourishment.*

820 *A gluttonous feeder feedeth greedily, and supperth by sips, an unsatiable eater crams himself in eating and drinking, a riotter spendeth his owne goods by luxurious feasting, all meer slaves of the belly.*

821 *Good fellowes drink the purer wine, when every one either giveth or payeth his shot.*

822 *The ancients did temper wine with water, and did live most simply, now as many allurements of gluttony as there are, there are so many dangers.*

823 *For a drunkard for his punishment hath surfetting, a continuall drinker trembling and the [a] gout, sober men are able in their mindes, drunkards in madnesse.*

824 *Such as are drunke are brutishly enraged, they reele, they spet, they vomit, they visit (with reverence) and break wind backward.*

[a] In the feet.

Cap. 85.
De Caſtitate.

825 CAſtus eſt, qui ſe nefandâ libidine non contaminat, laſcivire enim belluinum eſt.

826 At non adulteria ſolùm, inceſtus, ſtupra, ſcortationes, & concubitus illegitimi, ſed & omnis venerea ſalacitas, baſiationes, imò cogitationes ſpurcæ ac obſcenæ, impudicitia ſunt.

827 Adulter extrarium polluit thorum, ſcortator ſuum, mœchus pellicem vel concubinam alit, ganeo per lupanaria graſſatur, meretrices pudicitiam ſuam proſtituunt, lenones (*balliones*) alios inquinant.

828 Vah propudia! fœdi & execrabiles omnes.

829 Inſanit qui deperit fœminam.

Cap. 85.
Of Chaſtity.

825 *HEe is chaſte, who polluteth not himſelfe with ſhamefull luſt, for it is brutiſh to waxe wanton.*

826 *But not onely adulteries, inceſts, whoredomes, fornications, and unlawfull mixtures, but alſo all luſtfull wantonneſſe, kiſſings, yea filthy and uncleane thoughts are unchaſtity.*

827 *An adulterer polluteth a ſtrange bed, a whoremonger his owne, a lecher keepeth a ſtrumpet, or a concubine, a glutton goeth to ſtewes, whores doe proſtitute their chaſtity, bawdes doe defile others.*

828 *Oh abominations! they are uncleane and execrable.*

829 *Hee is mad who falleth in love with a woman.*

Cap. 86.
De Modeſtia.

836 MOdeſtus verecundè agit, procacitatem defugit.

831 Non frivolus eſt, utut quadantenus blandus & comis, non loquax, ſed taciturnus.

832 Nec tamen moroſus aut

Cap. 86.
Of Modeſty.

830 *A Modeſt man dealeth ſhamefac'tly, he ſhunneth ſawcineſſe.*

831 *Hee is not frivolous, howſoever after a ſort affable and gentle, not prating, but ſilent.*

832 *And yet not froward*

torvus,

torvus, sed gravis, severus, non sævus.

833 Nihil immoderatè laudat vel vituperat, neminem traducit aut defamat, ad opprobrium neutiquam filet.

834 Ad hæc non pejerat, nec dejerat, nec juras.

835 Nemini adversatur aut facessit molestiam, aut scandalo est, neminem sciens, volens contristat.

836 Quod fama & crebrescens rumor fert (*refert*) non vulgat, per contatur prius scrupulosè.

837 Curiosus ardelio ingerit se & immiscet, ubi ejus nihil interest, etiam quæ celantur eliciens.

838 Loquuleius verbosus est, nugator facta infecta blaterat, futilis arcana effutit, sophista captiosus est, momus omnia carpit & suggillat.

839 Consideratus non quidem elinguis est, sed tamen non insulsus blatero, in multiloquio enim vanitas.

840 Non sibi arrogat quod non habet, nec aliis sua derogat, non ambit (*adspirat ad*) fasces aut honores, nec sua profusè jactat, aut ostentat, aut in iis gloriatur, aut se insolen-

or wayward, but grave, severe, not cruell.

833 *Hee praiseth or dispraiseth nothing immoderately, hee slandereth or defameth no man, hee is not silent at a reproach.*

834 *Further, he neither forswearеth, nor sweareth deeply, and sweareth not at all.*

835 *Hee setteth against or causeth trouble to no man, or is a scandall, hee maketh no man sad wittingly or willingly.*

836 *He publisheth not that which report and an encreasing rumour brings, hee first askes scrupulously.*

837 *A curious medler presseth and intermixeth himselfe where it nothing concerneth him, also prying into those things which are concealed.*

838 *A prater is full of words, a babler babbleth out deeds never done, a tristler revealeth secrets, a sophister is captious, a carper reprehendeth and twitteth all things.*

839 *A considerate man indeed is not without a tongue, but yet no unsavoury babler, for in multitude of words there is vanity.*

840 *Hee arrogateth not to himselfe that which hee hath not, neither doth hee derogate from others, hee aspireth not after* b *dignities or honours, neither doth he prodigally boast of his owne, or maketh show,*

b Bundles of rods carried before divers Romane Magistrates.

ter extollit, ſed potiùs humiliat & demiſſè gerit.

841 Præconia vulgi non affectat, nec ſibi anteferri alios moleſtè fert.

842 Feſtivi joci, leporéſque & alluſiones facetæ, urbanos decent, ruſticitas opicam barbariem redolet.

843 Scurrilitas ſummoperè diſcavenda.

844 Cavillatio virulenta ſannionibus relinquenda.

845 Renidere morati eſt, cachinnari incivile.

or glorieth in them, or inſolently extolleth himſelfe, but rather humbleth and carrieth himſelfe lowly.

841 He affects not the praiſes of the vulgar, neither doth hee take it ill that others are preferred before him.

842 Merry jeſts and witty alluſions doe become men of civility, clowniſhneſſe ſmelleth of unchaſte barbariſme.

843 Scurrility is by all means to be ſhunned.

844 Poyſonous reproaches are to be left to jeſters.

845 It is the part of a well mannered man to ſmile, it is uncivill to laugh unreaſonably.

Cap. 87.

De Autarkeia.

846 AVarus per fas aut nefas diteſcere allaborat, cùm tamen ſuperna benedictio ditet.

847 Et cui uſui in immenſum coacervatæ (*cumulatæ*) divitiæ? malè parta malè dilabuntur.

848 Adeò deſipiunt divites quidam, ut bonis (ſtabilibus & mobilibus) affluentes, & ciſtas pecuniâ, ſcrinia cimmeliis, & cameras ſupellectile confertas poſſidentes, egeſtatem timeant, videlicet,

Cap. 87.

Of Contentedneſſe.

846 *A Covetous man taketh paines to grow rich by right or wrong, when notwithſtanding a bleſſing from above maketh rich.*

847 *And to what uſe are riches unmeaſurably heaped up? things ill gotten are ill ſpent.*

848 *Some rich men are ſo unwiſe, that abounding with goods (firme and moveable) and poſſeſſing cheſts full of money, cupboards full of plate, and chambers of bouſhold ſtuffe, yet feare pover-*

in

in copia inopiam, in abundantia (imò redundantia) penuriam.

849 Tu ſi tibi opes affatim ſuppetunt, egenis viciſſim ſuppedita, ſin etiam de modico imperti, ſi non largiter, ſaltem liberaliter.

850 Satius eſt liberalem eſſe quàm parcum.

851 Frugalis paucis contentus eſt; non tenax quidem, ſed parſimoniæ navans operam.

852 Quæ quantum ſit vectigal, ſi luxuriosus pervideret, luxu patrimonium non prodigeret.

853 Pauperat enim diſpendium, compendium opulentat.

854 Tu ergo quidquid accipis & expendis, in codicem accepti & expenſi refer.

tie, that is, want in plenty, penury in abundance, yea in exceſſe.

849 *If you have wealth enough, in like manner help the poore, if not, alſo beſtow of a little, if not largely, at the leaſt liberally.*

850 *It is better to be liberall than ſparing.*

851 *A thrifty man is content with a little, not niggardly, but giving himſelfe to ſparingneſſe.*

852 *Which if the luxurious could throughly perctive how great a* [d] *revenue it is, he would not ſpend his patrimony in luxury.*

853 *For ſpending maketh poore, ſaving makes rich.*

854 *Therefore whatſoever you receive and lay out, ſet downe into a booke of* [e] *accompts.*

d Tribute.

e *i.e.* of receipts and expences.

Cap. 88.

De Juſtitia, primò commutativa.

855 Juſtitia ſuum cuique tribuit.

856 Ergo qui cum alio tranſegit, & quidquid promiſit, pollicitus eſt, condixit (ſive ultrò & ſuâpte, ſive exoratus, & quibuſcunque conditionibus & exceptionibus) ſtandum

Cap. 88.

Of Juſtice, and firſt of commutative.

855 *Juſtice giveth to every one his owne.*

856 *Therefore hee which hath covenanted with another, and whatſoever hee hath promiſed, bargained, covenanted, (whether of his owne accord, and of his owne mind, or being entreated, and upon whatſoe-*

eſt pactis & promiſſis præciſè.

857 Qui ſtipulanti adſtipulatus eſt, obligavit ſe.

858 Depoſitum reddendum eſt, non abnegandum, non ſupprimendum.

859 Nil quod alterius eſt, tibi ſine ejus ſcitu vendica, aut uſurpa (*aſſere.*)

860 Quod utendum accepiſti, idem reſtitue, non aliud, & quidem quoad ejus fieri poteſt, abſque detrimento.

861 Quod mutuò datum eſt, aliud licet remittas, paris tamen æſtimii.

862 Si quis à te mutuatur, mutua, & ei commoda, chirographum tamen vel arrhabonem, ſeu pignus, vel prædem, aliámve cautionem poſtula.

863 Quia ob mortalitatem, quin & fidei lubricitatem, cautelâ opus eſt.

864 Porrò, qui ſupra ſortem uſuras exigit, non creditor eſt, ſed fœnerator: peſſimus autem & nequiſſimus, qui anatociſmis debitorem devorat, quod nefarium.

865 Iniquus verò ſibi ipſi eſt, qui alieno ære ſe obruit, ut verſuram vel auctionem facere cogatur.

ver conditions and exceptions) *hee muſt ſtand preciſely to his covenants and promiſes.*

857 *Hee that hath aſſented to him that did requeſt him, hath bound himſelfe.*

858 *That which is committed to ones truſt, is to be reſtored, not to be denied, not to be ſuppreſſed.*

859 *Challenge nor uſurp nothing which is anothers without his knowledge.*

860 *Reſtore the ſame which you have received to be uſed, not another, and indeed as far as may be done without loſſe.*

861 *That which was lent, you may ſend backe another, yet of equall value.*

862 *If any one borroweth of thee, doe thou lend and pleaſure him, yet aske for a bill of his hand, or a pledge or pawne, or a ſurety, or other caution.*

863 *Becauſe by reaſon of mortality, and moreover the brittleneſſe of mens credit, there is need of warineſſe.*

864 *Moreover, hee that exacteth uſury above ones eſtate, is not a lender, but an uſurer: but hee is the worſt and the wickedeſt, who devoureth his debter by uſe upon uſe, which is wicked.*

865 *But he is unjuſt to himſelfe, who runneth (ſo) into debt, that he is conſtrained to turne bankrupt, or to make ſale of his goods.*

866 Proinde

866 Proinde debita (*nomina*) quanto ocyus diſſolve, & apocham (*acceptilationem*) quâ acceptum tibi referat flagita.

867 Furta, rapinæ, ſacrilegia, peculatus, plagium, abactus, perinde in illo mandato, Non furaberis, interdicta ſunt.

868 Privari enim & orbari ſuis nemo debet: qui iſtud committit, repetundarum tenetur.

866 *Therefore pay thy debts ſo much the ſooner, and require a diſcharge, wherein hee may relate that it was received from thee.*

867 *Theſts, rapines, taking of things conſecrated, pilling of treaſuries, man-ſtealing, driving away of cattell, are alike forbidden in that Commandement, Thou ſhalt not ſteale.*

868 *For no man ought to be bereft and deprived of his owne: he that committeth that is accuſed of bribery.*

Cap. 89.
De Juſtitia diſtributiva.

869 PRæmiis & pœnis in officio continemur.

870 Ergo qui laudabiliter agit, collaudationem (*applauſum*) commendationem, promotionem, honoraria, meretur: qui ſecus, expoſtulationem, reprehenſionem, vituperiũ, probra & caſtigationem; ſed prout perſona eſt.

871 Qui nolens & inſcius maleficium admiſit, commiſeratione dignus eſt; ſimpliciter tantiſper imputa, rigidè ne age; qui datâ operâ, jure meritóque punietur, luat: qui alieno inſtinctu & impulſu, non omninò excuſatur.

Cap. 89.
Of diſtributive Juſtice.

869 *WE are kept in our duties by rewards and puniſhments.*

870 *Therefore he that dealeth laudably deſerveth praiſe, commendation, advancement, titles of honour: hee that does otherwiſe, debating, reprehenſion, diſpraiſe, diſhonour, and chaſtiſement; but ſo as the perſon is.*

871 *He that committeth a wickednesſe unwillingly, and not knowing it, is worthy of pity, only impute it to ſimpliciti, deale not rigidly; hee that does it on ſet purpoſe, ſhall be puniſhed by right and by deſert, let him ſuffer: hee that (committeth it) by anothers motion and enforcing, is not altogether excuſed.*

872 Afflictionem afflictis ne auge, ſed ſuppetias ferendo minue, cùm implorant.

873 Adjumento qui egit, cum inſtanter obnixéque petere, rogare, obteſtari, obſecrare, ſupplicare, numnè (*numquid*) pigebit?

874 Superbus mendicus nil emendicat; importunus verò flagitator odioſus eſt, repulſam feret.

875 Cùm impetraveris quæ rogaſti, gratias age; ſi juſta de cauſa negatur, ne obtunde, ne murmura.

876 Quod quis non rogatus largitur, modeſtè recuſa, ſed pertinaciter ne reſpue, ne contemnere (*aſpernari*) videaris, tibíque ingratitudo exprobretur.

877 Gratitudinis gradus ſunt, beneficium agnoſcere, deprædicare, penſare.

878 Munem eſſe & munera remunerari (*retribuere*) opulentorum eſt.

879 Acceptis diverſoribus xenia, neceſſariis ſtrenæ mittuntur.

880 Conſpicuos & donis ſingularibus antecellentes honora & ſuſpice, neminem deſpice.

881 Proſis omnibus, obſis nemini, fauſta precare univerſis.

872 *Encreaſe not affliction to the afflicted, but diminiſh it by giving them aide when they requeſt it.*

873 *Will it irke him which wants help, to aske earneſtly and importunately, to pray, to beſeech, to entreat?*

874 *A proud beggar beggeth nothing; but an importunate asker is hatefull, he ſhall ſuffer a repuiſe.*

875 *When you have obtained the things which you have asked, give thankes; if it bee denied for a juſt cauſe, diſturbe him not, grudge not.*

876 *Refuſe modeſtly that which any giveth unrequeſted, but refuſe not ſtubbornly, leſt you doe ſeem to deſpiſe it, and you bee upbraided with unthankefulneſſe.*

877 *The degrees of thankfulneſſe are, to acknowledge, to make mention of, to recompence a benefit.*

878 *It is the part of wealthy men to be free, and to reward gifts.*

879 *Preſents are ſent to entertained gueſts, new yeares gifts to ones neereſt friends.*

880 *Honour and reverence men famous and excelling in ſingular gifts, deſpiſe no man.*

881 *You may profit all men, hurt none, wiſh good hap to all.*

Cap. 90.
De Fortitudine.

882 MAgnanimus eſt, qui ſecunda & adverſa indifferenter ferre poteſt.

883 Nihil enim vulgare admiratur, ad repentina non conſternatur, labores non detrectat, & quibus ſe addixit, eos alacriter ſubit, ſtrenuè que urget; pericula inevitabilia, ſi imminent, (*impendent*, *inſtant*) intrepidus adit & animosè ſuffert; audaciam modò & temeritatem refugiens.

884 Propterea quod cœpit continuat: feſſus tamen & laſſus, ne ſuccumbat penitus, remittit.

885 Puſillanimis ex adverſo, proſperis intumeſcit, calamitoſis ſubſidit, & animum deſpondet, inopinis perceliitur, ad quemvis ſtrepitum effœminatè trepidus & querulus eſt: mutire vel hiſcere vix audet.

886 Inter fortem ergo & ignavum (*ſegnem*, *pigrum*) quid intereſt? ille munia vocationis ſolicitè agit, hic negligenter; ille ſedulò, hic ſocorditer; ille enixè, hic remiſſè; ille accuratè, hic defunctoriè; ille quietè, hic protervè; ille nihil cunctando, hic omnia procra-

Cap. 90.
Of Valour.

882 HE is courageous, who can beare proſperity and adverſity indifferently.

883 For hee admireth nothing that is common, he is not amazed at ſudden (*events*,) he refuſeth not labours, & undergoeth them cheerfully, to which hee hath addicted himſelfe: he fearleſly ſetteth upon, and valiantly endureth unavoidable dangers, if they hang over him, ſhunning both venturouſneſſe and raſhneſſe.

884 Therefore he continueth that which he hath begun: yet being weary and tired he ſlacketh, leſt he faile altogether.

885 A coward on the contrary groweth proud in proſperity, hee fainteth and is diſtracted in adverſity, he is amazed with things unexpected, hee is womaniſhly fearfull, and readie to complaine at every noiſe, hee ſcarcely dares mutter or yawne.

886 What difference is there then between one valiant and a coward? the one carefully performeth the duties of his calling, the other careleſly; the one diligently, the other ſloathfully; the one earneſtly, the other remiſſely; the one accurately, the other perfunctorily; the one quietly, the other froſtinando;

ſtinando ; ille inceſſanter, (*ſine intermiſſione*) in propoſito decoro pergit, hic deſultoriè tergiverſatur & reſtitat: verbo, ille viget ubique, hic languet, & torpet ubique.

387 Deſidibus & otioſis ſemper feriæ ſunt, etiam profeſtis (diebus) otiantur & vagantur.

388 Navus (*gnavus*) etiam in otio negotioſus eſt.

wardly ; the one by delaying in nothing, the other by delaying all things ; the one goeth on unceſſantly in a ſeemly purpoſe, the other turneth his back and ſtaggereth unreſolutely : in a word, the one is every where lively, the other every where fainteth and is lazie.

387 *Sluggards and idlers have alwaies holy-daies ; they are idle and wander abroad, even on working daies.*

388 *A nimble ſpirited man is buſied in his leiſure.*

Cap. 91.

De Patientia.

389 Æ Rumnoſam conditionem quid prodeſt deplorare, ſi non datur in melius commutare ?

390 Patiens gemit, lachrymatur, fler, non autem plorat, ejulat, lamentatur.

391 Injurias non ulciſcendo rependit, aut retaliat, ſed æquanimiter tolerat ; extenuans potius quàm exaggerans.

392 Indignatur quidem indignè factis, & malevolo ſuccenſet, ac ſtomachatur, ſed non efferveſcit in vindictam, nec vehementer invehitur in quenquam, infenſus eſt, alicui non infeſtus.

Cap. 91.

Of Patience.

389 *WHat doth it profit to bewaile a miſerable condition, if it be not granted to change into better ?*

390 *A patient man mourneth, ſheddeth teares, weepeth, but he waileth, lamenteth, complaineth not.*

391 *Hee repayeth not injuries by revenging them, or rendreth like for like, but beareth patiently ; rather diminiſhing than exaggerating them.*

392 *Indeed hee is offended at unbeſeeming actions, and he is angry with an ill-wiſher, and taketh things ill, but he is not enflamed to revenge, neither doth he vehemently raile againſt any one, hee is offended, not being noiſome to any.*

393 Iri-

893 Iracundiam cohibere, ignoscere & condonare (remittere) culpam, parcere etiam inimicis, excellentis animi est; exardescere, fremere, furere, minari, maledicere, diras imprecari, impotentis (sui non compotis.)

894 Impos enim sui est, qui cōsūque excandescit, ut se reprimere nequeat.

895 Generosus (animus) mavult mitis esse, quàm atrox, mansuetus quàm ferus, benignus quàm truculentus, (trux) placabilis quàm dirus.

896 Sævitia enim, immanitas & crudelitas, (quam mulceri oporteat) nonne bestialis est?

893 *It is the part of an excellent spirit to keep in wrath, to pardon and forgive a fault, to spare even his enemies: it is the part of an impotent (spirit) to be enraged, to fret, to rage, to threaten, to curse, to wish mischiefe to (any one.)*

894 *For hee is besides himselfe, who is so far angry, that he cannot restraine himselfe.*

895 *A generous mind had rather bee meeke than fierce, gentle than cruell, mild than furious, easily appeased than implacable.*

896 *For cruelty, fiercenesse, outragiousnesse (which is meet to be asswaged) is it not bruitish?*

Cap. 92.
De Constantia.

897 IN honesto instituto immotè persistere, constantiæ est; non perseverare, levitatis.

898 Sed heus tu, aliud est constantem, aliud pervicacem esse.

899 Si quis ergo meliora suadet aut dissuadet, adhortatur vel dehortatur, ne sis contumax, ne præfractè repugna, nec obstinatè contradic, sed obsequere.

900 Verùm si quis te in bono labefactat, obfirma animum

Cap. 92.
Of Constancy.

897 *IT is the part of constancie to persist immoveably in an honest purpose, not to persevere is a part of levity.*

898 *But oh thou, it is one thing to bee constant, another thing to be perverse.*

899 *Therefore if any one perswadeth or disswadeth from, exhorteth to or dehorteth from better things, bee not stubborne, resist not refractorily, and contradict not obstinately, but be obedient.*

900 *But if any one* [1] *trouble you in a good action, be reso-*

[1] Weaken.

&c

& obstina, usque dum perrumpas obstacula : rata enim irrita reddere dedecet.

lute and earnest, even till you breake through the hinderances : for it is unbeseeming to make things established of no force.

Cap. 93.

De amicitia & humanitate.

901 SI conversationem tuam vis esse amabilem, esto inferioribus humanus & affabilis ; æqualibus officiosus, superioribus venerabundè obediens, inibis gratiam.

902 Undecunque abscedis, valedicere ; quemcunque convenis aut præteris, amanter salutare ; salutantem verò resalutare ; discedentem abs te aliquousque comitari, ne dedignator.

903 Interroganti responde placidè, ad minimum annuendo vel abnuendo (*renuendo.*)

904 Loquentem ne interpella, nescienti tamen aliquid, si tibi succurrit, suggere ; eum qui te operitur, ne morator.

905 Cuicunque gratificari potes ullâ re, ne refragator, nec gravator, vel gratis (*gratuito.*)

906 Si quis indiget consilio, consule ; si consolatione, consolare ; si subsidio, subveni & opitulare ; si suffra-

Cap. 93.

Of friendship and courtesie.

901 *IF thou desirest that thy conversation be amiable, be courteous and affable to thy inferiours ; being serviceable to thy equals, submissively obedient to thy superiours, thou shalt get favour.*

902 *From what place soever thou departest, disdaine not to bid farewell, lovingly to salute whomsoever thou meetest or passest by, some part of the way to accompany him that departeth from thee.*

903 *Answer pleasingly to him that asketh : at least by assenting or refusing.*

904 *Interrupt not one speaking, yet informe him that knoweth not any thing, if it be in your power ; delay not him that stayeth for you.*

905 *Whomsoever you can gratifie in any thing, bee not unwilling, nor grieved, even freely.*

906 *If any one want advice, counsell him ; if comfort, comfort him ; if help, aide and assist him ; if your voice, give it*

gio

gio, ſuffragare; ægrotos viſita; ſic omnium demereberis benevolentiam & favorem.

907 Læſit te quis? connive, & ſuffundes eum; ſi pœnitet feciſſe, da veniam, & oppidò tibi devincies ac obſtringes.

908 Si offendiſti ipſe, alloqui, (affari) pacare, placare, deprecari & reconciliari ne pudeat: non dicis ergo, ſed ſeriò.

909 Simultatẽ inveteraſcere nõ ſines, ne in odium tranſeat.

910 Contubernales & conviſtores unanimitas condecet.

911 Diſſentiones equidem & diſcordiæ quin intercedant, haud eſt poſſibile: ſed concordia redintegranda eſt tolerantiâ mutuâ, & diſſidentes per ultrò citróque commeantes, & intercedentes proxenetas conciliandi.

912 Felices ſucceſſus habet aliquis? ne limis ſpecta, fave. Infortunium? commiſerare. Miſericordis eſt miſerorum miſereri.

913 Veracitati imprimis ſtude: mendacio nil fœdius: qui comminiſcitur quod mentiatur, exoſus eſt.

914 Si quid innotuit ſecreti, ne divulga, nec reſciſat à te alius, tametſi contetur: tace,

to him; viſit the ſicke; ſo ſhall you highly deſerve the good will and favour of all.

907 *Hath any one hurt you? winke at him, and you ſhall aſhame him; if it irketh him to have done it, pardon him, and preſently you ſhall bind and tie him to you.*

908 *If thou haſt offended, let it not aſhame thee to appeaſe, to pacifie, to entreat, and to bee reconciled; not by writs therefore, but ſeriouſly.*

909 *Thou ſhalt not ſuffer a grudge, leſt it poſſe into hatred.*

910 *Concord graceth chamber-fellowes, and ſuch as live together.*

911 *Indeed it is not poſſible but that diſagreements and diſſentions ſhould fall in: but concord is to bee remed by mutuall forbearance, and men diſagreeing to be reconciled by arbitrators, paſſing from one part to the other, and interceding.*

912 *Hath any one happy ſucceſſe? look not awry on him, favour him. Hath hee miſhap? pity him. It is the part of a mercifull man to bee mercifull to the miſerable.*

913 *Study eſpecially for truth: nothing is worſe than a lie: he which feigneth that he may lie is hatefull.*

914 *If any ſecret bee made known, publiſh it not, neither let another know it of thee, although*

inquam,

inquam, muſſa: taciturnitas tua nemini incommodabit, te apprimè commendabit.

915 Inter hilares tetricus ne ſis, nec tamen effusè lætus.

916 In alios dicax ne ſis; & ſi quid ſermocinando lepidi admiſces, ſales ſint, non cavilla; allude, ne vellica, ne quem præſentium laceſſas, abſentium calumnieris.

917 Nam jurgari, rixari & vitilitigare, agreſtium eſt: criminari & deferre, ſuſurronum & delatorum; vexare & exagitare, balatronum & ſcurrarum; convitiari & contumelia afficere, nebulonum.

bee ſhould aske it: hold thy peace, I ſay, ſpeake ſoftly: thy ſilence ſhall hurt no man, it will eſpecially commend thee.

915 *Be not ſad among thoſe which are merry, nor yet abundantly merry.*

916 *Bee not full of words towards others, and if in diſcourſing thou mixeſt any thing that is pleaſant, let them bee merry conceits, not reproaches; allude, carp not, provoke not any one of them that are preſent, reproach not any of them which are abſent.*

917 *For to chide, to brawle and to backbite, is the part of ruſtickes; to charge with a fault and to accuſe, of whiſperers and tell-tales; to vexe and diſquiet, of ablers and ſcoffers; to reproach and revile, of knaves.*

Cap. 94.
De candore.

918 Cum quo verſaris & neceſſitudo tibi eſt, erga illum ſis apertus, ſine fraude dolóque: amicum enim fraudare & fallere quale decus?

919 Fideli ſocio fidus eſto, clam illo furtim, ejus in frandem, nihil occipe: nam perfidè qui agit, ſibi perditionem machinatur.

Cap. 94.
Of upright dealing.

918 *With whom you are converſant, and you have familiarity, be open toward him without couſenage and deceit; for what an honour is it to defraud and couſen a friend?*

919 *Be faithfull to a faithfull friend, begin nothing by ſtealth privily from him, to him deceit; for hee that dealeth perfidiouſly, deviſeth deſtruction to himſelfe.*

920 Si

920 Si quid taxandum est, non clam fiat, sed coram, in os; idque parrhesiâ prout sentis: modò tempestivè.

921 Ab amicitia nihil alienius assentatione.

922 Cernis crimen? ne dissimula, mone, increpa: etenim cur non cernere simules?

923 Si proximus deliquit, apertè corripe & corrige: adulari versipellium impostorum est.

924 Si quis utilia loquitur, assentire; si inutilia, ne assentare.

925 Palpum & offuciæ subdolorum sunt: tu candidè & sincerè omnia.

926 Veritatem ingenuè fateri ne verecundator, uti conscius es: cur enim adjurari velis?

927 Quorum tibi nondum exploratus est candor, familiarem te non exhibebis: cæteroqui contemptum incurres.

928 Ignotis blandiri noli, ne te lenocinari ac insidiari existiment.

920 *If any thing bee to bee taxed, let it not bee done privately, but before or to his face, and that with boldnesse as you thinke; so that it bee seasonably.*

921 *Nothing is further from friendship than flattery.*

922 *Seest thou a fault? dissemble it not, admonish, rebuke it: for why shouldest thou fain that thou seest it not?*

923 *If a neighbour hath offended, reprove and correct him openly: it is the part of turncoat deceivers to flatter.*

924 *If any one speaketh things profitable, assent, if unprofitable, doe not flatter.*

925 *Cogging and soothings are the parts of the deceitfull: (doe thou) all things candidly and sincerely.*

926 *Blush not to confesse the truth ingenuously, as thou art privie to it: for why wouldest thou be sworne to it?*

927 *Thou shalt not shew thy selfe familiar to them, whose sincerity is not yet tried to thee: otherwise thou shalt run into contempt.*

928 *Doe not flatter the unknowne, lest they thinke thee to collogue, or to entrap.*

Cap. 95.
De conversatione erudita.

929 Cui ab occupationibus vacat, vadat ad con-

Cap. 95.
Of a learned conversation.

929 *He that is free from hinderances, let him* gerronem:

gerronem: eum tamen, cui inviſus es, ne inviſas.

930 Cujas ſit dilectus ſodalis, & nobilis an ignobilis, ignominiæ tibi ne ducas; dummodò ſit frugi & ad ingenium tuum congruat: infamibus ne te conjungas.

931 Sodalitia diſſoluta & nauci, devita: vitiant enim mores.

932 Docti deambulationibus delectantur, ſive meditandum eſt, ſive confabulandum.

933 Cùm in aprico ſpatiari tæſum eſt, conſidetur in umbra.

934 Næ pulchrum & ſcitum eſt, cum diſſitis colloqui, & quidvis ſignificare poſſe? non per nuntios, ſed per literas.

935 Antiqui in tabellis ceratis (ut deteri aut deleri poſſet) exarabant, & cum iis tabellarios mittebant: nobis papyrus & atramentum commodiùs inſerviunt.

936 Epiſtola complicata, ne legi queat, niſi ab eo cui deſtinatur, obſignatur ſigillo; reſignanda (niſi intercipiatur) illi, ad quem inſcriptio ſpectat.

937 Cognomen intus ſubſcribitur.

938 Schedula non ſigillatur.

goe to a merry companion: yet viſit not him of whom thou art envied.

930 *Count it no reproach to thee, of what ſort thy beloved companion be, noble or baſe; ſo that he be thrifty, and agree to thy diſpoſition. Joyne not thy ſelfe to the infamous.*

931 *Shun diſſolute companies and of no worth; for they defile mens manners.*

932 *Learned men are delighted with walkings, whether they muſt meditate or talke.*

933 *When it is weariſome to walke abroad in a ſunny place, they ſit downe in the ſhade.*

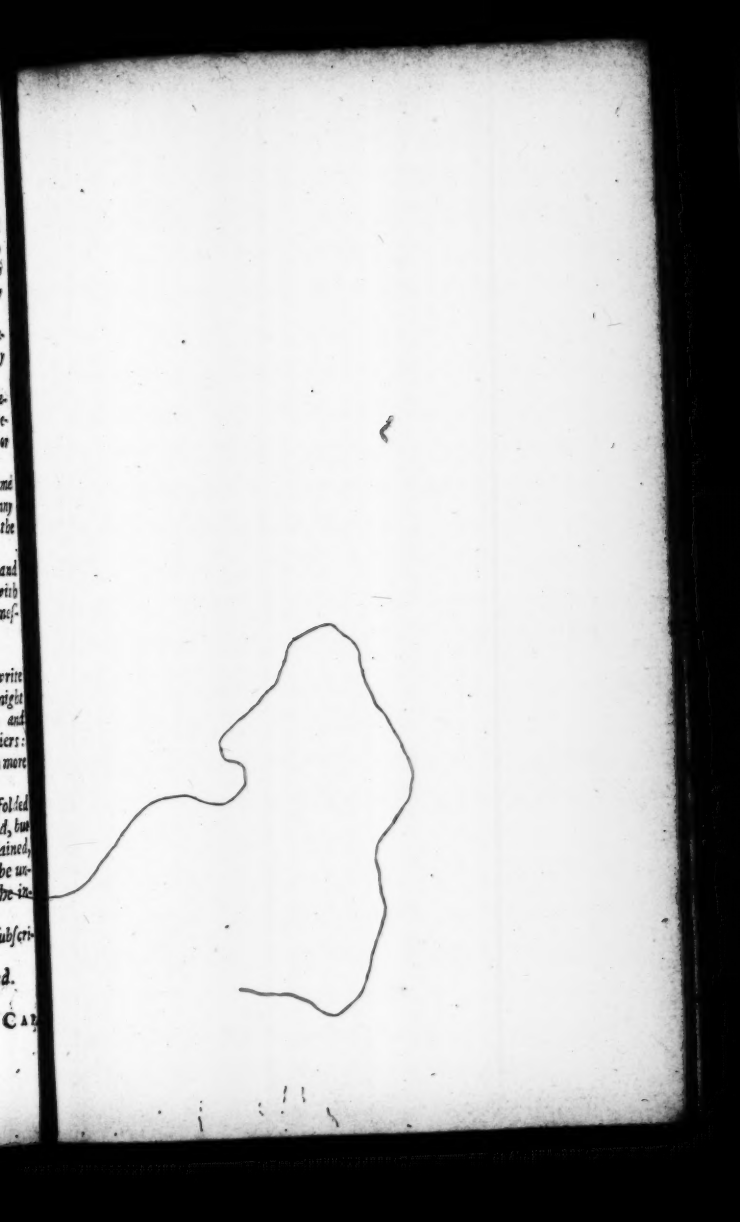
934 *Indeed it is a neat and comely thing to conferre with men farre diſtant, not by meſſengers, but by letters.*

935 *The ancients did write in waxed tables, that it might be worne or blotted out, and with them they ſent carriers: paper and inke do ſerve us more fitly.*

936 *An epiſtle being folded up, that it cannot be read, but of him to whom it is ordained, is ſealed with a ſeale, to be unſealed by him to whom the inſcription doth belong.*

937 *The firname is ſubſcribed within.*

938 *A bill is not ſealed.*



Cap. 96.

De Ludicris.

939 NE labeſcant fragiles vires, aut elanguescant, à ſeriis quandóque ceſſa, & cum coætaneis (diſpares enim non benè ſociantur) defatigarum te relaxa oblectamentis.

940 Spectacula enim delectant, commotio vegetat.

941 Facetiis, dicteriis ac ænigmatibus certare, ingeniosum eſt; pilâ, ſphærâ & equis, trocho, ſclopo, globulis, myindâ, par impar, &c. puerile: chartis luſoriis, talis (*teſſeris*) aleâ (*ſtritillo*) aleatorium: latruncu-lis operoſum.

942 Ubi ſi quis ad incitas compellitur, actum eſt de eo.

943 Choreis & tripudiis laſcivi ſe exerceant.

944 Grallator grallis greſſus ſpatioſos divaricat.

945 Funambuli papæ! quàm confidentes ſunt!

946 Curſores à carceribus ad metam curriculo feſtinant, & primus brabeum aufert.

947 Alii ſignant lineam, quam ſimul ac attigerunt, conſiſtunt protinus: qui ultra

Cap. 96.

Of Sports.

939 *THat your fraile ſtrength faile not, or languiſh not, ceaſe ſometimes from ſerious buſineſſes, and refreſh your ſelfe with ſome delights being wearied, with your equals in age: (for ſuch as are unequall, are not well coupled.)*

940 *For ſhewes doe delight, ſtirring enliveneth.*

941 *It is a witty thing to ſtrive in jeſts, taunts, and riddles; a childiſh (to play) at ball, bowles, or skittles, with a* [a] *top, an eldern gun, rebounding ſtones, blind man buffe, even or odd: it is the part of a dicer to play at cards, dice, tables: it is troubleſome to play at cheſſe.*

942 *Where if any one be ſet, he hath loſt.*

943 *Let wantons exerciſe themſelves in maskes and dancings.*

944 *A ſtalker ſtrides long ſteps with his ſtilts.*

945 *O ſtrange! how audacious are* [b] *tumblers!*

946 *Runners in their race haſten from the barres to the marke, and the firſt taketh away the prize.*

947 *Some marke out a line, which as ſoone as they have touched, they forthwith ſtand*

[a] *Trochus* is not properly a top, but a hoop of iron, that the Romans bandied up and down.

[b] Or rope-dancers.

procurrerit, aut citra eam ſubſtiterit, ludum perdit.

[c] *Circus.* [d] Any place of exercise.

948 In circo equitando, in agone luctando & reluctando, uter alterum conficeret, concertabant.

949 Gladiatores & pugiles (*athletæ*) in palæſtrâ congrediuntur, directore laniſtâ.

[e] Any place of wrestling, &c.

950 Cùm duo digladiantur, duellum eſt: ubi alter intentat ictum & infert, alter inhibet & propulſat; vincit autem qui infligit.

951 Geſticulator (*agyrta*) actionis volubilitate aciem perſtringit; ſed præſtigiæ ſunt, non miracula.

952 Mimus (*hiſtrio*) perſonam alterius effingit (*exprimit.*)

[f] At firſt theſe players were onely uſed among ſhepherds, who uſed to ſing in rithme, and therein to uſe ſome barbarous action the that in the judgement of his fellowes did the beſt, had a goat for his reward.

953 Comœdia perplexum actum repræſentat, ſed cum jucunda cataſtrophe: tragœdia triſtem habet exitum.

954 Theatrum in propatulo eſt, ſcena ſipariis velatur.

[g] Stage.

955 Bacchanalia larvati peragunt.

Cap. 97.
De morte & ſepultura.

956 MOribundorum ſpeciale ſymptoma eſt, ſtertor lethalis.

957 O mortales, quotuſquiſq;

ſtill: he that ſhall run beyond, or ſhall ſtay on this ſide, loſeth the game.

948 *Men ſtrove in the* [c] *theater by riding, in the* [d] *tilt-yard by wreſtling, whether ſhould diſpatch the other.*

949 *Sword-players & wreſtlers doe combate in the* [e] *military yard, the fencer being their director.*

950 *When two fight together it is a duell; the one directeth and bringeth his ſtroke, the other wardeth it off, and avoideth it; but he vanquiſheth which ſtriketh.*

951 *A Jugler deceiveth the ſight by the nimbleneſſe of his action; but they are ſleights, not miracles.*

952 *A player repreſenteth the perſon of another.*

953 *A* [f] *comedy repreſenteth a troubled entrance, but with a pleaſant iſſue: a tragedy hath a ſad ending.*

954 *A* [g] *theater is in the view of all, the ſcene is covered with curtaines.*

955 *Maſquers celebrate Bacchus feaſts.*

Cap. 97.
Of death and buriall.

956 *THe deadly ſnorting is an eſpeciall ſymptome of men about to die.*

957 *O mortals, how many*

veſtrûm

veſtrûm reputat ab hoc puncto æternitatem pendere?

958 Nam ut expiraveris, confeſtim anima ad cœlos vel tartara migrabit.

959 Funus funeſtis ritibus adornatum (id eſt, pollinctum, lugubriter indutum, capulo conditum, ſandapilæ [*loculo*] impoſitum) à veſpillonibus effertur.

960 Fiunt exequiæ (*inferiæ*) cæmiterium verſus pompâ funebri.

961 Nos exanima (*corpora*) ſepelimus & humamus (*humo mandamus*) priſci uſtulabant, inde ſepulchra ſunt buſta dicta.

962 Eriguntur Cippi, & Epitaphia: Epicedia cantantur.

963 In gentiliſmo conductæ præficæ plangebant, leſſibus & neniis Elogia enumerantes.

964 Et ne manes oberrarent, juſta (*parentalia*) feralibus epulis faciebant.

among you ſuppoſeth that eternity doth depend on this moment?

958 *For as ſoon as you ſhall give up the ghoſt, the ſoule ſhall preſently depart to heaven or hell.*

959 *A buriall being adorned with funerall rites (that is, embalmed, clad in mourning, put in a coffin, laid on a beere) is carried out by the bearers.*

960 *The funerall ſolemnities are performed toward the Church-yard with funerall ſolemnity.*

961 *We bury and interre the corpſes, the ancients did burne them, hence were the tombs called* buſta.

962 *Grave-ſtones are ſet up, and Epitaphs; mournfull Anthemes are ſung.*

963 *In heatheniſme, mourning women being hired, did lament, reckoning up the praiſes of the dead with bowlings and Elegies.*

964 *And leſt their ghoſts ſhould wander, they made ſacrifices for the dead, with feaſts at the hearſe.*

Cap. 98.
De providentia Dei.

965 TAta mors finit omnia.

966 Omnia enim tempora-

Cap. 98.
Of Gods providence.

965 THis death endeth all things.

966 *For all temporall things*

lis, caduca, fluxa, & tranſitoria ſunt, exoriuntur & intereunt.

967 Etiamſi aliquid ſtabile videatur, vetuſtate ipsâ atteritur, & decedit.

968 Viciſſitudinibus ſubitaneis ſubjacent omnia.

969 Atheus tamen eſt, qui temerè volutari autumat res noſtras, fatali neceſſitate ſuccedunt omnia.

970 Fors & fortuna nihil ſunt.

971 Fortuitos quidem & improviſos caſus eſſe concedo, ſed noſtri reſpectu, non providentiæ, quæ minutiſſima etiam nutu ſuo dirigit.

972 Nam & capillos noſtros numeratos eſſe teſtatur Salvator, ut ne unicus quidem perire queat.

973 Ea propter inſolitas mutationes, oſtenta & prodigia antecedunt.

974 Inſunt ergo omnia rebus.

975 Sed uſque quaque præſagia captare, ſuperſtitio eſt; ſi tibi Dominus aliquid manifeſtare (*revelare*) dignabitur, non te latebit.

976 Tu pius eſto & ora, non te derelinquet ille, qui æquè prædeſtinavit quid cras, perindiè, & deinceps, de te futurum ſit, ac

are fraile, fading, and tranſitory, they grow up and die.

667 *Although any thing ſeem firme, it is conſumed, and falleth away with very oldneſſe.*

968 *All things are ſubject to ſudden viciſſitudes.*

969 *Yet is he an Atheiſt, who ſuppoſeth our affaires to be unadviſedly carried about, or ſucceed by a fatall neceſſity.*

970 *Chance and fortune are nothing.*

971 *Indeed I grant that there are caſuall and unexpected events, but in reſpect of us, not of providence, which directeth even the ſmalleſt things by its becke.*

972 *For our Saviour witneſſeth, that even our haires are numbred, that not one of them can periſh.*

973 *Therefore ſtrange ſights and prodigies doe goe before unaccuſtomed changes.*

974 *There are then ghefſing ſignes in things.*

975 *But every where to catch at forewarnings, is ſuperſtition; if the Lord ſhall vouchſafe to reveale any thing to thee, thou ſhalt not bee ignorant of it, it ſhall not bee hid from thee.*

976 *Be thou godly & pray, bee will not utterly forſake thee, who hath alike fore-ordained what will become of thee the next day, and afterquod*

quod heri, pridiè, & abhinc tot annis factum eſt.

977 Fatum tuum ne anticipa, ſed expecta.

quod heri, pridiè, & abhinc tot annis factum eſt.

977 Fatum tuum ne anticipa, ſed expecta.

wards, as what was done yeſterday, the day before it, and ſo many yeeres before.

977 Prevent not thy deſtiny, but expect it.

wards, as what was done yeſterday, the day before it, and ſo many yeeres before.

977 Prevent not thy deſtiny, but expect it.

Cap. 99.

De Angelis.

978 PRoduxit & inviſibiles Angelos, eóſque innumeros, ad regenda inferiora ſibi adminiſtros.

979 Non quod opis eſſet indigus, ſed quia ſic eſt placitum.

980 Conſtituerat hos in cœlo ſupremo (empyræo) ſed quidam deſciverunt (defecerunt) ab eo per ſuperbiam, deturbatique ſunt cœlitus ad infernum (orcum, erebum, avernum.)

981 Qui in ſua integritate permanſerunt, roborati ſunt ne amplius prolabi poſſint.

982 Circa thronum Creatoris ſui millia millium (myriades) adſtantes, eum venerantur, colunt, adorant, celebrant.

983 Amandati, obeunt mandata, legationéque functi reveruntur.

984 Aſſociant ſe, juſſu Dei, piis, jam inde à nativitate, tanquam cuſtodes, ut mala

Cap. 99.

Of Angels.

978 *HE produced alſo the inviſible Angels, and innumerable of them, his ſervants to rule theſe inferiour things.*

979 *Not becauſe hee wanted helpe, but becauſe ſo it pleaſed him.*

980 *He placed them in the higheſt (or empyrean) heaven, but ſome fell away from him by pride, and were caſt downe from heaven to hell.*

981 *They that remained in their perfection were confirmed, that they could fall no more.*

982 *About the throne of their Creatour are thouſands of thouſands, they worſhip, reverence, adore, honour him.*

983 *Being ſent out, they fulfill his commands, and having performed their embaſſage, they returne.*

984 *They adjoyn themſelves to the godly by Gods command, even from their birth,*

averruncent, & ab inſultibus Satanæ protegant.

985 Verùm enim verò quod de bono & malo genio inquiunt, incertum eſt.

986 Apparent nonnunquam, ſed diſparent rurſum, non faſcinando, ſed reverà.

987 Cacodæmones apparentes ſpectra vocantur, tumultuantes per noctem intempeſtivam lemures, famulantes, lares & (*penates.*)

988 Magi cum dæmonibus colludentes, incantamentis ſuis ſeipſos & alios dementant.

989 Sed væ Diabolo, & (niſi communioni renuncient) conſortibus ejus, ad gehennam detrudentur.

990 Vindex enim erit gloriæ ſuæ Omnipotens.

to drive away evils, and to protect them from the aſſaults of Satan.

985 *But indeed what they ſay of a good and ill Genius is uncertaine.*

986 *They appeare ſometimes, but vaniſh againe, not by inchanting deluſion, but in very truth.*

987 *Ill ſpirits appearing are called ghoſts, making a noiſe at an unſeaſonable time of night, hobgoblins; doing ſervice, houſhold gods.*

988 *Magicians ſporting with divels, by their inchantments make mad both themſelves and others.*

989 *But woe to the Divell, and to his conſorts (unleſſe they renounce his fellowſhip) they ſhall be thruſt downe to hell.*

990 *For the Almighty will be a revenger of his own glory.*

Cap. 100.
Clauſula.

991 CEdò ſodes (*ſis*) quid reſtat? eâtenus enim tradita (abſit arrogantia dicto) utcunque ſum conſecutus.

992 Siccine? *Ain'?* hem macte ſedulitate iſta. Reſtabit igitur ut per hanc januam ingreſſus, tum Scientiarum, tum Latinitatis palatia vidè luſtrare properes, & quæ hîc raptim & carptim

Cap. 100.
The Cloſure.

991 TEll mee I pray you what remaineth? for thus farre I have attained the things delivered, without boaſting be it ſpoken.

992 *Is it ſo? ſayeſt thou? goe on with the ſame diligence. It will remaine therefore that entring through this gate, you haſten lively to view both the palaces of the Sciences, and of the pure Latine, and what*

aſpexiſti,

994 Admonro vt ad pietatem conuertas plane omnia.

996 Ambrosia, cibus immortalis, panis eucharistia caro Christi, verbum Dei,

Nectar, potus immortalium, vinum sacrum Sanguis Christi, Spiritus Dei,

997 Vt in Charitate coalescamus.

Johan: 15. 9. Iesus dixit. Quemadmodum amauit me Pater, sic ego amaui vos. Manete in amore meo. 9. Si mea precepta conseruaueritis, manebitis in amore meo: vt ego mei precepta patris conseruaui & in eius amore mango. 11 Hæc vobis locutus sum, vt et mea letitia, in vobis maneat, & vestra letitia impleatur. 12 Hoc meum est Preceptum, vt amatis inter vos: quemodo ego vos amaui. 13. Maiore Charitate nemo præditus est, quam si quis animam suam amicorum sacrum causa impendat.

17. Hæc vobis præcipio vt ametis mutuo.

Esto Janua Lingua & Terra sancta.

aspexisti, uberius in authoribus bonis speculeris.

993 Habes hîc summatim & succinctè brevem complexionem, ceu rudimenta quâ Philosophiæ, quâ Theologiæ, nihil tantopere omissum reor.

994 Auctarii loco, admoneo ut ad pietatem convertas planè omnia.

995 Scito enim fore propediem, ut reddamus rationem omnium, nempe, quum venerit ut suscitet nos & judicet, ubi occulta & manifesta patefient.

996 O beatos qui tunc propitium habebunt, ambrosiâ & nectare pascentur in sempiternum.

997 Faxit miserator noster ut hîc misericordiâ ejus justificati, in charitate coalescamus.

998 Tu ei confitere, ac vota vove, devotéque & fervidè precando penetralia cœli penetra, ut jam nunc cœlitibus annumereris.

999 Ave, & vale.

1000 Jehovæ Zebaoth, individuæ Trinitati, sit laus in secula seculorum, Amen.

you have beheld here shortly and hastily, you may more plentifully behold in good authors.

993 Here you have summarily and succinctly a short comprehension, as it were, the rudiments as well of Philosophy as Divinity, I suppose nothing so much as omitted.

994 In stead of advantage, I admonish you that you turne all things to godlinesse.

995 For know that it will come to passe quickly, that wee must give an account for all things, namely, when hee shall come to raise us up and judge us, where things manifest and A not *hidden shall bee made manifest.*

996 Oh then happy are they which shall have his favour, they shall bee fed with Angels * *food for evermore.*

* Nectar and Ambrosia were supposed to be the food of the heathenish gods.

997 Let him that sheweth mercy on us, grant, that being justified by his favour, wee may grow up together in love.

998 Doe thou confesse unto him, and vow thy vowes, and by praying devoutly and fervently pierce the secret places of heaven, that even now thou maist be numbred with the Saints in heaven.

999 The Lord be with you, and farewell.

1000 To the Lord of hosts, the undivided Trinity, be praise for evermore, Amen.

FINIS.

12. 814.7
1648.

Why so called? Ans: Because it hath noe
persons.
How know yo. that it is an Impsonall verb
Ans: A verb Impsonall hath not nominat
case, & this word (it) or (there) is &c
Is it an Impersonall of ye Active or passive voyce
What Moode is it?
Why?
Doth this either show a Reason or aske a
question &c
Why such a Tense?
After wt. Conjugation is it declined?
How is it declined?
Ans: in the voyce of ye third person sing:
onely, throughout all Moods & Tenses.
Decline it?

A Supine, parsed
what part of Speech?
A certaine voyce of a verb?
of what verb?
vnto what Moode doth it belong?
What is it called
What supin is it
Why soe called.
what part of speech is it put after?

AAb, 290. 912. *of, from.*

Abacus, i, m. 562. *a dresser, a cupboard.*

Abarceo, ui, ere. *to drive away, of* ab *and* arceo idem.

Abbas, atis, m. 638. *an Abbat.*

Abbatissa, æ, f. 638. *an Abbesse.*

Abbrevio, avi, atum, are. *to shorten, of* ab *and* brevis *short.*

Abdico, as. 605. *to cast off, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* dico, as, *to dedicate.*

Abdo, didi, ditum, dere. 445. *to hide, of* ab *from, and* do *to give.*

Abdomen, inis. n. 820 *the lower part of the belly, fatnesse.*

Abecedarius, i, m. *an A. B. C. boy.*

Abeo, is, ivi ire. 667. *to goe away.*

Aberro, as. 540. *to wander from, of* ab *and* erro.

Abhinc, 970. *henceforth, of* ab *from, and* hinc *hence, of* hic *this.*

Abhorreo, ui, ere. 800. *to abhorre, to shunne, of* ab *and* horreo idem, *of* horror *extreme dread.*

Abies, etis. f. 115. *a fir-tree.*

Abigo, egi, actum, igere, 561. *to drive away, of* ab *from, &* ago *sometime to drive.*

Abjectus, a, um. *base, of* abjicio.

Abjicio, jeci, jectum, jicere. 383. *to cast off, of* ab *off, and* jacio *to cast.*

Abjudico, as. *to judge a thing not to belong to one, of* ab *from, and* judico. Vide I.

Abjuro, as. *to renounce, to deny by oath, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* juro *to sweare.*

Ablacto, as. *to wean, of* ab *from, and* lacto *to give sucke, of* lac *milk.*

Ablego, as. *to send away, of* ab *from, and* lego, as, *to send an embassage.*

Abligurio, ivi, itum, ire. *to spend prodigally, of* ab *and* ligurio idem.

Abluo, i, tum, ere. *to wash off, of* ab *off, and* luo *to wash.*

Abnego, as. 858. *to deny, to refuse, of* ab *and* nego idem.

Abnodo, as. *to cut knots off, of* ab *from, and* nodus *a knot.*

Abnuo, i, ere. 903. *to refuse, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* nuo *to nod.*

Abolla, f. 512. *a souldiers coat.*

Abolco, evi & ui, tum, ere. 719. *to disanull, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* oleo *to smell.*

Abominatio, onis. f. 641. *an abomination.*

Abominor, atus sum, ari. 396. *to detest, of* ab *and* ominor, *to wish well or ill to, of* omen *good or ill successe.*

Abortus, us, m. *an untimely birth, of* aborior *to rise from, of* ab *from, and* orior *to arise.*

Abortio, ivi, itum, ire. 597 *to bring forth before the time, from* abortus.

Abrenuncio, as. *to renounce, of* ab *and* renuncio idem, *of* re *changing the*

the simple signification, and nuncio. Vide N.

Abripio, is, ui, ere. 466. *to take or snatch away, of* ad *and* rapio.

Abrogo, avi, atum, are, *to abrogate, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* rogo *to aske.*

Abrotonum, i. n. *southerne wood.*

Abruptè, *abruptly*, of abruptus *broken from, of* abrumpo *to break off, which is from* ab & rumpo *to break.*

Abscedo, is, ssi, edere. 315. 902. *to goe away, to depart.*

Abscondo, di, ditum, dere. 810. *to hide, of* abs *from, and* condo *to lay up.* Vide C.

Absentia, f. *absence, of* absum *to be away.*

Absens, absentis, *all genders*, 916. *absent, from* absum.

Absisto, stiti, sistere, *to desist, of* ab *and* sisto *to stay.*

Absolvo, vi, utum, vere. 391. 634. *to acquit, of* ab *from, and* solvo *to loosen.*

Absolutè, *absolutely*, of absolutus *absolute, of* absolvo.

Absonè, *unbeseemingly*, of absonus *unbeseeming, absurd*, of ab *changing the simple signification, and* sonus *a sound.*

Absorbeo, es, ui, ere. 70. *to sup up.*

Absque, *without.*

Abstemius, a, um. 823. *temperate.*

Abstinentia, f. 790. *abstinence, of* abstineo.

Abstineo, ui, tentum, tinere. 598. *to abstain, of* abs *from, &* teneo *to hold.*

Abstrudo, is, usi, ere. 810. *to thrust away.*

Abstrusus, a, um. *abstruse, hard to bee understood, of* abstrudo *to thrust out, of* abs *from, and* trudo *to thrust.*

Absum, fui, esse. 312. *to be away, of* abs *from, and* sum *to be.*

Absurdus, a, um. 774. *absurd, contrary to reason.*

Absynthium, n. 326. *wormwood.*

Abundo, as. 848. *to abound, of* ab *and* undo *to flow, of* unda *a wave.*

Abutor, sus sum, ti. 355. *to abuse, of* ab *changing the simple signification and* utor *to use.*

Abyssus, i. f. gr. 70. *a bottomlesse pit.*

A. ante *C.*

AC, 369. 469. *and.*

Academia, f. 737. *an Universitie.*

Acanthis, idis. f. 153. *a gold-finch.*

Acarus, m. 218. *a kind of little worme breeding in waxe.*

Acatium, n. *the maine-saile in a ship.*

Accedo, cessi, cessum, cedere. 97. *come to, of* ad *to, and* cedo *to depart.*

Accelero, as, *to hasten, of* ad *to, and* celer *swift.*

Accendo, di, sum, dere. 743. *to kindle, of* ad *and* candeo *to glow with heat.*

Accenseo, ui, um, ere. 647. *to reckon amongst, of* ad *and* censeo.

Acceptilatio, onis. f. 866. *an acquittance, of* accepto.

Accepti & expensi codex, 854. *booke of accounts.*

Accepto, as, *to accept, of* ad *to, and* capto *to take, of* capio idem.

Accerso, sivi, situm, sere. 659. *to send for.*

Accessus, us, m. 614. *accesse, from* accedo.

Accido, di, dere. 375. *to happen,*

changing the simple signification, cado to fall.

Accio, ivi, itum, ire. to call for, of to and cio or cieo to provoke.

Accingo, xi, ctum, gere. 710. to gird or prepare, of ad to, and cingo to gird.

Accipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. 270. 364. 866. to receive, of ad to, and pio to take.

Accipiter, tris. m. 148. a hawke.

Acclivis. 79. steep upwards, of ad and clivis the brow of an hill.

Accolo. colui, colere. to inhabite, dwell neere to, of ad changing the simple signification, and colo to till: hence accola, m. f. 783. an inhabitant.

Accommodo, as. to make fit, of ad changing the simple signification, and commodo to profit, of commodus profitable.

Accommodus, a, um. 440. fit.

Accuratus, a, um. 803. exact: & accuratè, exactly, exquisitely, of ad and curo to regard.

Accuso, as. 658. to accuse, the simple not used.

Acedia, f. sloath.

Aceo, ui, ere. to be sharp.

Acer, eris. n. 122. a maple-tree.

Acer, cre. 561. sowre, sharpe, of aceo.

Acerbus, a, um. bitter, of acer: hence acerbo, as. 326. to make bitter.

Acerra, f. 643. a perfuming pot, a censer.

Acervus, m. 397. a heap.

Acetabulum, n. 763. a vinegar bottle.

Acetarium, a sallet of herbs, of acetum.

Acetosa, f. 173. sorrell.

Acetum, n. 302. vinegar, of aceo supra.

Acheron, rontis. m. a river in hell.

Achilles, is, a noble Grecian Prince of the Myrmidons, slaine before Troy.

Acicula, f. 515. a pin, of acies an edge.

Acidus, a, um. 326. sowre, tart, of aceo supra.

Acies, ei. f. 715. 951. an edge or point of a weapon, the forewarde of an army.

Acinaces, is. f. 713. a kind of sword called a semitar used by Turkes and Persians.

Acinus, m. Acinum, n. the small stone in a grape: hence acinosus, 440. full of such stones.

Acipenser, m. 166. a sturgeon.

Aclis, idis. f. gr. 713. a whirle-bat.

Acolastus, m. gr. a prodigall.

Aconitum n. 137. poyson.

Acorum, n. gr. 132. a kind of sweet cane.

Acquiro, sivi, situm, rere. 377. to obtain or get, of ad changing the simple signification, and quæro to seeke.

Acquiesco, evi, etum, escere, 657. to yeeld to, to rest on, of ad changing the simple signification, and quiesco. Vide in Q.

Acredula, f. 153. a wood larke.

Acropolis, is. f. gr. the towne house in Athens.

Actio, onis. f. 751. an action.

Actuosus, a, um. busie. } from

Actus, us, m. 953. an action, a beginning or entrance of a play. } ago.

Actutum,

Actutùm, 470. *presently*, of ago *to perform.*
Aculeus, m. 206. 220. *a sting*, of acus *a needle.*
Acumen, inis. n. 354. *the edge of a thing, quickneſſe of wit*, of acuo.
Acuo, i, tum, ere. 85. *to whet or ſharpen*, of acies.
Acupictor. oris. m. *an embroiderer*, of acus *a needle*, & pictor. Vid. in P.
Acupictus, a, um. 675. *embroidered.*
Acus, us. m. 504. *a needle.*
Acus, eris. n. *chaffe.*
Acutus, a, um. 220. *ſharp, witty*, of acuo.

A. ante *D.*

AD, 75. 230. *to.*
Adæquo, as. 753. *to equall.* Vide æquus.
Adagium, n. 758. *a proverbe.*
Adamas, antis. m. 89. *an adamant, or diamond.*
Adamantinus, a, um. *adamantine.*
Adamuſſim, 527. *exactly.* of ad & amuſſis. Vid. A.
Addico, xi, ere. 883. *to addict.*
Additamentum, n. 546. *an addition, from* ad *and* dito *to enrich.*
Addo, didi, ditum, ere. 756. *to adde, to put to*, of ad *to, and* do *to give.*
Adenes, um. m. pl. *little kernels in the necke.*
Adeo, ivi, itum, ire. 883. *to goe to*, of ad *to, and* eo *to goe.*
Adeò, 848. *ſo, ſo much.*
Adeps, ipis. m. 422. *fatneſſe.*
Adeſdùm, *come hither*, of ades *be thou preſent, and* dum *erewhile.*
Adhæreſco, reſcere, of adhæreo *to ſticke to*, of ad *to, and* hæreo idem
Adhibeo, ui, itum, ere. 509. 666. *put to, to uſe*, of ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* habeo *to have*
Adhuc, 400. *as yet.*
Adigo, egi, actum, igere, 329. *drive to*, of ad *to, and* ago *ſometime to drive.*
Adjicio, jeci, jectum, jicere. *adde, or lay to*, of ad *to, and* jacio *to caſt.*
Adimo, emi, emptum, imere. 18 *to take away*, of ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* emo *buy.*
Adipiſcor, eptus ſum, ipiſci. 36 *to get*, of ad *and* apiſcor *out of uſe.*
Aditus, us. m. 544. *an entrance, paſſage*, of adeo ſupra.
Adjudico, avi, atum, are. *adjudge to*, of ad *to, and* judico in fra.
Adjuro, as. 926. *to ſweare to*, ad *and* juro.
Adminiculor, atus ſum, ari. *help*, of adminiculum.
Adminiculum, n. 481. *an help, ſtay.*
Adminiſtro, as. 609. *to rule, governe.*
Admiror, aris vel aro. 883. *to admire.*
Admiſceo, ui, ere. 916. *to mingle.*
Admitto, miſi, miſſum, mittere 659. 871. *to admit, to receive in*, ad *to, and* mitto *to ſend.*
Admodùm, 152. *very much.*
Admoneo, ui, ere. 994. *to admoniſh*, of ad *and* moneo.
Adoleo, evi, ere. 641. *to burne ſacrifice*, of ad *to, and* oleo *to give ſmell.*

Adoleſcens

Adoleſcens, tis. m. & f. 232. *a young man or woman, of* adoleſco *to grow up.*

Adoleſcentula, f. *a young maid, of* adoleſcens.

Adopto, as. 605. *to take for his child, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* opto *to wiſh.*

Ador, oris. m. 327. *fine wheat.*

Adorea, f. *a wheaten cake, of* ador.

Adorior, ortus ſum, oriri. 715. *to aſſault, to ſet upon, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* orior *to riſe.*

Adorno, as. 959. *to adorne.*

Adoro, as. 982. *to worſhip, or pray to, of* ad *to, and* oro *to pray.*

Adſto, as. 982. *to ſtand by, of* ad *and* ſto.

Adſum, fui, eſſe. 366. *to be preſent to, of* ad *at, and* ſum.

Advena, æ. m. 625. *a ſtranger, of* advenio *to come to, of* ad *to, and* venio *to come.*

Adventus, us. m. 779. *a coming.* } *of* advenio.

Adventitius, *comming by* } *of* advenio.
way of overplus.

Adverſarius, m. 658. *an adverſary, of* adverſus infra.

Adverſaria, orum. n. pl. *a table-booke, from* adverto.

Adverſus, 692. *againſt.*

Adverſus, a, um. 882. *unfortunate, contrary to, of* adverto *to turne to.*

Adulator, oris. m. *a flatterer, of* adulor.

Adulor, atus ſum, ari. 923. *to flatter.*

Adulter, m. 912. *an adulterer.*

Adulterium, n. 826. *adultery, of* adulter *an adulterer.*

Adultero, as. *to diſhonour, of* adulter *an adulterer.*

Adultus, a, um. 232. *grown to full age, of* adoleſco *to grow up.*

Adumbro, as. *to overſhadow, of* ad *and* umbra *a ſhadow.*

Aduncus, a, um. 249. *hooked, of* ad *and* uncus *an hooke.*

Aduro, uſſi, uſtum, urere. 322. *to burne, of* ad *and* uro idem.

Advocatus, m. 660. *an advocate, or ſpokeſman, of* advoco *to call to, of* ad *to, and* voco *to call.*

Adytum, n. 643. *a channell, or ſecret place.*

A. ante *E.*

ÆDes, is. f. 626. *a temple.*

Ædes, ium. f. pl. 540. *a dwelling place: hence* ædificium, n. 522. *a building.*

Ædifico, avi, atum, are. 525. *to build, of* ædes *and* facio *to make.*

Ædilis, is. m. *an Ædile, an officer looking to Temples, Conduites, and wayes among the Romanes, of* ædes *a temple.*

Ædilitius, a, um. *of an edile, of* ædilis.

Ædituus, m. 629. *a Clarke, a Sexton, of* ædes *a temple.*

Æger, ra, rum. 906. *ſicke.*

Ægilops, opis. f. 129. *a kind of weed, darnell, &c.*

Ægrè, 438. *ſickly, grievouſly.* } *of* æger *ſicke.*

Ægreſco, cre. *to waxe ſicke.* } *of* æger *ſicke.*

Ægritudo, inis. f. 292. *ſickneſſe.* } *of* æger *ſicke.*

Ægroto,

Ægroto, as. 456. *to be ſicke.*
Ægrotus, a, um. *ſicke.*
Ælurus, m. *a cat.*
Æmulor, atus ſum, ari, 736. *to ſtrive to excell, to imitate, of* æmulus *envious: hence* æmulatio. 799.
Æneator, oris. m. *a trumpetter, of* æneus.
Æneus, a, um. 494. *braſen, of* æs *braſſe.*
Ænigma, atis. n. 941. *a riddle.*
Æquævus, a, um. *of the ſame age, of* æquus *equall, and* ævum *an age.*
Æqualis, e. 891. *equall, of* æquus idem.
Æquanimitas, atis. f. *patience, moderation of minde, of* æquanimus *gently minded, of* æquus *and* animus.
Æquilibrium, n. 766. *even weight, of* æquus *equall, and* libra *a ballance.*
Æquinoctium, n. 37. *the time when daies and nights are both of the ſame length, the equinox, of* æquus *equall, and* nox *night.*
Æquiparo, as. *to compare, to make equall, of* æquus *equall, and* paro *to prepare.*
Æquipolleo, erc. *to be of like force or power, of* æquus *equall, and* polleo *to excell.*
Æquitas, atis. f. *uprightneſſe, equity.* } *of* Æquus *equall.*
Æquo, as. *to lay level, or even.* }
Æquor, oris. n. 462. *the ſea.*
Æquus, a, um. 660. *equall.*
Aer, eris. 25. *the aire.*
Ærarium, n. 622. *a treaſury, of* æs *braſſe.*
Æra, f. 129. *a computation of yeers: alſo a weed among corne.*
Ærugo, inis, f. 99. *greene ruſt braſſe, of* æs *braſſe.*
Ærumna, f. 461. *miſery, a ſtaffe carry burdens on.*
Æruſcator, oris, m. *a ſhifter to money, of* æruſco *to ſhift for mo of* æs *money.*
Æs, æris, n. 100. *braſſe, or mon braſſe: hence* æreus, a, um.
Æſtas, atis. f. 38. *ſummer, of* æ infra.
Æſtimo, as. 802. *to eſteem: h* æſtimatio, onis. f.
Æſtimium, n. 861. *eſtimatio* æſtimo.
Æſtivo, as. *to keep ſummer, of* ſtas *ſummer.*
Æſtus, us, m. 38. 75. *vehem heat: hence* æſtuare *to boile w heat.*
Ætas, atis. f. 233. *age.*
Æternitas, atis. f. 957. *eternity* æternus *eternall.*
Æther, ris. m. 31. *the ſkie.*
Æthiops, opis. m. gr. 334. *an E opian.*
Ævum, n. 198. *long time, age.*

A. ante *F.*

Affabilis, le. 901. *courteous, t to bee ſpoken with, of* affari *ſpeake to, of* ad *to, and* fari *to ſpeak*
Affabrè. 536. *neatly, artificially,* ad *and* fabrè idem, *of* faber *a wo man.*
Affaniæ, arum, f. pl. *vaine trifli words.*
Affatim, 849. *abundantly.*
Affecto, as. 841. *to covet earne ly, of* afficio: *hence* affectus, us. 362. *an affection.*

Affec

Affero, fers, tuli, ferre. 169. 233. *to bring to.*

Afficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 732. *to move affection, to affect, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* facio.

Affigo, is, xi, ere. 669. *to naile or fasten to.*

Affinis, is. m. & f. 593. *a kinsman or woman by marriage.*

Affinitas, atis. f. *alliance by marriage, of* affinis *supra.*

Affirmo, as. 811. *to affirme, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* firmo *to strengthen, of* firmus *strong.*

Afflictio, onis, f. 872. *affliction.*

Affligo, xi, ctum, gere. 669. *to throw down to the ground, to afflict, the simple not read: hence* afflicto, as, idem.

Affluentia. f. *abundance, of* affluo *to abound, of* ad *to, and* fluo *to flow.*

Africus, i. m. 56. *a kind of southern wind.*

Africa. f. *one of the foure parts of the world.*

A. ante *G.*

AGarius, m. 137. *agaricke.*

Agaso, onis. m. 180. *a horse-keeper.*

Agedùm, 13. *goe too.*

Ager, gri. 385. *a field.*

Agger, eris. m. 380. 613. *a heap of earth cast up.*

Agglomero, as. 698. *to gather in a heap, properly to wind as a clew, of* ad *and* glomus.

Aggravo, as. 487. *to make heavie.*

Aggredior, gressus sum, gredi. 11. *to set upon, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* gradior *to goe, of* gradus *a step.*

Agilis, le. 198. *nimble.*

Agito, as. 390. 766. *to tosse or shake, of* ago: *hence* agitatio.

Agmen, inis. n. 409. 711. *a troupe.*

Agnatus, m. *a kinsman.*

Agnosco, novi, notum, noscere. 877. *to acknowledge, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* nosco *to know.*

Agnus, m. 181. *a lambe.*

Ago, egi, actum, agere. 458. 568. *to doe.*

Agon, onis. m. 940. *a contention.*

Agrestis, e. 917. *of the field, of* ager.

Agricola, m. 385. *a plough-man, of* ager *a field, and* colo *to till.*

Agricultura, æ. f. *husbandry.*

Agrimonia, f. *agrimony.*

Agyrta, m. 951. *a juggler.*

A. ante *H.* & *I.*

AHenum, n. 431. *a copper or brazen vessell.*

Aio, is, it. pl. aiunt. 496. *to say.*

A. ante *L.*

ALa, f. 708. *a wing.*

Alabastrites, æ. m. gr. 87. *an alabaster stone, of* alabastrum.

Alabastrum, n. *an alabaster vessel.*

Alabeum. n. *a reele.*

Alacritas, atis. f. 710. *cheerfulnes, of* alacer *cheerfull: hence* alacriter.

Alapa, f. 670. *a buffet.*

Alauda, f. 153. *a larke.*

Albedo, inis. f. *whiteness.*
Albeo, es. *to be white.*
Album, n. 650. *a register or record.*
} *of* albus

Albugo,

Albugo, inis. f. 246. *the white of the eye:* albumen idem.

Alburnus, m *a whiting.*

Albus, a, um 333. *white.*

Alces, is. f. 193. *a beast called an Elce.*

Alcedo, inis. f. *a bird called a Kings-fisher.*

Alchymia, f. *Alchymie.*

Alea, f. 941. *a Dye.*

Aleator, oris. m. *a dicer, of* alea.

Alectorius. 90 *a kind of stone.*

Ales, itis. m. & f. 143. *a bird.*

Alesco, ui, ere. 105. *to grow with nourishment, from* alo idem.

Alexipharmacum, n. gr. *a preservative.*

Algeo, si, gere. 54. *to be very cold.*

Alga, f. 134. *a kind of sea-weed.*

Alias, 656. *in another fashion, place, or time.* } *of* alius

Alibi, 78. 473. *in another place.* } *another.*

Alica, f. 402. *a kind of wheat.*

Alicubi, 77. *somewhere, of* alius *another, and* ubi *where.*

Alienigena, m. vel f. *a forreiner, of* alienus *strange, and* genus *a kinred.*

Alieno, as. *to alienate, or estrange, of* alienus.

Alienus, a. um. 372. 921. *another mans, strange, of* alius.

Alimentum, n. 267. *food, nourishment, of* alo *to nourish.*

Alimonia, æ. f. 819. *food, nourishment.*

Alioquin, *otherwise, of* alius *and* quin *but.*

Aliquandiu, *somewhile, of* aliquis *some, and* diu *long.*

Aliquandò, 218. *sometime, of* aliquis,

Aliquantisper, *somewhile, of* aliquantò.

Aliquantò, *somewhat, of* alius, *and* quantus *how great.*

Aliquatenus, *by some meanes, of* alius, *and* quatenus *in as much as.*

Aliquis, qua, quod, vel quid. 798. 912. *some one, of* alius *and* quis.

Aliquot, pl. *in all cases and genders, some, of* aliquis.

Aliquoties, 98. *sometimes, of* aliquot.

Aliter, 372. *otherwise.*

Aliunde, 490. *from another place.* } *of* alius

Alius, a, ud. gen. alius. 117. 143. *another.*

Allatro, as. 186. *to barke at.*

Allatus, a, um. 490. *brought unto.*

Allego, as. 78. *to alledge, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* lego as, *to appoint.*

Allicio, lexi, lectum, licere, *to entice, to allure, of* ad *and* lacio *out of use.*

Allido, si, sum, dere. 541. *to dash at, or against, of* ad *at in composition and* lædo *to hurt.*

Allium, n. 131. *garlicke.*

Allodium, n. *land held in free tenure.*

Alloquor, eris, cutus sum. 908. *to speake unto.*

Alludo, si, sum, dere, *to speake with resemblance to something else, to allude, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* ludo *to play.*

Alluo, ui, utum, uere. *to wash to, of* ad *unto, and* lavo *to wash.*

Allusio, onis. f. 842. *an allusion.*

Almus, a, um. *bountifull, nourishing, of* alo.

Alnus

Alnus,i.f. *an alder tree.*

Alo,ui, tum & itum, ere. 586. *to nuriſh.*

Aloe,es.f.137. *a kind of gumme.*

Alopecia f.gr. 203. *the ſcurvie: properly of a foxe.*

Altare,is.n. 641. *an altar.*

Alter,era,erum.gen.alterius. 358. 391.767. *another.*

Altercor, atus ſum, ari. 656. *to chide, to wrangle.*

Alternatim, *by courſe, one after another, of* alternus,a,um. *by courſe, of* alter.

Altero,as. 331. *to alter.* } *from* alter.

Alternus,a,um. *one after another.* } *from* alter.

Alteruter,tra,trum. 594 *either of both, of* alter *another, and* uter *whether.*

Altile,n.420. *a fatted beaſt, from* alo.

Altus,a,um.446. *high, tall.*

Aluco, onis, f. 149. *a ſcreech-owle.*

Alueare,is.n. *a Bee-hive.*

Alueus, m. 434. *the channell of a river.*

Alumnus, m. 229. *a foſter childe, of* alo ſupra.

Alumen,inis.n. 104. *alume.*

Alura, f.508. *tawed leather.*

Alutarius,i. m. *a currier.*

Alvus,f. 573. *a belly.*

A. ante *M.*

AMabilis,e. 901. *amiable, of* amo.

Amabò, *I pray you of all loves.*

Amando, as. 983. *to ſend away of an errand.*

Amanuenſis,is.m. *a Secretary, of* manus.

Amarulentia, f. *bitterneſſe, of* amarulentus *bitter, of* amarus idem.

Amaracus,m. 133. *majoram.*

Amaracinum, *the oyle of majoram, of* amaracus.

Amarus,a,um. 326. *bitter.*

Amaryllum,n. 119. *a bullace.*

Amaſius, m. *a lover, of* amo.

Amazon,onis.f. *a kind of women with one dugge living in Scythia, an Amazonian.*

Ambages, ium. f.pl. 475. *idle circumſtances.*

Ambidexter,tri.m.265. *powerfull on both hands, of* ambo *both, and* dexter *the right hand.*

Ambigo, igere. 435. *to doubt, of* am *about in compoſition, and* ago *to drive.*

Ambedo,di,ſum, dere. *to eate, of* am *and* edo idem.

Ambiguus, a, um. 749. *doubtfull, of* ambigo.

Ambio,ivi, itum, ire. 840. *to ſue for, to compaſſe, of* am *about in compoſition, and* eo *to goe.*

Ambitioſus,a,um. *ambitious, deſirous of honour, of* ambio.

Ambitus, m. 753. *ambition, from* ambio.

Ambo,æ,o. 599. *both.*

Ambroſia,f. 996. *heavenly food.*

Ambulatio, onis. f. 616. *a walking.*

Ambulo,as. 215. *to walke.*

Amburo, uſſi, uſtum. *to burne about, of* am *and* uro.

Amen, *be it ſo.*

Amens, tis. *all genders, mad, of* à *without, and* mens *a mind.*

Amentia, f. 823. *madneſſe.*
Amentum, n. 712. *a leatherne thong.*
Ames, tis. m. 428. *a pearch.*
Amicio, ui, ctum, cire. 517. *to cloath.*
Amicitia, f. 921. *friendſhip.*
Amiculum, n. 513. *a garment, of* amicio *to cloath.*
Amictus, us, m. 377. *cloathing, of* amicio.
Amicus, m. 618. *a friend, of* amo.
Amita, f. 603. *an Aunt on the fathers ſide.*
Amitinus, m. 603. *a couſin german.*
Amitto, miſi, miſſum, mittere. 366. *to loſe, to let goe, of* à *and* mitto.
Amnis, is. m. 427. *a river.*
Amo, as. 360. *to love, of* amor *love.*
Amœnus, a, um. 189. *pleaſant to behold.*
Amolior, itus ſum, iri. *to remove, to put away, of* à *and* molior.
Amor, oris. m. 682 *love.*
Amoveo, vi, etc. 121. *to remove.*
Amphibia, orum, n. pl. gr. 212. *ſuch creatures as live both on water and land.*
Amphibologia, f. *a doubtfull kind of ſpeaking.*
Amphora, f. 763. *a wine veſſell of nine gallons.*
Amplector, xus ſum, ĉti. 229. *to embrace, the ſimple is not read.*
Amplio, as. 618. *to enlarge.*
Amplius, 981. *more, of* amplus.
Amplus, a, um. 539. *large.*
Ampulla, f. 587. *a glaſſe viell.*
Ampullor, atus ſum, ari. *to ſpeake proudly, of* ampulla *ſometimes taken for a lofty word.*
Amputo, as. 382. *to pare, to cut, of* am *about in compoſition, and* puto.
Amuletum, n. 793. *an amulet, or preſervative.*
Amurca, f. 383. *the lees of wine.*
Amuſſis, is. f. 527. *a Carpenters rule or line.*
Amygdalum, n. 121. *an almond.*
Amylum, n. gr. 581. *ſtarch.*

A. ante *N.*

AN, 321. 478. *whether or no.*
Anachorita, m. gr. *a hermite, an anchorite.*
Analecta, orum. n. pl. *crums, or ſcraps.*
Anaclinterium, n. *a pallet to lie on.*
Anagramma, atis. n. 754. *an anagram, verſes upon ones name.*
Anas, atis. m. vel f. 160. *a duck or a drake.*
Anathema, atis. n. gr *a curſe or excommunication.*
Anatociſmus, m. 864. *uſury upon uſury.*
Anceps, cipitis, *all genders,* 435 *doubtfull.*
Anchora, f. 466. *an anchor.*
Ancilla, f. 415. *a maid-ſervant.*
Ancillor, atus ſum, ari. 748. *to doe the office of a maid, of* ancilla.
Anemone, *a ſweet-heart.*
Anethum, n. 132. *aniſe.*
Anfractus, us, m. 760. *the winding and turning of a way, of* am *about, and* frango *to breake.*
Angelus, m. 978 *an angel.*
Angina, f. 301. *the ſquinancy.*
Angiportus, m. 617. *a lane.*
Anglia, f. *England.*
Angor, oris. m. *anguiſh, trouble, of* ango *to vexe.*

Anguilla,

Anguilla, f. 166. *an Eele.*
Anguis, is. m. 213. *a ſnake.*
Angulus, m. 758. *a corner.*
Anguſto, as. *to ſtreiten.*
Anguſtus, a, um. 245. *ſtreight, narrow.* } *of* ango
Anguſtia, f. *a ſtrait or trouble.* } *to vexe.*
Anhelo, as. 363. *to pant, to breathe ſhort.*
Anhelitus, us. m. 575. *breathing ſhort, of* anhelo.
Anicula, f. *an old woman, of* anus *an old woman.*
Anicetum, n. *aniſeed.*
Anima, f. 958. *the ſoule, life.*
Animal, alis. n. 142. 174. *any creature having life and ſenſe, of* anima.
Animadverto, ti, ſum, tere. 9. 667. *to marke, to obſerve, of* animus *the mind, and* adverto *to turne to, of* ad *to, and* verto *to turne.* Animadvertere in aliquem, *to puniſh.*
Animo, as. *to encourage, of* animus *courage: hence* animans, 227.
Animosè, 883. *couragiouſly, of* animoſus *couragious, of* animus.
Animus, mi, m. 245. 351. 893. *the mind, courage.*
Aniſum, n. 132. *aniſe.*
Annales, ium. f. pl. 785. *hiſtories continued from yeere to yeere, of* annus *the yeere.*
Annexus, us. m. *a tying, or binding to.*
Annihilo, as. *to bring to nothing, of* ad *to, and* nihil *nothing.*
Anniverſarius, a, um. 635 *yeerly, of* annus.
Annona, f. 385. *proviſion, ſuſtenance.*
Annoſus, a, um. 385 *full of yeers, of* annus.
Annotinus, a, um. 441 *of a yeer old.*
Annoto, as. 742 *to marke.*
Annulus, m. 519. *a ring, of* annus: *hence* annularis 262. *the ring finger.*
Annumero, as. 998. *to count, to number.*
Annuo, ui, ere. 903. *to nod with the head, or aſſent, of* ad *and* nuo.
Annus, m. 34. *a yeere.*
Anſa, f. 435. *the handle or eare of a cup, an occaſion.*
Anſer, eris. m. 160. *a gooſe.*
Antagoniſta, m. gr. 435. *an adverſary.*
Antè, antea, 23. 387. *before.*
Antecello, ui, ere. 880. *to excell, of* ante *before, and* cello *out of uſe.*
Anteceſſor, oris. m. *a fore-goer, of* antecedo *to go before, of* ante *before, and* cedo *to goe.*
Antecœnium, n. *a beaver, of* ante *before, and* cœna *a ſupper.*
Anteeo, ivi. 171. *to excell, of* ante *and* eo.
Antefero, fers, tuli, ferre. 841. *to preferre before.*
Antelucanus, a, um. 577. *that is before day-light, of* ante *before, and* lux.
Antenna, f. 463. *a ſaile-yard.*
Antequàm, 365. 803. *before that.*
Anterior, us. *forwarder, of* ante.
Anteſignanus, m. *hee which goes next before the ſtandard, a leader, of* ante *before, and* ſignum *an enſigne.*
Anteverto, ti, ere. *to prevent.*
Anthrax, acis. m. 89. *a coale, or diſeaſe.*
Antica, æ. f. 540. *a porch.*
Anticipo, as. 977. *to prevent, to take before, of* ante.
Antidotus, f. 773. *a preſervative againſt poyſon, an antidote.*

Antiæ, arum. f. pl. *a foretop.*

Antilena, f. 452. *a breast-leather for an horse.*

Antimonium, n. *antimony.*

Antipodes, um. m. pl. *the Antipodes.*

Antiquatio, onis. f. *a disallowing as ancient, an abolishing, of* antiquus.

Antiquus, a, um. 935. *ancient, of* ante: *hence* antiquitas.

Antiphona, f. *an anthem, a counter-song.*

Antistes, itis. m. 637. *a prelate, of* ante.

Antlia, æ. f. 469. *a pump.*

Antrum, n. *a cave, a den.*

Anus, us. f. 669. *an old woman.*

Anxietas, atis. f. 369. *heavinesse.*

Anxius, a, um. 245. *carefull, solitous in minde.*

A. ante *P.*

APage, *fie, away with.*
A pedibus, *a footman.*

Apella, m. *a man circumcised.*

Apepsia, f. *rawnesse of the stomack.*

Aper, pri. m. 426. *a bore.*

Aperio, ui, tum, ire. 541. *to open, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* pario.

Apertè, 923 *openly.*

Apertus, a, um. 918. *open.*

Apes, is. f. 219. *a Bee.*

Apex, icis. m. 514. *the top of any thing.*

Apexabo, onis. f. 421. *a sausage.*

Apiarius, i. m. 384. *a Bee-keeper.*

Apiastrum, n. 138. *balmmint.*

Apinæ, arum. f. pl. *trifles.*

Apiscor, aptus sum, apisci. *to obtaine.*

Apium, n. *parsley.*

Aplustre, & aplustra, n. pl. 463. *a flagge on the maine mast.*

Apocha, f. 866. *a discharge.*

Apollo, inis. m. *the god of musick.*

Apologia, f. *a defence of any one, an apology, of* apologus.

Apologus, m. *an apologist.*

Apoplexia f. 313. *an apoplexy, a failing of the vitall spirits by the stopping of some passages.*

Apostata, m. 640. *a revolter.*

Apostema, atis. n. 315. *an impostume.*

Apostolus, m. *an Apostle.*

Apotheca, f. 552. *a shop, a storehouse.*

Apophthegma, atis. n. *a short and witty speech.*

Apparatus, us. m. 695. *preparation, of* apparo *to prepare, of* ad *and* paro idem.

Apparentia, æ. f. 361. *an appearance.*

Appareo, ui, itum, ere. 946. *to appeare, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* pareo *to obey.*

Apparitor, oris. m. 853. *a sumner, a pursuivant.*

Appello, as. 24. 664. *to name, to appeale to, of* ad *and* pello, as. *out of use.*

Appello, appuli, pulsum, pellere. 740. *to approach, or arrive at, of* ad *at, and* pello *to drive.*

Appendix, icis. 780. *an addition, of* appendo.

Appendo, di, sum, dere. 463. *to hang at, of* ad *to, and* pendo *to hang.*

Appeto, ivi, itum, ere. 805. *to desire, to covet, of* ad *and* peto idem.

Appetitus, us. m. 789. *an appetite, of* appeto.

Applausus,

Applauſus,us.m.879.*an applauſe, of* applaudo *to applaud, of* ad *and* plaudo infra.

Applico,ui vel avi,atum,are. 179 498.*to apply, to adde to, of* ad *to and* plico *to fold.*

Appono, ſui, tum,ere. 554. *to ſet on, of* ad *and* pono.

Appoſitus, a, um. 750. *orderly, meet.*

Apprehendo, is,di,ere. 391. *to apprehend, to lay hold on.*

Apprimè, 914. *very much, very well, of* ad *and* primus *firſt.*

Appropinquo, as, *to approach, of* ad *and* propinquus *neere.*

Apricus, a, um. *that lieth open to the heat of the ſuune.*

Aprilis, is.m. 780. *the moneth of April.*

Apſis, idis. f.gr. 457. *a button, a haſpe.*

Aptus,a,um. *fit, meet.*

Apto,as. *to fit, of* aptus.

Apud, 636. *at, with, among.*

Apus, odis. *a kind of bird.*

A. ante *Q.*

AQu', f. 26.69.70. *water.*

Aquæductus,us. 583.*a conduit, from* aqua *and* duco.

Aqualiculus, m. 414. *an hoggetrough, of* aqua.

Aqualis, m. *an ewer.*

Aquatilis, e. *of the water.*

Aquila, f. 160. *an Eagle.*

Aquilegia, f.135. *celandine.*

Aquilo, onis.m. 56. *the North-wind.*

Aquilus, m *the North-wind.*

Aquor, atus ſum, ari. *to water, of* aqua.

Aquoſus,a, um. 48. *wateriſh.*

A ante *R.*

ARa, f. 641. *an altar.*

Aranea, f. 226. *a ſpider.*

Aratrum, n. 389.*a plough, of* aro *to plow.*

Arbiter,tri.m.657. *an umpire, an arbitrator.*

Arbitrium, n.657. *will or pleaſure, of* arbiter.

Arbitror, atus ſum, ari. 693. *to ſuppoſe, to thinke, of* arbiter *an arbitrator.*

Arbor,oris. f. 110.*a tree.*

Arborator,oris. m. 382. *a woodcutter, from* arbor.

Arbuſcula,f. 92. *a thicket.*

Arbuſtum, n. *a grove of trees or buſhes, of* arbor.

Arca, f. 522. *a cheſt.*

Arcanus, a, um. 838. *ſecret, hidden, of* arceo.

Arceo,ui,ere. 456. *to drive away.*

Arcera,f. 456. *a caroch.*

Arceſſo, ivi, itum,ere. 658. *to invite.*

Archimandrita,m.gr. *the Governour in a religious houſe.*

Archiſtrategus, m.gr. *the Generall of an army.*

Architectus,m.gr. 525. *the chiefe work-man.*

Architriclinus,m.gr. *a governour of a feaſt.*

Archivum,n. *the exchequer, or like place of notable records.*

Arcto,as. *to bind cloſe, or ſtrait.*

Arctus,a,um. 539 *narrow.*

Arcularius,i.m. 530.*a joyner.*

Arcuo,as. *to arch, to make like a bow, of* arcus.

Arcus,us.m. 702. *a bow.*
Ardea, f. 152. *an hearne.*
Ardelio,onis.m. 837. *a busie body.*
Ardeo, si, sum, dere. 45. 46. *to burne, of* ardor.
Ardor,oris.m. *great heat.*
Arduus,a,um. 686. *difficult.*
Area,f. 398. 547. *a court, a yard, a floore.*
Arena,f. 82. *sand: hence* arenosus.
Arenga,f. *a herring.*
Areola,f. *an alley in a garden, of* area.
Aresco,arui, arescere. 106. *to wither, of* areo idem.
Aretalogus, m.gr. *one that boasts of his vertues.*
Argentum,n. 97. *silver.*
Argentum vivum, n. 102. *quick-silver.*
Argilla,f. 535. *white potters clay.*
Argillosus,a,um. 393. *of clay.*
Arguo,i,tum,ere. 293. *to reprove.*
Argumentum, n. 750. *an argument, or token.*
Argutè, 750 *sharply, acutely, of* argutus *sharpe, acute of* arguo.
Argutor, atus sum, ari. *to speake shrilly, of* argutus. Vid. in argutè.
Ariditas, atis.f. *drinesse, of* aridus *dry, of* areo *to wither.*
Aries,etis.m. 182. *a ram.*
Arieto,as. ibid. *to butte.*
Arista,f. 127. *an eare of corne.*
Arithmetica,f. 756. *arithmeticke, the art of numbring.*
Arma,orum.n.pl. 690. *weapons.*
Armamentarium,n. 622. *an armory, of* arma.
Armatura,æ.f. 690. *armour.*
Armatus,a,um. 705. *armed.*
Armeniacus,m. 120 *the Armenian plum.*
Armentum, n. 410. *an heard of great cattell.*
Armilla,f. 518. *a chain or bracelet.*
Armilustrium,n. *a muster of souldiers, of* arma *and* lustro.
Armo,as. 695 *to arme.*
Armus,m. 203. *the shoulder of a beast.*
Aro,as. *to plow.*
Aromata,um. 132. *sweet spices.*
Arrha, & arrhabo, f. 862. *something given in earnest for that which is to come.*
Arrideo, si,sum,dere. 594 *to please, of* ad *and* rideo.
Arrigo,rexi. 204 *to lift up, of* ad *and* rego.
Arripio, ripui,reptum,ripere. 435. *to snatch away, of* ad *and* rapio.
Arrodo,si. *to gnaw, of* ad & rodo.
Arrogantia,f. *pride, presumption, of* arrogo *rashly to attribute any thing to ones selfe, of* ad *and* rogo.
Ars,tis.f. 377. *art, skill.*
Arsenicum, n. *arsenicke.*
Arteria, f. 274. *an artery, a pipe conveying spirits through the body.*
Artemisia, f. *mugwort.*
Arthritis,itis.f. 309. *the gout.*
Articulus,m. 261. *a lesser joynt, an artery, of* artus.
Artifex, icis. m. 378. *a cunning workman:* & Artificium *workmanship.*
Artocreas,atis.n. 408. *a flesh pie.*
Artus,us.m. 309. *a joynt, a sinew.*
Aruncus,m. 183. *a goats beard.*
Arundo,inis.f. 139. *a reed.*
Aruspex, icis.m. *a diviner by the entrailes of beasts, of* ara *an altar, and* specio *out of use, to behold.*
Arvina,f. 329. *sewet.*

Arvum,

Arvum, n. 387 *land plowed and ſowne.*
Arx, cis. f. 717 *a tower.*

A. ante *S.*

AS, aſſis. m. 765 *an halfe-penny, or pound weight.*
Aſcaula, m. *a bag-piper.*
Aſcendo, di, ſum, dere. 37 *to climbe to, of* ad *and* ſcando.
Aſcia, f. 527 *an axe or hatchet:* & aſcio, as. ibid. *to hew.*
Aſellus, m. 170. 180 *a ſtock-fiſh.*
Aſia, f. *one of the foure parts of the world.*
Aſilus, m. 221 *a gadbee.*
Aſinus, m. *an aſſe.*
Aſio, onis. f. 149 *a kind of ſcreech-owle.*
Aſpectus, us. m. 278 *appearance.*
Aſper, era, erum. 321 *rough, rugged, ſharpe.*
Aſpergo, ſi, ſum, gere. 130 *to ſprinkle upon, of* ad *and* ſpargo.
Aſperitas, atis. f. 7 *harſhneſſe.*
Aſpernor, atus ſum, ari. 876. *to deſpiſe.*
Aſpicio, exi, ectum, icere. 992. *to behold, of* ad *and* ſpecio idem.
Aſpiro, as. 840 *to ſtrive to attain, of* ad *and* ſpiro.
Aſpis, idis. f. *a venemous worme called an aſpe.*
Aſpredo, inis. f. *harſhneſſe, of* aſper.
Aſſatura, f. 566 *roſted meat.*
Aſſatus, a, um. 437 *roſted.*
Aſſecla, m. 640 *a lackie, a page.*
Aſſenſus, us. m. 358 *an aſſent.*
Aſſentatio, onis. f. 921 *flattery.*
Aſſentior, iris. 924 *to conſent to.*
Aſſentor, atus ſum, ari. 924 *to flatter, to ſooth.*
Aſſequor, cutus ſum, qui. 424 *to attaine to, of* ad *and* ſequor.
Aſſer, eris. m. 530 *a ſingle board or planke.*
Aſſero, ui, tum, ere. 811. 859 *to avouch, to averre, of* ad *and* ſero.
Aſſervo, as. 650 *to keep.*
Aſſevero, as. 811 *to affirme:*
Aſſiduitas, atis. f. *a continuall ſitting cloſe to a thing, of* aſſiduus, a, um. *diligent.*
Aſſigno, as. 22 *to note, to ſet down, of* ad *and* ſigno *to ſeale, of* ſignum *a marke.*
Aſſiſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere. *to ſtand by, of* ad *and* ſiſto.
Aſſo, as. 431 *to roaſt.*
Aſſocio, as. 984 *to accompany.*
Aſſueſco, ſuevi, ſuetum, ſueſcere. *to accuſtome, to inure to, of* ad *and* ſueſco.
Aſſula, f. 527 *a chip.*
Aſſumo, is, ere. 308 *to aſſume, to take.*
Aſſus, a, um. 328 *broiled.*
Aſt, 9 *but.*
Aſteriſcus, m. 741 *an aſteriske, a mark made in the faſhion of a ſtarre, of* aſtrum.
Aſthma, atis. m. 300 *the tiſſicke.*
Aſtipulor, atus ſum. *to affirme earneſtly.*
Aſtringo, xi. *to bind.*
Aſtrologus, m. 778 *an Aſtrologer.*
Aſtronomus, m. 778 *an Aſtronomer.*
Aſtrum, n. 31 *a ſtarre.*
Aſtus, us. m. 817 *craft.*
Aſtutus, a, um. 355 *crafty.*
Aſylum, n. 625. *a ſanctuary.*
Aſymbolus, m. *an unbidden gueſt.*

A. ante T.

AT, 11.623.725 *but.*
Atavus, m. *a great grandfathers father.*
Ater, ra, rum. 334 *blacke.*
Athenæ, arum. f. pl. *the city of Athens.*
Atheus, m. gr. 969 *an Atheist.*
Athleta, m. gr. 949 *a wrestler.*
Atomus, m. gr. *a mote in the sun, any small thing.*
Atque, 28. 323. 466. 682 *and.*
Atqui, *but.*
Atramentum, n. 738 *inke, of* ater *blacke.*
Atramentarium, n. 738 *an ink-pot, of* atramentum.
Atriensis, is. m. 676 *a porter, of* atrium.
Atrium, n. 544 *a court-yard, a porch.*
Atrox, ocis. *all genders,* 895 *cruell, fierce.*
Attagen, enis. f. 150 *a more-hen.*
Attendo, di, tum, dere. 484. 804 *to give eare to, to attend, of* ad *and* tendo.
Attento, as. *to attempt, to assay to doe, of* ad *and* tento idem.
Attenuo, as. *to lessen.*
Attero, as. 290 *to bruise.*
Atticus, a, um. *of Athens, of* Attica *the country where Athens stood.*
Attinet, ebat, uit. *it appertaines to, of* attineo, *of* ad *and* teneo *to hold.*
Attingo, tigi, tingere. 977 *to touch, to come to, of* ad *and* tango idem.
Attollo, as. 542 *to lift up.*
Attonitus, a, um. 62 *amazed, astonished, of* attono *to make amazed, of* ad *and* tono.
Attraho, xi, ctum, here. 190. 271 *to draw to, of* ad *and* traho.
Attritus, us. m. 290 *a bruising.*

A. ante V.

AVarus, a, um. 846 *covetous, of* aveo *to desire.*
Auceps, cupis. 428 *a fowler, of* avis *and* capio: *hence* aucupium, 428 *fowling.*
Auctarium, n. 994 *surplusage, vantage.*
Auctoror, atus sum, ari. *to be bound by oath.*
Aucupor, atus sum, ari. *to go a birding, of* auceps.
Audacia, æ. f. 883 *boldnesse.*
Audax, acis. *all genders, bold, of* audeo.
Audeo, sus sum, dere. 885 *to dare.*
Audio, ivi, itum, ire. 660 *to hear.*
Auditor, oris. m. 631 *a hearer.*
Auditus, us, m. 330 *hearing.*
Avellana, f. 121 *a filberd nut.*
Avena, f. 129. 450 *an oat.*
Aveo, vere. *to covet.*
Avernus, m. 980 *hell.*
Averrunco, as. 984 *to drive away.*
Aversatio, onis. f. 369 *a turning away, a loathing.*
Aversor, atus sum, ari. 369 *to shunne, of* averto *to turn away, of* a *and* verto.
Aufero, abstuli, ablatum, auferre. 946 *to take away, of* ab *and* fero.
Augeo, xi, ctum, gere. 872 *to encrease:* Augmento, as. idem.

Augus

Augur, uris. m. 644 *a diviner by the allions of birds : hence* augu-ium.

Auguror, aris vel are, ari. 645 *to ſoothſay by birds flying.*

Auguſtale, is. n. *a royall palace, of* auguſtus.

Auguſtus, a, um. 626, 780 *magnificent.*

Avia, f. 601 *a grandmother.*

Avidus, a, um. *greedy, of* aveo *to deſire : hence* aviditas.

Avis, is. f. 436 *a bird.*

Avitus, a, um. *ancient, of* avus *a grandfather.*

Aula, f. 680 *a Kings court.*

Aulæa, f. *rich hanging, of* aula.

Aulædus, m. gr. *a minſtrell.*

Aulicus, m. 675 *a Courtier, of* aula.

Avolo, as. 430 *to flie away.*

Aura, f. 55 *a gale of wind.*

Aurata, f. 166 *a gilthead.*

Aurifaber, bri, m. 518 *a goldſmith, of* aurum *and* faber.

Auriga, m. 454 *a carter, a coachman.*

Aurigans, tis. *all genders, driving a cart, a carter, of* aurigor *to drive a cart, of* auriga.

Aurigo, inis. f. *the jaundiſe.*

Auripigmentum, n. 104 *arſnicke.*

Auris, f. 204 *an eare.*

Aurora, f. 35 *the morning.*

Aurum, n. 95 *gold.*

Auſculto, as. 736 *to hearken.*

Auſpicium, n. 644 *fortune, ſucceſſe, of* auſpex *a director by the flying of birds, of* avis *a bird, and* ſpecio *to behold, out of uſe.*

Auſpicor, aris. 752 *to begin, to conſult by divination.*

Auſter, tri. m. 56 *the South wind.*

Auſterus, a, um. 326 *ſevere, ſharpe.*

Aut, 6. 63. 117. 317 *or.*

Autem, 31. 362. 627 *but.*

Authenticus, a, um. 631 *authenticke, warrantable.*

Author, oris. m. 722. 992 *a cauſer, a maker, an incourager.*

Authoritas, atis. f. 659 *authoritie.*

Automata, orum. n. pl. 533 *ſuch engines as move of themſelves.*

Autumnalis, e. *belonging to the autumne, of* autumnus.

Autumnus, m. 37 *the Autumne.*

Autumo, as. 969 *to ſuppoſe.*

Avus, m. 601 *a grandfather.*

Avunculus, m. 903 *an uncle on the mothers ſide, of* avus.

Auxilior, atus ſum, ari. *to help, of* auxilium.

Auxilium, n. 695 *aide, ſuccour, helpe, of* augeo.

A. ante *X.* & *Z.*

AXilla, f. 254 *an armehole.*

Axioma, atis. n. *a principle, an axiome.*

Axis, is. m. 457 *an axle tree.*

Axungia, f. *wheele-greaſe, of* axis *and* ungo.

Azymus, m. gr. 407 (ſupple ἄρτος, panis) *unleavened bread.*

B. ante *A.*

BAcca, f. 122 *a berry.*

Baccalaurius, m. 737 *a Batcheler.*

Bacchanalia, um, *or* orum. 955 *feaſts made to Bacchus, of* Bacchus.

Bacchus,

Bacchus, m. *the God of wine.*
Bacchor, atus sum, ari. 824 *to be enraged with wine, of* Bacchus.
Baculus, m. 481 *a staffe.*
Badius, a, um. 334 *bay coloured.*
Balbutio, ivi, ire. 230 *to stammer or stutte, of* balbus *stammering.*
Bajulus, m. 461 *a porter or carrier: hence* bajulo, as, ibid. *to carry.*
Balæna, f. 171 *a whale.*
Balanus, f. 793. *a kind of tree.*
Balatro, onis. m. 917 *a prating beggar.*
Balbus, a, um. 282 *tongue-tied.*
Balista, f. gr. 712 *a crosse-bow.*
Balneum, & balineum, n. 579 *a bath: hence* balneator, oris. m. 585 *a bath-keeper.*
Ballio, onis. f. 827 *a bawd.*
Balo, as. 181 *to bleat.*
Balsamum, n. 138 *balme.*
Balteus, m. 701 *a belt.*
Bambacium, n. 563 *cotton.*
Baptismus, m. gr. *baptisme.*
Baptisterium, n. gr. *a font.*
Baptizo, as. 633 *to baptize.*
Barathrum, n. gr. 70. *hell, or a deep pit.*
Barba, f. 251 *a beard.*
Barbaries, f. 842 *barbarisme.*
Barbarus, a, um. *rude, barbarous.*
Barbator, oris. m. *a barber, of* barba
Barbiton, n. *a Lute.*
Bardus, a, um. 284 *blockish.*
Baro, onis. m. 686 *a Baron, a Lord*
Barrio, is, ivi, ire. 190 *to roare like an elephant.*
Barrus, m. 190 *an elephant.*
Basellæ, f. pl. 446 *great cups.*
Basilica, f. gr. 626 *a Cathedrall Church.*
Basiliscus, m. gr. *a serpent called a Basiliske.*
Basio, as. *to kisse.*
Basis, is. f. gr. 771 *a foundation.*
Batillum, n. 434 *a fire-pan.*

B. ante *E.*

Beatus, a, um. 996 *blessed, of* beo *to blesse.*
Belgium, n. *the Low-Countries.*
Bellaria, orum. n. pl. 566 *banqueting dishes.*
Bellicus, a, um. 717 *warlike.*
Bello, as. 694. *to warre.*
Bellua, f. 190 *a cruell beast:* hence belluinus, a, um. 825 *bestiall.*
Bellis, f. 137 *a daisie.*
Bellum, n. 691. 692 *warre.*
Bellus, a, um. 623 *dainty, faire pretty.*
Benè, 363. 623. *well, of* bonus.
Benedictio, onis. f. *a blessing,* o benedico, 846 *to blesse.*
Beneficentia, f. *bountifulnesse.* } *of* bene facio
Beneficium, n. 877 *a good turne.* } *to* bene fit.
Benevolentia, f. 906 *good will,* o benevolus *bountifull, of* benè *well and* volo *to desire.*
Benignitas, atis. f. *bounty, of* be nignus *bountifull.*
Bes, bessis. *eight ounces.*
Bestia, f. 410 *a beast: hence* be stialis, e. 896. *beastlike.*
Betonica, f. 134 *betony.*
Betula, f. 112 *the birch tree.*

B. ante *I.*

Bibalus, a, um. 86 *that drinketh in from* bibo.
Biblia, orum. n. pl. gr. 631 *the Bible.*

Biblicus

Biblicus, a, um. *belonging to the*
ie, of biblia.
Bibliopegus, m. gr. 748 *a booke-*
der.
Bibliopola, m. gr. 748 *a booke-*
r.
Bibliotheca, f. gr. 738 *a library.*
Bibo, bi, bitum, bere. 788 *to drink.*
Biceps, cipitis. *all genders, that*
h two heads, of bis *and* caput.
Bidens, 439 *a two-grained forke,*
a sheep of two yeeres old, of bis
d dens.
Biduum, n. 635 *the space of two*
rs, of bis *and* dies.
Biennium, n. 41 *the space of two*
rs, of bis *and* annus.
Bifariam, *after two sorts, of* bis
ia.
Bifrons, tis, m. & f. *bee that hath*
o forebeads, of bis *and* frons.
Biga, f. 455. *a cart drawne with*
o horses.
Bigamus, m. gr. *one twice married.*
Bilanx, cis. f. 766 *a balance, of* bis
d lanx.
Bilex, icis. 501 *woven with a dou-*
e thread.
Bilis, is. f. 27 *choler.*
Bimestris, stre. 778 *of two months.*
Bimulus, a, um. 230 *of the age of*
o yeeres.
Bini, æ, a. 243 *two by two.* } *of*
Binus, a, um. *of two yeers old* } bis.
Bipalium, n. 381. *a shovell, of* bis
d pala.
Bipennis, is. f. 713 *an halbert, of*
s and penna.
Bipes, dis. 144 *two-footed.*
Bis, 236 *twice.*
Bison, ontis. m. 201 *a buffall.*
Bissextilis, 782 *the leap yeere.*

Bisulcus, a, um. *having two fur-*
rowes, of bis *and* sulcus.
Bitumen, inis. n. 104 *mortar like*
pitch.
Bivium, n. 478 *a place where two*
waies meet, of bis *and* via.

B. ante *L.*

BLæsus, a, um. 282 *that stamme-*
reth in his speech.
Blandior. itus sum, } *of* blandus
iri. 928 *to flatter.* } *faire spoken.*
Blandimentum, n. } *gentle speech.*
Blandus, a, um. 831. *flattering.*
Blasphemia, f. gr. *blasphemy, speech*
tending immediately to Gods dis-
honour.
Blasphemus, a, um. 690 *blaspheme-*
mous.
Blatero, onis. m. 839 *a babbler.*
Blatta, f. 217 *a beetle flie.*
Blennis, is. f. *a blemish.*
Bliteus, a, um. *foolish.*

B. ante *O.*

BOarus, us. m. 714. *a bellowing.*
Boletus, m. 141 *a mushrom.*
Bolis, idis. f. gr. 465 *a sounding*
line.
Bolus, m. 560 *a morsell.*
Bombarda, f. 712. *a gun.*
Bombilans, tis. 219 *humming bees*
Bombyx, ycis. m. 219 *a silk-worm.*
Bona, orum. n. 363. *goods.*
Bonus, a, um. 245. 299. *good.*
Boo, as. 181 *to bellow.*
Borealis, is. 56 *northren.*
Boreas, æ. m. *the north-east wind.*
Borrago, f. 186 *burrage.*
Bos, bovis. m. 201. 389 *an oxe.*

Botrus,

Botrus, m. *a bunch of grapes.*
Botulus, m. 421 *a sausage.*

B. ante *R.*

BRabium, n. 946 *a prize.*
Bracca, æ. f. 512. *breeches.*
Brachium, n. 946 *an arme.*
Branchiæ, arum f. 163 *the gills of a fish.*
Brandenburgensis, e. *of Brandenburg, from* Brandenburgum.
Brassica, f. 126 *a cabbage.*
Bravium, n. *a prize, a reward given to the conquerour.*
Brevia, um. 464 *swords.*
Breviarium, n. 15 *an abridgment.*
Brevis, e. 993 *short.*
Breviusculus, a, um. 119 *very short.*
Bruchus, m. 223. *a locust.*
Bruma, f. 38 *winter.*
Brutus, a, um. *brutish.*

B. ante *U.*

BUbo, onis f. 149. 314 *an owle.*
Bubulcus, m. *an heard/man.*
Bubalus, m. 201 *a buffall, or wild oxe.*
Bucca, f. 267 *the hollow of the cheeke, the mouth.*
Buccina, f. *a cornet, a trumpet.*
Bucco, onis. m. 284 *one that hath great cheekes.*
Bucolica, orum. n. pl. *bucolickes, a work teaching the ordering of cattell.*
Bufo, onis. m. *a toad.*
Bufonius. m. 90 *a toadstone.*
Bugloss, i. f. 136 *bugloss.*
Bulbus, i. m. 151 *an onion.*
Bulga, f. 486 *a leathern bagge.*
Bulla, f. 72 *a bubble of water.*
Bullio, is, ivi, ire. 432 *to boile.*
Buris, is. f. 391 *a plowhandle.*
Bursa, f. *a purse.*
Bustum, n. 961 *a tombe or bear*
Butyrum, n. gr. 416 *butter.*
Buxus, f. 110 *a boxe tree.*
Byne, f. *malt.*
Byssus, f. 675 *flaxe, silke-grasse.*

C. ante *A.*

CAballus, m. 460 *an ill-favou jade.*
Cacabus, m. 431 *a kettle or p*
Cachexia, f. 293 *an ill temp ture.*
Cachinnor, atus sum, ari. 84 *laugh extremely, of* cachinnus, *s time taken for immoderate laugh*
Cacodæmon, onis. m. 987 *a sp*
Cacoëthes, is. n. gr. *an ulcer, a custome.*
Caco, as. 151 *to unburden belly.*
Cacula, æ. m. 698 *a page.*
Cacumen, inis. n. 72 *the top of thing.*
Cadaver, eris. n. 338 *a dead c kasse.*
Cadmia, f. 100 *the oare of me*
Cado, cecidi, casum, cadere. 7 *to fall.*
Caduceator, oris. m. 663. *an E bassadour or Herald.*
Caducus, a, um. 312. 966 *is ready to fall, fraile, of* cado *fall.*
Cadus, m. 440 *a hogshead.*
Cæcilia, f. *a slow-worme, of* c *blind.*

Cæci

Cæcitas,atis.f. 299. *blindneſſe.*
Cæcus,a,um. 282. *blind.*
Cæcutio, ivi, ire. 149 *to waxe blind, of* cæcus.
Cædo, cidi, cæſum, cædere. 670. 713 *to beat.*
Cædes,is f. *ſlaughter, of* cædo.
Cælebs, ibis. m. vel f. 589 *ſingle, unmarried.*
Cælo,as. 771 *to engrave.*
Cæmentarius, m. *a rough Maſon,* æmentum, 526 *mortar.*
Cænipeta, m. gr. *a ſupper-hunter.*
Cæpe,is.n. *an onion.*
Cæremonia,f. *a ceremony.*
Cæruleus,a, um. 335 *skie-colour, azure.*
Cæſar,aris.m. 623 *the title of the name Emperours.*
Cæſaries,ei.f. *a buſh of haire.*
Cæſim, 317 *cutting.*
Cæſpes,itis.m. *a green turfe.*
Cæſpititius, a, um. 522 *made of ſe.*
Cæſpito,as. 453 *to ſtumble.*
Cæſtus,us.m. 713 *a whirle-bat.*
Cæteri,æ,a. 113. pl. *other, the re-*
Cæteroqui, 927 *otherwiſe.*
Cæterùm, 161 *but.*
Cala,æ.f. 713 *a club.*
Calamarium,n. *a penner, of* cala-
Calamiſter,m. 586 *a curling iron.*
Calamiſtratus,a, um. *curled, criſ- of* calamiſtrum *a curling iron.*
Calamitas,atis.f. *calamity.*
Calamitoſus,a,um. 885 *troublous.*
Calamus, m. 428. 731 *a reed or*
Calantica,æ.f. 513 *a vaile.*
Calathus,m. 552 *a baſket.*

Calcaneus,m. 257 *a heele, of* calx idem.
Calcar,aris.n. 451 *a ſpurre.*
Calceamentum, n. 506 *a ſhooe.*
Calcearius, i. m. 506 *a ſhooe-maker.*
Calceo,as. *to ſhooe.*
Calceus,m. 84. 514. 177. *a ſhooe.*
Calcitro,as. *to kicke.*
Calcitro,onis. *a kicking horſe.*
Calco, as. *to tread on.*
} *of* calx *the heele.*
Calculus, m. 304 *the ſtone in the reines, or a caſting counter.*
Calefio,fis, factus ſum, fieri. 549 *to make hot.*
Calendæ, arum.f.gr. 781 *the firſt day of a moneth, of* calo.
Calendarium,n. 781 *a calendar.*
Caleo,es,ui,ere. 321 *to be hot, of* calidus, 24 *hot.*
Calidarium,n. *an hot bath, of* calidus *hot.*
Caliga,f. 512 *a ſtocken.*
Caligo,as. *to waxe darke.*
Caligo,inis.f. 20 *dimneſſe.*
Calix,icis.m. 562 *a cup.*
Calleo,ui,ere. 480 *to know well.*
Callidus,a,um. 725. *crafty.*
Callis,m. 476 *a path-way.*
Callus,m. *or* callum,n. 320 *hardneſſe of the skin by much labour.*
Calo, onis, m. 698 *a ſlave, a wood-cleaver.*
Calor,oris.m. 59 *heat.*
Calvaria, f. 297 *a place to bury ſculls in, from* calvus.
Calveſco, is, ere. 280 *to waxe bald.*
Calvitium,n. 287 *baldneſſe.*

Calumnia,

Calumnia, f. *a false accusation.*

Calumniator, oris, m. 669. *a detractor.*

Calumnior, aris. 316 *to detract, to reproach.*

Calvus, a, um. *bald.*

Calx, cis. f. 526 *lime.*

Calx, cis. m. 257 *the heele.*

Calyptra, f. *a womans attire for her head.*

Cambio, pſi, pſum, bire. *to exchange.*

Cambium, n. 982 *exchange.*

Camelus, m. 175 *a camell.*

Camera, f. 848 *a vault or roofe, a chamber.*

Camerarius, m. *a chamberlaine, of* camera.

Caminus, m. 47. *a chimney.*

Camænæ, arum. f. pl. *the Muſes.*

Campana, f. 629 *a bell.*

Campiductor, oris. m. *a field-marſhall, of* campus *a field, and* ductor *a leader, of* duco.

Campus, m. 396 *a field.*

Canalis, is. m. & f. 583 *a conduit pipe.*

Cancelli, orum, m. pl. 652. *latti-ces, barres.*

Cancellarius, m. 676. *a Chancellour.*

Cancellatus, a, um. 550 *laticed, of* cancelli.

Cancer, cri. m. 172. 316 *a crab-fiſh.*

Candela, f. 743 *a candle, of* candeo *to be hot.*

Candelabrum, n. 745 *a candle-ſticke, of* candela.

Candens, tis. *all genders, red hot, of* candeo.

Candeo, es. 46 *to be hot.*

Candeſco, ſcis. 500 *to bee white.*

Candidè, 925. *candidly, gently.*

Candidus, a, um. 87. 339 *whi*

Candor, oris. f. 927. *bright or ſincerity.*

Caneſco, es. 280. *to waxe gr*

Canicula, æ. f. *the dog-ſtarre.*

Canicularis, re. *belonging to dog-ſtarre, of* canicula, *of* canis.

Canis, is. m. & f. 186 *a dogge, bitch.*

Caniſtrum, n. 554 *a basket.*

Canna, f. 139 *a cane, a reed.*

Cannabis, is. f. 497 *hemp.*

Cano, cecini, cantum, canere. 773 *to ſing.*

Canon, onis. m. gr. 640 *a rule.*

Canorus, a. um. 153 *loud, ſhri* cano.

Cantharus, m. 564 *a cup, a jug*

Cantherius, m. 178. 447 *a geld*

Cantilena, f. *a ſong, of* cano.

Cantillo, as. 224 *to chirp.* } *of c*

Canto, as. 962 *to ſing.* }

Cantor, oris. m. 630 *a ſinger.*

Cantare receptum, *to ſound a treat.*

Canthus, m. 457 *the ſpoke wheele.*

Canus, a, um. 339 *hoary, gra*

Capax, acis. *all genders,* 446 *patious, apt to hold, of* capio.

Caper, pri. m. 183 *a goat.*

Caperatus, a, um. 245 *wrinkl*

Capeſſo, ſi & ſivi, ere. 166 *to about to take, of* capio.

Capillus, m. 972 *the haire of head.*

Capio, cepi, capere. 12. 716 *to*

Capiſtru

Capistrum, n. 450 *a halter.*
Capitalis, le. 785 *worthy death.*
Capitium, n. 514 *a cap.*
Capito, onis. m. 166 *a mullet.*
Capo, onis. m. 150 *a capon.*
Cappares, f. pl. 566 *capers.*
Capra, f. *a shee-goat.*
Caprea, æ. f. 199 *a Roe.*
Capricornus, m. 200 *a wild goat.*
Caprimulgus, m. 149 *a goat-milker, of* capra *and* mulgeo.
Capronæ, f. pl. 586 *a Polonian bush of haire.*
Capsa, f. 552 *a coffer.*
Captiosus, a, um. 838 *captious, cunning, of* capto.
Captivus, a, um. 722 *a prisoner, or taken, of* capio.
Capto, as. 975 *to endeavour to take, to catch at, of* capio.
Capulus, m. *or* capulum, n. 959 *a hilt.*
Capularis, is. m. 234. *an old man having one foot in the grave, of* capulum.
Caput, itis. n. 541 *a head.*
Carbasum, n. 500 *the saile or sayle of a ship.*
Carbo, onis. m. 46 *a coale.*
Carbunculus, m. 314 *a Carbuncle, a kind of precious stone, or plague, of* carbo.
Carcer, eris. m. 668. 946 *a prison.*
Carchesium, n. 463 *a kind of cup.*
Carcinoma, atis. n. 316 *a canker.*
Cardamomum, n. gr. *a sweet perfume.*
Cardo, inis. m. 543 *the hinge of a dore.*
Cardinalis, is. m. 56 *a Cardinall.*
Carduelis, is. f. 153 *a Chaffinch, of* carduus.
Carectum, i, m. *a low ground.*
Carduus, m. 135 *a thistle.*
Careo, ui, cassum & caritum, ere. 67 605 *to want.*
Caries, ei. f. 528 *rottennesse, wormeatennesse.*
Carina, f. 469 *the keele or bottome of a ship.*
Caritas, atis. f. 563 *scarcity, of* carus *deere.*
Carmino, as. 497 *to card wooll.*
Carmen, inis. n. 754 *a verse.*
Carnifex, icis. m. 668 *an executioner.*
Carnificina, f. 725. *a place of torment.*
Caro, nis. f. 315 *flesh.*
Carpentum, n. 455 *a chariot, a coach.*
Carpentarius, m. *a cart-wright, or coach-maker, of* carpentum.
Carpio, onis. f. 167 *a fish called a carp.*
Carpo, psi, ptum, ere. 117. 838 *to reprove, to bite, to teare, to rend.*
Carptim, 992 *hastily.*
Carrucarius, m. *a carman, of* carruca.
Carrus, i. m. 411 *a carre.*
Cartilago, inis f. 241 *a gristle.*
Carus, a, um. 496 *deere, costly.*
Caryophillum, n. 132 *cloves.*
Casicus, a, um. *old.*
Caseus, m. 416 *cheese.*
Cassis, is. m. 425 *a net, a hay.*
Cassis, idis. m. 699 *a helmet.*
Cassita, f. 157 *a larke.*
Cassus, a, um. 121 *void of.*
Castanea, f. *a chesnut tree.*
Castellum, n. *a castle.*
Castigatio, onis. f. 870 *chastisement.*
Castigo, as. *to correct, to chastise.*

Castor,

Capsula. f. a cabinet.

Castor, oris. m. 212 *a beuer.*
Castra, orum. n. pl. 709 *camps, or tents.*
Castrum, i. n. 717 *a castle.*
Castula, f. 580 *an apron.*
Castus, a, um. 825 *chaste.*
Castimonia, f. *chastity, of* castus.
Castratus, a, um. 183. 184 *gelded, of* castro.
Casa, f. 524 *a cottage.*
Casus, us. m. 971 *chance or event, of* cado.
Catalogus, m. gr. 740 *a bill or scroll of names.*
Cataphractus, a, um. *armed compleatly.*
Catapulta, f. 112 *a kind of engine.*
Cataracta, f. gr. 615. *a sloud-gate.*
Catastrophe, es. f. gr. 953 *an end.*
Catecheta, m. gr. *a catechizer.*
Catechismus, m. *a catechisme.*
Catechizo, as. 633 *to catechize.*
Catena, f. 458 *a chaine.*
Caterva, f. 675 *a troupe.*
Catarrhus, m. gr. 300 *rheume.*
Catharma, atis. n. gr. *a curse.*
Catasta, f. gr. *a cage for offenders.*
Cathedra, f. 730 *a chaire.*
Catholicus, a, um. *catholike.*
Catillo, as. *to licke dishes.*
Catinus, m. 434 *a kind of platter.*
Catullus, m. *a Romane Poet.*
Catulus, m. 186 *a whelp, of* catus *a cat.*
Catus, a, um. 211 *wary, wily.*
Cauda, f. 158 *the taile of a beast.*
Caudex, icis. m. 108 *the stump of a tree.*
Cauea, f. 429 *a den or cage.*
Caueo, vi, cautum, vere. *to take heed.*
Caverna, f. 522 *a den or cave.*
Cavillatio, onis. f. 844 *a reproach*
Cavillator, oris. m. *a wrangler, a cavillor.*
Cavillum, n. 916 *a scoffe.*
Caula, f. 412 *a sheep-coat.*
Caulis, is. m. 125 *a stalke.*
Cavo, as. 210 *to make hollow,* cavus.
Caupo, onis. m. *an Inne-keeper, a Huckster.*
Caupona, f. *a victualling house.*
Causa, f. 875. 664. 752 *a cause, occasion.*
Causidicus, m. *a pleader,* of causa *and* dico.
Cautè, 807 *warily.*
Cautela, f. 863 *warinesse.*
Cauterium, n. gr. 669 *a marking or searing iron.*
Cautes, is. f. 83 *a ragged rocke.*
Cautio, onis. f. 862 *a caution.*
Cautus, a, um. *provident, circumspect.*
Cavus, a, um. 284 *hollow.*

C. ante E.

CEdo, cessi, cessum, cedere. 1
358 *to give place.*
Cedò, 991 *tell me.*
Cedoaria, pl. 132 *cloves.*
Cedrus, f. 115 *a Cedar tree.*
Celebro, as. 635. 982 *to make famous, of* celebris.
Celebris, e. 491 *famous.*
Celer, ris, e. 676 *swift, nimble.*
Celeriter, 807 *swiftly, speedily.*
Celero, as. 425 *to make haste, to flie away speedily.*
Celes, itis. m. 488 *a race-horse.*
Celeusma, atis. n. *a kind of loud and joyfull cry among Mariners.*

Cell

Cella, f. 445 *a chamber, or storehouse.*

Cellarium, n. 564 *a cellar or buttery, of* cella.

Cellarius, m. 564 *a drawer or butler.*

Celo, as. 837 *to keep secret.*

Celox, ocis. 464 *a pinnace.*

Celsitudo, inis. f. *nobleneſſe, excellency, of* celſus *high.*

Celſus, a, um. 523 *high.*

Cenſeo, ui, ſum, ere. 813 *to ſuppoſe.*

Cenſor, oris. m. *a Iudge in manners and diſcipline, of* cenſeo.

Cenſura, f. 728 *a cenſure or decree.* } *of* cenſeo.
Cenſus, us. m. 620. 683 *revenue.* }

Centies, 96 *an hundred times.*

Centenarius, a, um. 765 *an hundred pound weight.*

Centipes, 223 *a Scolopendra.*

Cento, onis. m. 520 *an old patched coat.*

Centrum, n. 758. 767 *the center of a circle.*

Centauria, æ. f. 136 *the herbe Centorie.*

Centum, pl. *all caſes and genders, a hundred.*

Centurio, onis. m. 697 *a captaine over an hundred men, of* centum.

Cepa, æ. f. 131 *an onion.*

Cephalalgia, æ. f. 297 *the headache.*

Cera, f. 384 *waxe.*

Ceraſus, f. 119 *a cherry-tree.*

Ceratus, a, um. 935 *of waxe.*

Cerberus, m. *the dogge with three heads that was Porter of hell gates.*

Cercopithecus, m. 207 *a monkey.*

Cerdo, onis. m. 508 *any baſe handicraftſ-man.*

Cerebrum, n. 340. 350 *the braine.*

Ceremonia, æ. f. 636 *a ceremonie.*

Ceres, eris. f. *the goddeſſe of corne.*

Cereus, a, um. 743 *waxen, made of waxe, of* cera.

Cerinus, m. 120 *the white plumb.*

Cerno, vidi, viſum, cernere. 922 *to ſee: and* cerno, crevi, cretum, cernere. 399 *to ſift, to debate.*

Cernuo, as. *to bow the necke, of* cernuus *bowing the necke.*

Ceroma, atis. n. 949 *a kind of oyle with which wreſtlers were anointed.*

Certamen, inis. n. 656 *a conflict or ſtrife, of* certo.

Certatim, 736 *in the way of contention.*

Certè, 3 *certainly.*

Certitudo, inis. f. 749 *a certaintie.*

Certo, as. 941 *to ſtrive.*

Certus, a, um. 124 *ſure, certaine.*

Cervical, alis. n. 511 *a bolſter, a pillow.*

Ceruſſatus, a, um. *painted, of* ceruſſa *white lead, alſo a kind of womans painting.*

Cereviſia, f. 444 *ale or beere.*

Cervix, icis. f. 252 *a necke.*

Cervus, m. 198 *a Hart.*

Cerva, f. 425 *a Hind.*

Ceſſo, as. 939 *to ceaſe, to leave off.*

Cete, 171 *undeclined, a whale.*

Ceu, *or.*

C. ante *H.*

CHalybs, ybis. m. 98 *ſteele.*

Chameleon, ontis. *a beaſt living by the aire.*

Cantupondium. i. n. Plautus. an hundred weight.

Chamomilla, f. 136 *camomill.*
Chamus, m. *a bit or ſnaffle of a bridle.*
Chaos, 23 *a confuſed heap.*
Character, eris. m. gr. 409 *a mark or print.*
Charybdis, is f. *quick-ſands neere the Sicilian ſhore.*
Charitas, atis. f. 997 *charity, love, of* charus *deare.*
Charta f. 731 *paper.*
Charræ luſoriæ, 941 *cards.*
Charus, a, um. 632 *deare, acceptable.*
Chaſma, atis. n. gr. 58 *a chaſme or gaping.*
Chelæ, arum. f. pl. 172 *the clawes of a lobſter or crab-fiſh.*
Chelys, yos. f. gr. *a Lute.*
Chiliarcha, m. gr. *a Colonell of a thouſand men.*
Chiragra, f. gr. 309 *the gout in the hand.*
Chirographum, n. gr. 862 *a bill, an obligation.*
Chirotheca, f. gr. 514 *a glove.*
Chirurgus, m. gr. 796 *a Surgeon.*
Chlamys, ydis. f. *a ſouldiers coat.*
Cholera, f. 271 *choler, anger.*
Choragus, m. gr. *the leader in a maske.*
Chorda f. 775 *a ſtring of a muſicall inſtrument.*
Chordum, n. 419 *the latter crop.*
Chorea, f. 943 *a dance.*
Chorus, m. 630 *a company of dancers or ſingers.*
Chriſtianus, m. *a Chriſtian, of* Chriſtus.
Chriſtus, m. gr. 631 *Chriſt.*
Chronica, orum. n. pl. gr. *a Chronicle.*
Chriſma, atis. n. gr. *anointing of children at baptiſme, chriſme.*
Chylus, m. 268 *the chyle.*

C. ante I.

CIbo, as. *to feed, of* cibus.
Cibus, m. 788 *meat.*
Cicada, f. 224 *a graſhopper.*
Cicatrix, icis. f. 319 *a wound or ſcarre.*
Cicer, eris. n. 128 *red or white peaſe.*
Cicero, onis. m. *a noble Orators name.*
Cicindela, f. 233 *a glow-worme.*
Ciconia, f. 160 *a ſtorke.*
Cicur, uris. *all genders, tame.*
Cicuro, as. 203 *to tame.*
Cicuta, f. 137 *a ſtalke of hemlock.*
Cieo, ivi, tum, ere. 59 *to ſtirre up, to provoke.*
Cifra, f. 756 *a cifer.*
Cilia, orum. n. pl. 247 *the browes.*
Cilicinus, a, um. 404 *made of haire.*
Cilicium, n. 582 *cloath made of haire, ſack-cloath.*
Cilo, onis. m. 281 *one that is headed like a ſugar-loafe.*
Cimex, icis. m. 218 *a worm breeding in paper.*
Cimelia, orum. n. pl. gr. 848 *a kind of curious earthen diſhes.*
Cincinnatus, a, um. *that hath curled haire, of* cincinnus.
Cincinnus, m. 586 *a curled buſh of haire.*
Cinædus, m. *one that luſteth after his owne kind.*
Cinerius, a, um. 339 *aſhie, of cinis.*

Cingo

Cingo, xi, ctum, gere. 516 *to gird.*
Cingulum, n. 516 *a girdle, from* cingo.
Cinis, eris. m. 45 *ashes.*
Ciniflo, onis. m. *such as help men to frizzle their haire, of* cinis *and* flo.
Cinnabaris, is. f. *cinnoper.*
Cinnamomum, n. 132 *cinnamon.*
Cippus, m. 668. 962 *a grave-stone.*
Circa, 982 *about.*
Circinus, m. 758 *a paire of compasses.*
Circiter, 769 *about.*
Circius, m. 57 *a vehement wind.*
Circuitus, us, m. 758 *a circuit or compasse, of* circueo.
Circularis, re. 760 *circular.*
Circulator, oris. m. *a juggler.*
Circulus, m. 758 *a round circle.*
Circumago, egi, actum, agere. *to turne about, of* circum *and* ago.
Circumcido, is, cidi, cisum. 648 *to circumcise.*
Circumcircà, 31 *round about.*
Circumdatus, a, um. 583 *compassed.*
Circumferentia, f. 758 *a circumference, of* circumfero *to beare about,* circum *and* fero.
Circumforaneus, m. 492 *a mountebanke, a cheater, of* circum *and* forum.
Circumlocutio, onis. f. *speech that fetcheth a compasse, of* circumloquor.
Circummunio, is, ire. 704 *to encompasse.*
Circumscribo, psi, ptum, bere. *to compasse, of* circum *and* scribo.
Circumspecto, as. 808 *to be carefull, of* circumspicio.
Circumspectus, a, um. 808 *circumspect.*
Circumstantia, f. 786 *a circumstance, of* circumsto.
Circumvallo, as. 717 *to environ.*
Circumveho, is, xi, ctum. 411 *to carry about.*
Circumvenio, veni, ventum, venire. *to circumvent, to entrap, of* circum *and* venio.
Circumvolutus, a, um. 258 *covered.*
Circundo, dedi, datum, dare. *to enclose, of* circum *and* do.
Circueo, ivi, itum, ire. *to encompasse, of* circum *and* eo.
Circus, m. 948 *a ring of ground, a circle.*
Cirnea, f. 564 *a canne or iugge.*
Cirrus, m. 159 *a bush of haire.*
Cis, *on this side.*
Cisium, n. 455 *a kind of chariot.*
Cista, f. 848 *a chest.*
Cisterna, f. *a cisterne.*
Cithara, f. 775 *a harpe.*
Citharædus, m. gr. *a Musician, an Harper.*
Citò, 39. 354 *quickly.*
Cito, as. 631. 658 *to summon to appeare.*
Citra, 947 *on this side.*
Citreum, n. 123 *a pomecitron.*
Civilis, le. 559 *civill, of* civis.
Civis, is. m. 614 *a citizen.*
Civitas, atis. f. 622. 717 *a city, of* civis.

C. ante *L.*

CLades, is. f. 717 *slaughter.*
Clam, 919. 920 *privily.*
Clamo, as. *to cry out, of* clamor *a cry.*
Clamor, oris. m. 275 *a cry.*
Clanculùm, 186 *privily, of* clam.

Clandeſtinus, a, um. 691 *ſecret, of clam.*

Clango, is, ere. 160 *to cry like an Eagle.*

Clangor, oris. m. 710 *the ſound of a trumper.*

Clareſco, clarui. *to waxe famous.*

Clarus, a, um. 734 *cleere, bright, famous.*

Claſſicum, n. 710 *a trumpet.*
Claſſicus, a, um. *of a navie.*
} *of* claſſis.

Claſſis, is. f. 700 *a navie of ſhips, a ranke.*

Clathra, f. *a lattiſe.*

Clathratus, a, um. 550 *lattiſed.*

Clava, f. 713 *a club.*

Claudicatio, onis. f. 289 *halting.*

Claudico, as. 289 *to halt, of* claudus *lame.*

Claudo, ſi, ſum, dere. 548 *to ſhut.*

Claudus, a, um. *lame, halting.*

Clavis, is. f. 548 *a key.*

Clauſtrum, n. 615 *a cloiſter.*
Clauſula, f. 100 *a clauſe.*
} *of* claudo.

Clavus, m. 463. 527 *a naile.*

Clemens, tis. *all gend. mercifull.*

Clementia, f. 681 *mercy.*

Clepo, pſi, ptum, pere. *to take away ſecretly.*

Clepſydra, æ. f. gr. *an boure-glaſſe running with water.*

Clericus, m. *a clerke.*

Clibanus, m. 96 *an oven, a furnace.*

Cliens, tis. m. 660 *a client.*

Clientela, æ. f. 660 *a protection.*

Clima, f. 783 *a climate.*

Climax, acis. 754 *a ladder.*

Clinicus, m. 295 *one that is bedrid.*

Clitellæ, arum. f. pl. 460 *a packſaddle.*

Clitellarius, m. *a pack-horſe, of* clitellæ.

Clivus, m. 79 *the ſteep ſide of an hill.*

Cloaca, f. 250 *a ſinke, or privie.*

Clueo, ere. 138 *to be named.*

Clunes, ium. pl. 258 *the buttockes.*

Clypeus, m. um. n. 699 *a ſhield, a buckler.*

C. ante *O.*

COacervo, as. *to heap together, of* con *and* acervus *an heap.*

Coactus, a, um. 684 *compelled.*

Coaduno, as. 530 *to unite.*

Coævus, idem quod coætaneus.

Coagmento, as. 748 *to ſet together.*

Coagulo, as. *to gather into a cream of* coagulum *curd or cream.*

Coagulatum lac. 416 *curdled milk.*

Coaleſco, ui, leſcere. 997 *to grow up together, of* con *and* aleſco *to begin to nouriſh, of* alo *to nouriſh.*

Coætaneus, a, um. 939 *living the ſame age, of* con *and* ætas *age.*

Coccinatus, a, um. *of a ſcarlet colour, of* coccinum *ſcarlet.*

Coccus, m. 337 *ſcarlet.*

Cœmeterium, n. *a Church-yard.*

Cœna, f. 633 *a ſupper.*

Cœnobiarcha, m. gr. *a Prior of a monaſtery.*

Cœnobium, n. gr. *a monaſtery.*

Cœnum, n. 981 *dirt, dung.*

Coaxo, as. *to croak like a frog.*

Cochlea, æ. f. 216 *a ſnaile.*

Cocleare, is.n 558 *a spoon, of* cochlea *a cockle.*

Cocles, itis.m. gr. 283 *one that hath but one eye.*

Codex,icis.m.854 *a booke.*

Codicillus, li.m. 731 *a table-booke.*

Coeo,is,ivi,ire.319 *to close.*

Coercendus,a,um.668 *bridled.*

Coerceo,ui,itum,ere.*to restraine, to hold in, of* con *and* arceo *to drive.*

Cœlites, um.m. 998 *Saints.*

Cœlum,n.19 *heaven.*

Cœnaculum, i.n. 550 *a roome to sup in.*

Cœno,as. 568 *to sup.*

Cœtus,us.m.244 *a company.*

Cogitatio, onis.f. 826 *a thought, of* cogito *to thinke.*

Cogito,as.375 *to thinke.*

Cognatio, onis. f. *kin, alliance by bloud, of* cognatus.

Cognatus,a,um.601 *of kin, allied, of* con *and* natus *borne, of* nascor.

Cognomen,inis.n.927 *a sirname, of* con *and* nomen *a name.*

Cognosco, is, novi, scere. 659 *to take notice of.*

Cogo,coegi,coactum,cogere.696 *to compell, of* con *and* ago.

Cohabito, as. 588 *to dwell together.*

Cohæreo, es, ui,ere.240 *to agree.*

Cohibeo,ui,itum,ere.893 *to keep in, of* con *and* habeo.

Cohonesto, as. 593 *to grace, of* con *and* honesto idem, *of* honestus.

Cohors,tis.m. 607 *a band of souldiers.*

Colaphus,m. 670 *a blow with the fist.*

Colastra,f. *the first milk after the young is brought forth.*

Coleus,i.m. *a mans stone.*

Colica,f.305 *the colicke, from* colon *the thicke gut.*

Colla,æ.f.530 *glew.*

Collapsus, a, um. 538 *fallen downe.*

Collare,is.n.581 *a band.*

Collateralis,e.603 *collaterall.*

Collaudatio,onis.f.870 *praise.*

Collecta æ.f. 638 *a collection.*

Collectus,a,um. 328 *collected.*

Collega,æ.m. 673 *a colledge fellow.*

Collegium, n. 655 *a colledge, of* collega.

Colligatus,a, um. 685 *bound.*

Colligo,as.396 *to bind.*

Colligo,egi, ctum,ere. 145.396. 662 *to gather together, of* con *and* lego *to gather.*

Collimo,as,are.703 *to aime at a marke.*

Collis,is.m.79 *a hill.*

Colloco,as.771 *to place, of* con *and* loco idem, *of* locus *a place.*

Colloquium,n.567 *conference.*

Colloquor,utus sum, qui. 934 *to conferre.*

Colludo,is,si,sum.988 *to play together, of* con *and* ludo *to play.*

Collum,n.252 461 *a necke.*

Colluvio,onis.f. *to disgrace.*

Colluvies,ei.434 *filth, of* con *and* lavo *to wash.*

Collybista,m. *an exchanger of monie, of* collybus.

Collybus, m. 482 *an exchange of mony.*

Collyra,f.554 *a loafe.*

Collyrium,n.gr. *an eye-salve.*

Colo,as. 433 *to strcine.*

Colo,ui,cultum, colere.385.982 *to till.*

Colonia.f.219 *a colony, a company of men sent to dwell in an uninhabited place,of* colonus.

Colonus,m.386 *an husbandman,of* colo.

Color,oris.m.333 *colour.*

Coloro,as.751 *to colour,of* color.

Colossus,i.m.771 *a Colossus.*

Colostra,æ.f. 415 *beestings.*

Coluber,bri.m 213 *a snake.*

Columba,f.154 *a pigeon.*

Columen,n.515 *a prop, a pillar.*

Columna,f.536 *a round pillar.*

Colus,f. *a distaffe.*

Colum,n.433 *a colander.*

Coma, æ.f. 586 *the haire of the head.*

Combino,as.*to joyne together,of* con *and* bini *two by two,of* bis.

Comœdia,f.gr.953 *a Comedy.*

Comedo,is.560 *to eate.*

Comes,itis.m.& f.476.686 *a companion.*

Comessator,oris.m. *a riotous banqueter.*

Comessor, aris vel are. 820 *to feast luxuriously.*

Cometa, m.gr.63 *a comet, a blazing-starre.*

Cominùs, adverb. 713 *nigh at hand.*

Comis,e.831 *gentle, courteous.*

Comitas,atis.f. *gentlenes,of* comis

Comitia, orum. n. pl. 686 *an assembly, a court.*

Comitor, atus sum,ari.902 *to accompany,of* comes *a companion.*

Comma,atis.n.gr.695 *a point in writing.*

Commeatus, us,m. *a pasport, provision for a journey, of* commeo *to goe, of* con *and* meo idem.

Commemoro,as.349 *to rehearse.*

Commendatio, onis. f.870 *commendation,of* commendo.

Commendo, as.913 *to commit or put to ones trust, to praise, of* con *and* mando *to commit.*

Commentarium, n. 786 *a comment or exposition, of* comminiscor *to invent.*

Commentitius, a, um.*feigned, of* comminiscor supra.

Commentum,n. 239 *a fiction.*

Commercium, n. 491 *acquaintance, commerce, of* con *and* merx.

Commilito,onis.m. *a fellow souldier,of* con *and* miles.

Comminiscor,mentus sum,minisci.913 *to invent,to devise.*

Comminuo,ui,utum,uere.*to break or bruise,of* con *and* minuo. Vid.M.

Commiseratio, onis.f.871 *pity.*

Commiserescо,is,ere.373 *to commiserate.*

Commisereor,sertus sum,reri.911 *to pity.*

Committo, isi, issum, ttere.634. 868 *to commit a fault; and* committo *to commit or deliver to,of* con *and* mitto.

Commodiùs,935 *more fitly.*

Commodo, as. 162 *to make fit,of* commodum.

Commodum,n.*profit,commodity*

Commodus,a,um. 539 *fit.*

Commonefacio,feci,factum,facere.*to warne, of* commoneo *to admonish, and* facio.

Commonstro,as.732 *to shew.*

Communico, as.274 *to mixe, to communicate, to sort with.*

Communio,

Communio, onis. f. 247 *communion, of* communis.

Communio, is, ivi, itum, ire. 989 *to fortifie.*

Communis, e. 341. 514 *common.*

Commuto, as. 889 *to change.*

Compactus, a, um. 407 *closed together.*

Compages, is. f. 240 *a close joyning together.*

Compagino, as. *to joyne pages together, of* con *and* pagina.

Comparatio, onis. f. *a comparison.*

Comparo, as. 156. 173 *to get, to compare, of* con *and* paro idem.

Compatior, passus sum, pati. *to compassionate, to suffer with others, of* con *and* patior.

Compedes, um. f. pl. 668 *fetters, of* con *and* pes *a foot* (i. e.) *to hold the feet together.*

Compello, as. 593 *to call.*

Compello, is, uli, ulsum, ere. 942 *to drive.*

Compendium, n. 853 *an abridgement, of* con *and* pendo.

Compendiosè, 756 *briefly.*

Compenso, as. *to recompence, of* con *and* penso.

Comperendinatio, onis. f. 664 *delay.*

Comperio, peri, pertum, perire. 17 321 *to find out, of* con *and* perio *out of use, to try, rather than* pario.

Compertum est, *it is found out, or knowne by proofe.*

Compesco, ui, ere. 668 *to keep in, to represse, of* con *and* pasco.

Competitor, oris. m. *a competitor, one that stands against one in the desire of a thing, of* competo.

Competo, tivi, itum, ere. 481 *to desire together, of* con *and* peto.

Compilator, oris. m. *an extortioner, a robber, of* compilo *to robbe, of* con *and* pilo.

Compingo, gi, ctum, pingere. 748 *to bind together close, of* con *and* pango.

Compita, f. 479 *a street or crosse way.*

Complano, as. *to make smooth, of* con *and* planus *smooth.*

Complector, xus ti. 760 *to comprehend, to containe, of* con *and* plector *out of use.*

Complementum, n. *a fulfilling, of* compleo.

Compleo, vi, tum, re. *to accomplish, to fulfill, of* con *and* pleo *out of use.*

Complex, icis. m. *a companion.*

Complexio, onis. f. 993 *is used here for the colour of the face, or naturall symptome of the humour predominant in the body: so this man is said to be of a sanguine complexion, that of a melancholy, of* complector *supra.* Complexus. compasso.

Complures, 222 *very many.*

Compono, sui, situm, nere. 529. 640 *to put or joyne together, of* con *and* pono.

Comporto, as. 418 *to carry.*

Compos, otis. com. g. 893 *able.*

Compositus, a, um. 28 *compounded.*

Compotator, oris. m. 821 *a good-fellow.*

Comprehendo, is, di, ere. 735 *to comprehend.*

Comprimo, pressi, pressum, primere. 321 *to bind hard, to presse down, of* con *and* premo idem.

Computo, as. 756 *to reckon up,*

to thinke of, of con *and* puto.

Conatus, us. m. 364 *endeavour.*

Concavus, a, um. 759 *hollow*, of con *and* cavus idem.

Concedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere. 971 *to yeeld*, of con *and* cedo idem.

Concentus, us. m. 774 *a conſort of voices*, of concino infra.

Conceptus, us. m. *a conceit, a thought*, of concipio *to conceive.*

Concerpo, pſi, ptum, ere. *to rend*, of con *and* carpo.

Concerto, as. 948 *to ſtrive.*

Concha, æ. f. 91 *a ſhell-fiſh, or the ſhell of a fiſh.*

Concido, di, ſum, dere. 17 *to cut together*, of con *and* cædo.

Concieo, es, ivi, itum, ere. 686 *to call together.*

Conciliabulum, n. *a conventicle*, of concilium.

Concilio, as. 640 *to procure, to win*, of concilium *a councell.*

Concinno, as. 754 *to make fit*, of concinnus *fit.*

Concino, ui, centum, cinere. 27 *to ſing together*, of con *and* cano.

Concinnitas, atis. f. 382 *neatneſs.*

Concio, onis. f. 632 *a ſermon.*

Concionator, oris. m. 631 *a Preacher*, of concionor *to preach*, of concio.

Concipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. 21. 45 *to conceive*, of con *and* capio.

Concito, as. 691 *to ſtir up.*
Concitus, a, um. *ſwift.*
} of concieo *to ſtirre up.*

Conclave, is. n. 544 *a cloſet*, of con *and* clavis *a key.*

Concludo, ſi, ſum, dere. 655 *to conclude*, of con *and* claudo *to ſhut up.*

Concoctio, onis. f. 267 *concoction.*

Concoquo, is, xi, ere. 438 *to concoct.*

Concordia, æ. f. 911 *agreement*, of concors *agreeing*, of con *and* cor.

Concredo, is, di, ere. 409 *to commit.*

Concreſco, vi, cretum, creſcere. 422 *to grow together*, of con & creſco.

Concubina, f. 827 *a concubine*, of concumbo *to lie together*, of con *and* cubo.

Concubitus, us. m. 500 *mixture.*

Concupiſcentia, f. *concupiſcence, vehement deſire*, of concupiſco *to deſire*, of concupio id. of con *and* cupio.

Concupiſco, is, ere. 18 *to covet.*

Concurro, is, ri, ere. 711 *to encounter.*

Concutio, cuſſi, cuſſum, cutere. *to ſhake together*, of con *and* quatio.

Condecoratus, a, um. 722 *graced.*

Condemnatus, a, um. 664 *condemned.*

Condemno, as. *to condemn*, of con *and* damno idem.

Condenſo, as. *to thicken*, of con *and* denſo idem.

Condico, xi, ctum, cere. 856 *to appoint*, of con *and* dico.

Condimentum, n. 567 *ſawce*, of condio.

Condio, ivi, ire. 437 *to ſeaſon.*

Condiſcipulus, m. 736 *a ſchoolefellow*, of con *and* diſcipulus. Vide in D.

Conditio, onis. f. 856. 889 *a condition.*

Conditus, a, um. 959 *hid.*

Condo, didi, ditum, dere. *to build*, of con *and* do *to give.*

Condocefacio, feci, factum, facere *to inſtruct*, of con & doceo & facio.

Condona,

Condono,as 893 *to pardon.*
Conduco, xi, ctum, cere. 534 *to hire, of* con *and* duco *to lead.*
Conductus,a,um.963 *hired.*
Conduratus,a,um. 98 *hardned.*
Condus,m.431 *a butler that layeth up, of* condo *to lay up.*
Condylus,i.m.261 *a knuckle.*
Confabulor, aris vel are. 932 *to talke.*
Confero, fers, tuli, ferre. 724 *to profit.*
Confert,*it furthereth, or availeth, of* con *and* fero *to beare.*
Confertus,a,um. 848 *full stuffed.*
Confestim, 958 *forthwith.*
Conficio, feci, fectum,ficere.219 *to accomplish, to dispatch.*
Confidens,tis. 945 *audacious.*
Confido,is, di & isus sum,ere.808 *to be confident.*
Confinis,e.*neere to, bordering on.*
Confinium,n.689 *a confine.*
Confio, is, eri. 416. 448 *to bee made.*
Confirmo,as.752 *to confirme.*
Confisco,as.*to seize on, to forfeit, of* con *and* fiscus *a money bag, the exchequer.*
Confit, *it is made, of* con *and* fio *to be made.*
Confiteor, fessus sum,fiteri.998 *to confesse, of* con *and* fateor idem.
Conflictus,us.715 *a conflict.*
Confligo, xi,ctum,gere.*to fight or skirmish, the simple is out of use.*
Conflo,as. 94 *to cast metall.*
Confluo, xi, xum,ere.469 *to flow together.*
Confodio,is,di,fum,dere. 713 *to thrust through.*
Conformo,as.161 *to frame.*
Confringo,fregi,fractum, fringere.*to break, of* con *and* frango idem.
Confugio,is,gi,ere.204 *to flie.*
Confundo,fudi,fusum, fundere.*to confound, to poure together, of* con *and* fundo
Confusus,a,um.23 *confused.*
Confuto,as.432 *to coole.*
Congelatus,a,um. 53 *congealed.*
Congero, gessi, gestum,rere. 397 *to heap up, to gather together, of* con *and* gero.
Congerro, onis. m. 929 *a merry companion.*
Congiarius,m. 723 *a gift given to souldiers, of* congius *a kind of Romane measure.*
Conglobo,as.*to roule up, or round together, of* con *and* globus *a bowle.*
Conglutino,as. 530 *to joyne together, of* con *and* glutino *to glew, of* gluten *glew.*
Congratulor, aris sum, ari. *to rejoyce together with one, of* con *and* gratulor idem.
Congredior,gressus sum,gredi.949 *to meet, to goe together, of* con *and* gradior *to goe.* Vid. in G.
Congrego, as.697 *to gather together, of* con *and* grex *a flocke.*
Congressus, us.m. *a meeting together, of* congredior.
Congruentia, æ.f.*agreeablenesse, of* congruo *to agree.*
Congruo,is,ui,ere.697 *to agree.*
Congrus,m.168 *a conger.*
Conjectura,f. 257 *a conjecture, of* conjicio *to ghesse.*
Conjicio,jeci,jectum,jicere.*to cast together, of* con *and* jacio.
Conjscus,m.223 *the cheeslip.*
Coujugalis,e. 595 *conjugall.*
Conjugium,

Conjugium,n.588 *marriage,wedlocke,of* conjungo.

Conjugo,as. 747 *to conjugate.*

Conjunctus,a,um. 366 *joyned.*

Conjungo, is,xi, ctum, ere. 930 *to joyne.*

Conjuro,as.691 *to conspire,of* con *and* juro *to sweare, because conspirators sweare secretly.*

Conjux,gis.m. & f. 588 *a wife or husband, of* conjungo , *of* con *and* jungo.

Connecto,is, xui, xum,ere.*to tie.*

Conniveo, vi & xi, ere. 907 *to winke at.*

Connubium,n. 594 *marriage, of* con *and* nubo.

Conopium,n. *a canopy.*

Conor, atus sum, ari. 363 *to endevour.*

Conquiniſco, quexi , quiniſcere. 352 *to nod,of* con *and* quiniſco idem.

Conquiro , ſivi , ſitum, rere. *to ſearch every where,of* con *and* quæro *to ſeeke.*

Conſanguineus,a, um. 601 *allied in bloud, of* con *and* ſanguis.

Conſaucio,as. *to wound , of* con *and* ſaucio idem.

Conſcendo,di,ſum,ere. *to climbe up,of* con *and* ſcando idem.

Conſcientia,f.634 *conſcience.* } *of* con-
Conſciſco,ſcivi,ſcitum, } ſcio *to*
ſciſcere *to procure.* } *be guil-*
Conſcius, a, um. 926 } *tie of.*
guilty.

Conſecro,as. 642 *to dedicate to,of* con *and* ſacro idem,*of* ſacer *holy.*

Conſenſus,ûs.m.663 *agreement,of* conſentio infra.

Conſentaneus,a,um. *agreeable, of* conſentio.

Conſentio,ſi,ſum,tire. *to conſent, to agree,of* con *and* ſentio.

Conſequens,tis.n.1 *ſequell,of* conſequor.

Conſequor,cutus ſum,ſequi. 991 *to attaine,of* con *and* ſequor.

Conſervo,as 606 *to keep or maintaine, of* con *and* ſervo idem.

Conſeſſus,us.m. 649 *an aſſembly.*

Conſidens, tis. *all genders,* 464 *ſitting together.*

Conſideo,es,edi,eſſum,ere.933 *to ſit downe.*

Conſideratus, a, um. 839 *conſiderate.*

Conſidero,as.778 *to conſider.*

Conſigno,as. 652 *to ſeale.*

Conſiliarius,i.m.676 *a counſellor.*

Conſilium,n.906 *counſell,advice.*

Conſiſto,ſtiti,ſiſtere. 94.792.9,7 *to conſiſt,of* con *and* ſiſto.

Conſitus,a,um. 382 *ſet.*

Conſobrinus,ni, m.603 *a couſin-german.*

Conſolatio,onis.f. 906 *comfort.*

Conſolido,as. 527 *to make firme.*

Conſolor , aris vel are. 906 *to comfort.*

Conſonantia,æ.f.774 *agreement.*

Conſonus,a,um.*agreeable,of* con *and* ſono *to ſound.*

Conſors,tis.m.& f. 989 *a companion in the ſame lot, of* con & ſors.

Conſortium,n. *fellowſhip,of* conſors.

Conſpectus,us,m.783 *the ſight.*

Conſpicio,ſpexi,ſpectum,ſpicere. 78 *to behold, of* con *and* ſpecio *out of uſe.*

Conſpicor, atus ſum, ari. 322 *to behold, of* conſpicio.

Conſpicuus, a, um. 880 *manifeſt.*

...ease *to be seen, of* conſpicio.

Conſpiratio, onis.f. 691 *a conſpiracy.*

Conſpiro, as. *to conſpire, of* con and ſpiro *to breath.*

Conſpurco, as.157 *to defile.*

Conſtabilio, is, ivi, itum, ire. 640 *to eſtabliſh.*

Conſtans, tis. 898 *conſtant.*

Conſtanter, 398 *conſtantly.*

Conſtantia, f. 897 *conſtancy, perſeverance, of* conſtans.

Conſtantinopolitanus, *belonging to Conſtantinople, of* Conſtantinopolis, *the city of Conſtantinople.*

Conſtat, 775.811 *it is manifeſt, it conſiſteth of, of* con *and* ſto.

Conſternor, aris vel are.883 *to be amazed.*

Conſtipo, as. 503 *to thicken.*

Conſtituo, i, tum, ere. 259 *to appoint, to ſettle, of* con *and* ſtatuo idem, *of* ſtatus *an eſtate.*

Conſto, as, ſtiti, are.496 *to coſt.*

Conſtrictus, a, um.450 *tied.*

Conſtringo, ſtrinxi, ſtrictum, ſtringere. 668 *to bind, of* con *and* ſtringo idem.

Conſtruo, is, xi, ctum, ere. 507 *to make.*

Conſueſco, is, evi, etum, ere. 702 *to tenure.*

Conſuetudo, inis.f.801 *cuſtome, of* conſuſco *to accuſtome, of* con *and* ſueſco idem.

Conſul, ulis. m. 651 *a Conſul, of* conſulo.

Conſulo, ui, tum, ere. 353.906 *to give or aske counſell (but with different caſes.)*

Conſulto, as. 807 *to adviſe together, of* conſulo.

Conſultum eſt, 741 *it is behooveſull.*

Conſummo, as. 311 *to make up, and perfect, of* con *and* ſummus.

Conſumo, pſi, ptum, ere. 311 *to weare out, to waſte, of* con *and* ſumo idem.

Conſuo, is, ui, utum, uere. 504 *to ſew.*

Contactus, us.m. 316 *a touching.*

Contagioſus, a, um. 316 *contagious.*

Contagium, n. *infection.*

Contamino, as. 825 *to defile.*

Contemno, pſi, ptum, nere. 876 *to deſpiſe, of* con *and* temno idem.

Contemplor, atus ſum, ari. 757 *to meditate on.*

Contemptus, us. m. 927 *contempt.*

Contendo, di, dere. 689 *to ſtrive, of* con *and* tendo *to bend.*

Contentio, onis. f. 656 *contention.*

Contentus, a, um. 851 *content, contained, of* contineo *to keep in.*

Contero, is, trivi, tritum, ere. 497 *to bruiſe.*

Conterraneus, a, um. *of the ſame countrey, of* con *and* terra.

Contextus, m. 114 *a wreathing.*

Conticeo, ui, ere. *to keep ſilence, of* con *and* taceo idem.

Conticinium, n. *the dead time of the night, of* conticeo.

Contignatio, onis. f. 544 *a roome, or ſtory.*

Contiguus, a, um. 259 *joyning one to the other.*

Continens, tis 783 *the main land.*

Continentia, f. 819 *continency, of* contineo.

Contineo, ui, tentum, tinere. 260. 869 *to containe, to hold in, of* con *and* teneo.

Contingit,

Contingit, ebat. 670 *it happeth.*

Contingo, tigi, tactum, tingere. *to happen, to touch, of* con *and* tango idem.

Continuò, 110 *forthwith.*

Continuo, as. 884 *to continue.*

Continuus, a, um. 259 *continuall.*

Contor, aris vel are. 914 *to aske.*

Contrà, 356. 750 *against.*

Contractus, a, um. 260 *drawn together, of* contraho.

Contradictor, oris. m. *a gainsayer, of* contradico.

Contradico, dixi, dictum, dicere. *to gainsay, of* contra *and* dico.

Contraho, xi, ctum, here. 463. 493 *to draw together, of* con *and* traho *to draw.*

Contrarius, a, um. 331 *contrary, of* contra *against.*

Contrecto, as. *to handle, of* con *and* tracto idem.

Contribulis, is. m. *of the same stock, of* con *and* tribus *a stocke.*

Contristor, aris vel are. 835 *to make sad.*

Contritio, onis. f. *bruising, of* contero.

Contero, trivi, tritum, terere. *to bruise, of* con *and* tero idem.

Controversia, æ. f. 656 *controversie, of* controverto *to bring into controversie, of* contra *against, and* verto *to turne.*

Contumacia, æ. f. *stubbornesse, of* contumax *stubborne.*

Contubernalis, m. 910 *a chamberfellow.*

Contubernium, n. *a tent wherein souldiers lay, company, of* con *and* taberna *a tent.*

Contueor, eris vel ere. 283 *to look.*

Contumax, acis. 899 *stubborne.*

Contumelia, f. 917 *reproach.*

Conturbo, as. *to trouble, of* con *and* turbo idem.

Contundo, tudi, tusum, tundere. *to beat, of* con *and* tundo idem.

Contus, ti. m. 464 *a pole or staffe.*

Contusio, onis. f. 317 *a bruising.*

Contusus, a, um. 170 *bruised.*

Conus, m. 759. 941 *a cone.*

Convalesco, ui, ere. 295 *to recover strength.*

Convastatus, a, um. 486 *trussed up.*

Convecho, is, xi, ere. 396 *to carrie.*

Convenio, veni, ventum, venire. 583 *to agree, to meet together, of* con *and* venio *to come.*

Conventiculus, m. *a conventicle, of* conventus.

Conventus, us. m. 636 *an assembly, of* convenio supra.

Conversatio, onis. f. 901 *conversation.*

Conversor, atus sum, ari. *to be conversant with, of* con *and* versor.

Converto, ti, sum, tere. 994 *to turn, of* con *and* verto idem.

Convexus, a, um. 759 *bending downe on every side, bunching round.*

Convitior, aris vel are. 917 *to reproach.*

Convictor, oris. m. 910 *a daily companion.*

Convitium, n. *a railing or scoffing.*

Conviva, æ. m. & f. 955 *a guest.*

Convivator, oris. m. *a feast-maker.*

Convivium, n. 565 *a banquet, of* convivo.

Convivo, vixi, victum, vivere. *to live together, of* con *and* vivo.

Convulsio, onis. f. 294 *a convulsion.*

Coordino,

Coordinò, as. 527 *to order.*
Cophinus, m. 552 *a basket or mannier.*
Copia, f. 848 *plenty.*
Copiæ, arum. f. pl. 708 *an army.*
Copula, æ. f. 595 *a band.*
Copulo, as. 747 *to couple, to tie together.*
Coquo, coxi, coctum, coquere. 444 *to boile.*
Coquus, m. 431 *a cook, of* coquo.
Cor, cordis. n. 273 *an heart.*
Coracinus, m. 167 *a fish called a gilt-head.*
Corallium, n. 92 *corall.*
Coram, 920 *before, or in presence of.*
Corbis, m. 114 *a basket.*
Corbita, æ. f. 468 *a brigandine, a great ship.*
Cordatus, a, um. 725 *wise, of* cor.
Cordolium, n. *heart-griefe, of* cor *an heart, and* doleo *to be grieved.*
Coriandrum, n. 132 *coriander seed.*
Coriarius, m. 506 *a leather-dresser, of* corium *leather.*
Corium, n. 506 *a hide or skin.*
Cornicor, aris vel are. 160 *to cry like a crow.*
Cornix, icis. f. 160 *a chough.*
Cornu, n. indecl. 198 *a horne.*
Cornum, n. 122 *the fruit of the cornall tree.*
Cornus, us. f. 122 *the cornall tree.*
Corolla, f. *a coronet, of* corona.
Corona, f. 674 *a crown, a garland.*
Coronarius, a, um. 133 *belonging to a garland.*
Coronatus, ti. m. 494 *a crowne in money.*
Coronis, idis. f. 546 *a conclusion, an end.*
Corporeus, a, um. 21 *bodily.*
Corpulentia, f. *corpulency, greatnesse of body, of* corpus *a body.*
Corpulentus, a, um. 278 *grosse, fat.*
Corpus, oris. n. 28. 240 *a body.*
Corrado, is, si, sum, dere. 418 *to rake.*
Corrigia, f. 514 *a leather thong, also the latchet of a shooe.*
Corrigo, rexi, rectum, rigere. 188. 923 *to correct, of* con *and* rego *to rule.*
Corripio, ripui, reptum, ripere. 188. 923 *to chastise, to rebuke, to surprize, of* con *and* rapio *to snatch.*
Corroboro, as. *to strengthen, of* con *and* roboro idem, *of* robur *strength.*
Corrodo, is, si, sum, dere. 217 *to feed upon, to gnaw.*
Corrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere. 30 *to corrupt, of* con *and* rumpo *to breake.*
Corruptela, f. *a corrupting, of* corrumpo.
Corruo, ui, utum, uere. 61 *to fall downe together, of* con *and* ruo *to fall downe.*
Corruptus, a, um. 329 *rotten.* 661 *bribed.*
Cortex, icis. m. 109 *a bark or shell.*
Cortina, f. 503 *a curtaine, a Dieroval.*
Coruſco, as. 43 *to glitter, to shine bright, of* coruſcus *glittering.*
Corvus, m. 760 *a raven, a crow.*
Corycæus, m. gr. *a spie.*
Corylus, f. 121 *an hazell tree.*
Coryphæus, m. *a chiefe person.*
Cos, tis. f. 85 *a whetstone.*
Coſmographus, m. *a Coſmographer.*
Coſſus, m. *a worme breeding in wood.*

Coſta,

Costa, f. 254 *a rib.*
Cothurnus, m. 514 *a buskin, sometime a stile in writing.*
Coturnix, icis. f. 158 *a quaile.*
Coxa, æ. f. 256 *the hip.*
Coxendix, icis. f. 309 *the thigh.*

C. ante *R.*

Crabro, onis. m. 220 *an Hornet.*
Crambe, es. f. 126 *colewort.*
Cranium, n. 297 *a skull.*
Crapula, f. 822 *surfetting.*
Cras, 976 *to morrow.*
Crassus, a, um. 27. 268 *thicke, grosse.*
Crater, eris. m 562 *a goblet.*
Crates, is. f. 114 *a hurdle, or gridiron.*
Craticula, æ. f. 431 *a gridiron.*
Creator, oris. m. 982 *a Creator, of* creo *to create.*
Creatura, æ. f. 2 *a creature.*
Creber, bra, brum. 299 *often.*
Crebresco, is, ui, ere. 836 *to increase more and more.*
Crebrò, 384 *often.*
Creditor, oris. m. 864 *a creditor, of* credo.
Credo, didi, ditum, dere. 386 *to beleeve.*
Credulitas, atis. f. 812 *credulity.*
Crematus, a, um. 45 *burned.*
Cremium, n. *fire-wood,* of cremo.
Cremo, as. 669 *to burne.*
Cremor lactis, 416 *creame.*
Crena, æ. f. 731 *a neb of a pen.*
Creo, as. 737 *to create.*
Crepida, æ. f. 514 *a slipper, a pantofle.*
Crepido, inis. f. 583 *a bank.*
Crepito, as. 160 *to crackle, of* crepo.
Crepo, as. 543 *to make a noise.*
Crepitaculum, n. 230 *a rattle,* crepito.
Crepundia, orum. n. pl. 230 *gawes for children, rattles,* of crepo.
Crepusculum, n. 36 *the twilight*
Cresco, vi, tum, scere. 125 *to increase.*
Creta, f. *Creet or Candy.*
Creta, f. 104 *chalke.*
Cribrum, n. 400 *a sieve.*
Cricetus, m. 210 *the shrew mouse*
Crimen, inis. n. 922 *a fault.*
Criminor, aris vel are. 917 *to accuse.*
Crinis, is. m. 584 *the haire of the head.*
Crispus, a, um. 280 *curled.*
Crista, f. 159 *a crest.*
Cristatus, a, um. *crested.* of crista.
Crocito, as. 163 *to cry like a crow*
Crocodilus, m. 212 *a Crocodile.*
Crocus, m. 132 *saffron.*
Crucio, as. 306 *to torment, properly on the crosse,* of crux *a crosse.*
Crudelitas, atis. f. 896 *cruelty,* of crudelis *cruell.*
Crudus, a, um. 292 *raw, bloudy.*
Crumena, f. 486 *a purse.*
Cruor, oris. m. 328 *thicke or corrupt bloud.*
Crus, ris. 190 *a legge.*
Crusta, f. 329. 407 *a crust or hard shell of any thing.*
Crux, cis. f. 669 *a crosse.*
Crypta, f. *a vault.*
Crystallus, f. 93 *crystall.*
Crystallinus, a, um. *crystalline,* of crystallus.

C. ante *U.*

Cubo, f. *an horse-litter or bed.*
Cubiculum, n. 573 *a bed-chamber.*

Cubile, n. 570 *a bed, a couch, of cubo to lie downe.*

Cubitus, m. 260 *a cubit, as much of the arme as is from the elbow to the fingers end.*

Cubo, as, ui, itum. 575 *to lye downe, the simple seldome found.*

Cubus, m. 759 *a Dye.*

Cuculus, m. 160 *a cuckow.*

Cucullus, m. 638 *a hood.*

Cucumer, eris. m. 566 *a cucumber.*

Cucurbita, f. 125. 791 *a gourd.*

Cudo, di, sum, dere. 531 *to stampe, cuine.*

Cujas, atis. 930 *all genders, of what sect or country.*

Culcitra, f. 572 *a feather-bed.*

Culeus, m. 669 *a sacke.*

Culex, icis. m. 218 *a gnat.*

Culigna, f. *a drinking-bowle.*

Culina, f. 434 *a kitchen.*

Culmen, inis. n. 545 *the top of any thing.*

Culmus, m. 127 *a stem or stalke.*

Culpa, f. 803 *a fault.*

Culter, tri. m. 558 *a knife.*

Cultura, f. *husbandry, well ordering, manuring, of* colo *to till.*

Culullus, m. 562 *a kind of pot.*

Cùm, 358 *whereas, albeit.*

Cum, 75. 43 *with.*

Cumbo, cubui, cubitum, cumbere. *lye downe.*

Cuminum, n. 132 *cummin.*

Cumulatè, *abundantly, of* cumulo *heap up, which is of* cumulus.

Cumulus, m 418 *an heap.*

Cunæ, arum. f. pl. 228 *a cradle.*

Cuncti, æ, a. pl. 619 *all.*

Cunctor, atus sum, ari. 886 *to delay, to linger.*

Cuneus, m. 529. 708 *a wedge.*

Cuniculus, m. 205 *a Mine in the earth.*

Cuniculus, m. 205 *a Coney.*

Cupediæ, arum. f. pl. 407 *dainty dishes.*

Cupedinarius, m. 408 *a comfet-maker.*

Cupiditas, atis. f. 818 *covetousneß, of* cupidus *covetous, of* cupio.

Cupio, ivi, itum, ire. 12 *to covet, to desire.*

Cupreſſus, i. f. 115 *a cypreſſe tree.*

Cuprum, n. 99 *copper.*

Cura, f. 629 *care, diligence.*

Curculio, onis, m. 217 *a wevell.*

Curia, f. 649. 655 *a Court where in law is pleaded.*

Curio, onis. m. 655 *a Curate of a Pariſh.*

Curioſus, a, um. 837 *curious, ſcrupulous, of* cura *a care.*

Curo, as. 356. 384 790 *to regard, to take care of, of* cura.

Curro, cucurri, curſum, currere. 143 *to run.*

Currus, us. m. 457 *a chariot, a cart.*

Curruca, f. 155 *an hedge-ſparrow.*

Curtus, a, um. *ſhort.*

Curvus, a, um. 758 *crooked.*

Cuſpis, idis. f. *the point of a weapon.*

Cuſtodia, f. 624 *keeping, cuſtody, of* cuſtos.

Cuſtos, odis. m. 984 *a keeper, a warder.*

Cutis, is. f. 241 *a skin.*

C. ante Y.

CYathus, m. 562. 763 *a cup.*

Cyæneus, a, um. *of a blewiſh colour.*

Cygnus,

Cygnus,m.151 *a swan, a cygnet.*
Cylindrus,m.759 *a roll to smooth allies with.*
Cymba,f.gr.471 *a boat.*
Cynosura,f. *a cynosure or rule. but properly* Ursa minor, *to which mariners direct their compasse.*
Cyprinus,m. *a carp.*
Cyprus,m. *the countrey of Cyprus.*
Cythara,f.775 *an harp.*

D. ante A.

DAma,m. & f. 199 *a Bucke or Doe.*
Damascena,æ.f.120 *a damsen.*
Damno,as.662 *to condemne.*
Damnum,n.490 *losse, dammage.*
Dæmon,onis.m.989 *a Divell.*
Dapes,ium.f.pl.557 *dainty meats.*
Dapifer, feri.m.676 *a Sewer*, of dapes *and* fero.
Dapsilis, e. 695 *abundant, sumptuous.*
Datâ operâ 871 *on set purpose.*

D. ante E.

DE,458.608.656 *concerning.*
Deambulatio, onis.f.938 *walking.*
Deambulo,as. *to walke, of* de *and* ambulo.
Debello,as. 718 *to beat downe, of* de *and* bello *to make warre, of* bellum *warre.*
Debeo,ui, ere. 609.611 *to owe.*
Debilis,le.357 *weake.*
Debilito,as.351 *to weaken, of* debilis *weake.*
Debitor,oris.m.864 *a debter.*
Debitum,n.866 *a debt, of* debeo.
Debitus,a,um.635 *due.*
Decalogus,m.gr.632 *the ten commandements.*
Decanto,as.630 *to sing.*
Decanus,m. *a Deane, a captaine over ten.*
Decedo,cessi,cessum,cedere.967 *to depart, to die, of* de *and* cedo idem.
Decem,pl.indecl.632 *ten.*
December,bri.m. 780 *the moneth December.*
Decempeda,æ.f.762 *a perch of ten foot long, of* decem *and* pes.
Decempedator,oris.m. *a land measurer, of* decem *ten, and* pes *a foot.*
Decens,tis. *all gend.*242 *decent.*
Decerno, crevi, cretum, cernere. 661 *to determine, of* de *and* cerno *to behold.*
Decet,decuit.736 *it becommeth.*
Decido,di,dere. 117 *to fall off, of* de *and* cado *to fall.*
Decimæ,arum.f.pl.639 *tenths, of* decem.
Decimo,as. *to take the tenth, to tithe, of* decem *ten.*
Decipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere.36 *to deceive, of* de *and* capio *to take.*
Decipula,f.428 *a trap or lure to deceive withall, from* decipio.
Decisio,onis.f.664 *decision.*
Declamatio,onis.f. *a declamation or speech, of* declamo *to cry out, of* de *and* clamo idem.
Declaro,as.749 *to declare, to make manifest, of* de *and* claro *to make manifest, of* clarus *cleere.*
Declino,as.369.747 *to shun, of* de *and* clino *out of use.*
Declivis, e. *declining, bending downward,*

downward, of de *and* clivus *the brow of an hill.*

Decollo, as. 669 *to behead, of* de *and* collum *a necke.*

Decoctor, oris. m. *a riotous banqueter, of* decoquo.

Decolorus, a, um. 339 *that hath loſt his colour.*

Decoquo, coxi, coctum, coquere. *to conſume, properly by boiling, of* de *and* coquo *to boile.*

Decor, oris. m. 288 *grace, comelineſſe.*

Decoro, as. 618 *to grace.*

Decorus, a, um. 886 *comely, honeſt, of* decor.

Decrementum, n. 33 *a decreaſe or wane of the moone.*

Decrepitus, a, um. 234 *weake with extreme age.*

Decreſco, crevi, tum, creſcere. *to decreaſe, of* de *and* creſco *to encreaſe.*

Decretum, n. 663 *a decree, an ordinance, of* decerno.

Decerno, crevi, cretum, cernere. *to decree of* de *and* cerno *to ſee.*

Decumbo, cubui, cubitum, cumbere. 295 *to lye downe, of* de *and* cumbo idem.

Decumanus, a, um. *the tenth, ſometime very great, of* decem *ten.*

Decurio, onis. m. 697 *a Senator, a captaine of ten, of* decem *ten.*

Decurſus, us. m. 67 *a courſe or trame.*

Decurto, as. *to ſhorten, of* de *and* curto idem, *of* curtus *ſhort.*

Decuſſis, is. m. *ten pound weight, of* decem *ten, and* as *a pound weight.*

Decutio, is, ſſi, ſum, ere. 117 *to ſhake off.*

Dedecet, 900 *it is unbeſeeming.*

Dedecoro, as. *to diſgrace, of* dedecus.

Dedecus, oris. n. 283 *diſgrace, of* de *and* decus *honour.*

Dedignor, atus ſum, ari. 902 *to diſdaine, of* de *and* dignor *to account worthy, of* dignus *worthy.*

Dedico, as. *to dedicate, to give up for ever, of* de *and* dico idem.

Dediſco, dici, ere. 732 *to learne otherwiſe.*

Deditio, onis. f. 719 *a yeelding up.*

Deditus, a, um. *given, of* dedo.

Dedo, didi, ditum, dedere. 716 *to yeeld, of* de *and* do idem.

Dedoceo, ui, ere. 732 *to teach otherwiſe.*

Dedoleo, ui, ere. 296 *to bee paſt grieſe.*

Deduco, xi, ctum, ere. 470 *to bring.*

Defæco, as. *to cleanſe, of* de *and* fæx *dregges.*

Defatigatus, a, um. 939 *wearied.*

Defæcatus, a, um. 440 *refined.*

Defector, oris. m. *a revolter, a rebell, of* deficio infra.

Defectus, us. m. 797 *defect, want, of* deficio infra.

Defendo, di, ſum, dere. 660 *to defend.*

Defenſivus, a, um. 692 *defenſive.*

Defero, tuli, latum, ferre. 268. 917 *to accuſe, and to give, to bring, of* de *and* fero *to beare.*

Deficiens, tis. *all gend.* 570 *wanting.*

Deficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 797 *to faile, of* de *and* facio.

Defieri *for* deeſſe, *to be wanting.*

Definio, ivi, itum, ire. 34 *to define, to describe* (i.e.) *to put an end to, of* de *and* finis *an end.*

Deflagro, as. *to burne, of* de *and* flagro idem.

Defloro, as. *to deflowre, to take away the flower of ones virginity, of* de *and* flos *a flower.*

Defluo, xi, xum, ere. 69 *to flow, to run downe.*

Deformis, e. 278 *deformed, of* de *and* forma *shape, comelinesse.*

Deformo, as. 285 *to disfigure.*

Defraudo, as. 494 *to cousen.*

Defrico, ui, ctum, are. *to rubbe off, of* de *from, and* frico *to rub.*

Defrutum, n. 443 *metheglin.*

Defugio, gi, ere. 830 *to shun.*

Defunctorie, 886 *remissely.*

Defunctus, a, um. 678 *dead, of* de *and* fungor *to performe any thing.*

Degenero, as. 129 *to grow out of kind, of* de *and* genus *a stocke.*

Deglabro, as. 584 *to shave.*

Deglubo, bi, bitum, bere. *to pull the haire off, to flay, of* de *and* glubo idem.

Dego, gi, gere. 524 *to live.*

Dehinc, 498 *afterward.*

Dehonesto, as. *to disgrace, of* de *and* honesto, *to grace, of* honestus *honest.*

Dehortor, aris vel are, ari. 899 *to dehort.*

Dejero, as. 834 *to sweare deeply.*

Dejicio, jeci, jectum, jicere. 177 *to cast downe, of* de *and* jacio idem.

Deinceps, 976 *hereafter, afterward.*

Deinde, 402 *moreover.*

Delabor, lapsus sum, labi. 110 *to fall from.*

Delator, oris. m. 917 *a tell-tale.*

Delectamentum, n. 726 *delight.*

Delecto, as. 932. 940 *to delight, to please, of* de *and* lacto *to allure.*

Deleo, levi, letum, lere. 935 *to blot out.*

Delibero, as. 657. 806 *to consult, of* de *and* libero *to free, of* liber *free.*

Delibo, as. *to taste, of* de *and* libo idem.

Delibutus, a, um. 587 *anointed, besmeared.*

Delicatus, a, um. 456 *delicate, of* deliciæ.

Deliciæ, arum. f. pl. 150 *delights, dainties, of* de *and* lacio *out of use.*

Delictum, n. 798 *an offence by omission, of* delinquo infra.

Deligo, egi, ctum, ere. 657 *to chuse.*

Delineo, as. 770 *to pourtray, of* de *and* linea *a line.*

Delinio, ivi, itum, ire. 683 *to win, to allure.*

Delinitus, a, um. *anointed, touched, gently allured, of* delinio *to anoint.*

Delino, levi, linere. *to blot out by casting somewhat upon a thing, of* de *and* lino *to dawbe.*

Delinquo, liqui, lictum, linquere. 923 *to offend by omission, of* de *and* linquo *to leave.*

Deliquium, n. 302 *a defect or want, a fainting, of* delinquo *to forsake.*

Delirium, n. 297 *dotage, of* deliro.

Deliro, as. 391 *to doat on, properly to make a balke in plowing, of* de *and* lira *a balke.*

Delitesco, litui, litescere. 83 *to lye downe, of* deliteo idem, *from* de *and* lateo *to lie hid.*

Delphinus, i. m. 171 *a Dolphin.*

Delubrum

Delubrum, i, n. 641 *a heathenish temple.*
Demano, as. 250 *to flow downe.*
Demens, tis. *all gend.* 805 *mad.*
Demensum, n. 611 *an allowance.*
Demento, as. 988 *to make mad.*
Dementia, f. *madnesse.* } *of* demens *mad, of* de *and* mens *a mind.*
Demereor, tus sum, reri. 906 *to deserve.*
Demisse, 840 *lowly.*
Demitto, si, ssum, ere. 267 *to let downe.*
Demolior, itus sum, iri. 538 *to pull downe, of* de *and* molior *to devise.*
Demo, psi, ptum, mere. 791 *to take away.*
Demonstratio, onis. f. 358 *a demonstration.*
Demonstro, as. *to shew evidently, of* de *and* monstro idem.
Demortuus, a, um. 647 *dead.*
Demosthenes, is. m. *that famous Athenian Oratour.*
Demulceo, si, sum, ere. 683 *to stroke gently, to win.*
Demum, 540 *at length.*
Denarius, m. 495 *a penny.*
Denique, 697 *lastly, moreover.*
Dens, tis. m. 267 *a tooth.*
Densatus, a, um. 49 *thickned.*
Densitas, atis. f. 23 *thicknesse.*
Densus, a, um. *thicke, hard.*
Dentio, ivi, ire. 298 *to breed teeth.*
Dentatus, a, um. 144 *toothed.*
Denuncio, as. 693 *to denounce.*
Denuò, 268 *q. de novo, againe, soones.*
Deorsum, 49 *downward.*
Depasco, pavi, scere. 219 *to eate up.*
Depeculator, oris. m. *a robber, a thiefe, of* depeculor *to steale, properly cattell, of* de *and* peculor *out of use, of* peculium *ones proper possession.*
Dependo, di, dere. 458 *to pay, to suffer, to lay downe, of* de *and* pendo *to weigh.*
Deperdo, di, ere. 96 *to lose.*
Depereo, ivi, ire. 829 *to bee exceedingly in love with, of* de *and* pereo *to perish.*
Deploro, as. 889 *to bewaile, of* de *and* ploro idem.
Deplumo, as. 436 *to unfeather.*
Depono, posui, positum, ponere. 213 *to lay aside, of* de *off, and* pono *to lay.*
Depositus, a, um. 858 *committed to ones trust.*
Depravatio, onis. f. 818 *depravednesse.*
Depravo, as. *to corrupt, of* de *and* pravus *wicked.*
Deprecor, atus sum, ari. 908 *to intreat.*
Depredico, as. 877 *to make mention.*
Deprehendo, di, sum, dere. 724 *to catch at unawares, of* de *and* prehendo idem.
Depressus, a, um. 78 *low.*
Deprimo, pressi, pressum, primere. *to hold under, of* de *and* premo *to presse.*
Depromo, psi, tum, ere. 562 *to draw or take out.*
Depso, ui, ere. 406 *to knead.*
Deputo, as. *to judge, repute, or reckon, of* de *and* puto *to thinke.*

Derelinquo, qui, tum, ere. 976 *to forsake utterly.*

Derideo, risi, sum, dere. *to deride, to mocke, of* de *and* rideo *to laugh.*

Deridiculum, n. 238 *a laughing-stocke.*

Derivo, as. 392 *to derive or drain water, of* de *and* rivus *a river.*

Derogo, as. 840 *to derogate, to extenuate, of* de *and* rogo *to aske.*

Descendens, tis. *all gend.* 604 *descending.*

Descendo, di, sum, dere. 37 *to goe downe, of* de *and* scando *to climbe.*

Descensus, us. m. 458 *a descent.*

Desciſco, scivi, tum, sciſcere. 980 *to revolt, properly from ones opinion, of* de *and* scio *to know.*

Describo, psi, ptum, bere. 783 *to copy out, or set downe in writing, of* de *and* scribo *to write.*

Desectus, a, um. 108 *cut off.*

Desero, ui, tum, ere. 476 *to forsake, of* de *and* sero *to set in order.*

Desertor, oris. m. *a revolter.*

Desertum, n. 191 *a wilderneſſe, a place forsaken, of* desero.

Deses, idis. *adject. slothfull.*

Desiderium, n. 364 *a desire.*

Desidero, as. 363 *to desire.*

Desidia, f. 728 *idleneſſe, sloath, of* deses *sitting idle.*

Desido, sedi, ere. 307 *to fall.*

Designo, as. 799 *to commit, to note out, of* de *and* signo *to marke out, of* signum *a marke.*

Desilio, ui, sultum, ire. *to leap out, of* de *and* salio *to leap.*

Desino, vi, tum, nere. 254 *to leave off, of* de *and* sino idem.

Desipio, ui, ere. 848 *to waxe foolish, of* de *and* sapio *to be wiſe.*

Desisto, stiti, ere. 178 *to deſiſt, to ceaſe.*

Desolatus, a, um. *desolate, left alone, of* de *and* solor *to comfort.*

Desolor, atus sum, ari. 719 *to leave desolate.*

Despero, as. 13 *to deſpaire, of* de *and* spero *to hope.*

Despicatus, us. m. *deſpight, of* de spicio.

Despicio, pexi, pectum, picere. 88 *to deſpiſe, of* de *and* specio *out of u*

Despondeo, di, sum, dere. 591 *espouſe,* 885 *to be amazed.*

Despumo, as. 432 *to scum off.*

Desquamo, as. 436 *to unſcaile,* de *and* squama *a ſcaile.*

Destino, as. 336 *to deſtinate, ordaine.*

Destituo, ui, tum, ere. 660 *to forſake, of* de *and* statuo *to appoint.*

Destitutus, a, um. 106 *wanting.*

Destructus, a, um. 538 *deſtroied.*

Destruo, xi, ctum, ere. *to deſtroy,* de *and* struo *to build.*

Desuesco, evi, escere. 680 *to be of uſe.*

Desultorie, 886 *unreſolutely.*

Desum, fui, esse. 472. 815 *to be wanting, of* de *and* sum.

Detergo, tersi, sum, ere. 559 *wipe.*

Determino, as. 672 *to determine, of* de *and* termino *to bound, of* terminus *a bound or limit.*

Deterior, & us, oris. *worſe.*

Detero, trivi, itum, ere. 935 *weare.*

Detestor, atus sum, ari. 800 *to horre, to deteſt, of* de *and* testor *beare witneſſe.*

Detineo, ui, tentum, tinere. 25 *deta*

detaine, of de and teneo to hold.
Detractio, onis. f. backe-biting, of detraho.
Detraho, xi, ctum, here. to backbite, to slander, of de and traho to draw.
Detrecto.as.883 to refuse to doe, of de and tracto to handle.
Detrimentum, n. 869 dammage, hinderance, of detero to weare away, of de and tero idem.
Detrudo, si, sum, ere. 989 to thrust downe.
Detruncо, as. to behead, of de and truncо idem, of truncus. Vid. in T.
Deturbo, as. 980 to cast downe.
Devello, li & vulsi, tum, ere. 118 pull off.
Devincio, xi, ctum, ere. 907 to bind.
Devinco, vici, ere. 682 to conquer.
Devio, as. 477 to wander out of the way.
Devito, as. 931 to shun.
Devius, a, um. out of the way, of de & via a way.
Devoro, as. 864 to devoure.
Devotè, 998 devoutly.
Devotus, a, um. devout, readie, of devoveo to give ones selfe to any thing, of de and voveo to vow.
Deus, 18. 984 God.
Dextra, f. 264 the right hand.
Dexter, a, um. apt, proper, fit.
Dextrorsùm, 478 toward the right hand.

D. ante I.

Diabolus, m. 989 a Divell.
Diæta, f. 787 diet.
Diaconus, m. 678 a Deacon.
Diadema, atis. n. 674 a diademe.
Dialectica, f. the art of Logick, but properly the discursive part onely.
Dialecticus, i. m. 749 a Logician.
Dialogus, m. a dialogue.
Diaphanum, n. cleere as chrystall, transparent.
Diaphragma, atis. n. gr. 276 the midriffe, separating the heart and lights from the stomacke, and the inferiour region of the belly.
Diarium, n. 742 a day-booke.
Diarrhæa, f. gr. 307 a looseneſſe of the belly.
Dica, f. 658 an action in law, a suit.
Dicax, acis. all gend. 916 given to scoffing or prating, of dico.
Dico, as. 660 to dedicate, to consecrate.
Dico, xi, ctum, cere. 25. 70 to speake.
Dicterium, n. 941 a quip, a taunt.
Dictio, onis. f. 747 a speech. } of dico.
Dicto, as. 732 to dictate.
Dictum, n. 991 a speech.
Dictus, a, um. 644 called.
Didascalus, m. gr. a maister, a teacher.
Diduco, xi, ere. 531 to draw.
Diductus, a, um. 260 spread abroad.
Dies, ei, m. & f. 34. 310 a day.
Diescit, ebat. 35 it waxeth day.
Diffamo, as. 833 to defame, of di and fama.
Differentia, æ. f. 2 a difference.
Differo, distuli, dilatum, differre. to differ, to be unlike: of dis and fero to beare.

Difficilis, le. 5 *hard.*

Difficultas, atis. f. 300 *difficultnes, hardneſſe to be accompliſhed, of* difficilis *hard, of* dis *and* facilis. Vid. in F.

Diffidentia, f. 812 *diſtruſt, of* diffido *to diſtruſt, of* dis *and* fido *to truſt.*

Diffiteor, eris vel ere. 659 *to diſavow, of* dis *and* fateor.

Diffluo, xi, ctum, ere. 272 *to flow away, of* dis *and* fluo.

Diffundo, di, ere. 67 *to ſpread.*

Digero, geſſi, geſtum, gerere. 382 *to digeſt, of* dis *and* gero *to carry or beare.*

Digitale, is. n. 504 *a thimble.*

Digitus, m. 261. 762 *a finger.*

Digladior, atus ſum, ari. 950 *to fight with ſwords, of* di *and* gladius *a ſword.*

Dignitas, atis. f. 802 *worth.*

Dignor, atus ſum, ari. 975 *to vouchſafe, to thinke worthy.*

} *of* dignus *worthy.*

Dignoſco, novi, noſcere. 324 *to diſcerne.*

Dignus, a, um. 971 *worthy.*

Digredior, greſſus, gredi. 752 *to goe from, to digreſſe, of* di *and* gradior. Vid. in G.

Dijudicatus, a, um. 345 *judged.*

Dijudico, as. 343 *to diſcerne.*

Dilabor, lapſus ſum, labi. 847 *to decay, to ſpend evilly.*

Dilanio, as. 148 *to teare.*

Dilatio, onis. f. 666 *delay, of* differo.

Dilato, as. 752 *to ſtretch out, of* di *and* latus *broad.*

Dilectus, a, um. 930 *beloved.*

Dilemma, atis. n. *a kinde of ſyllogiſme which preſſeth the anſwerer two waies, therefore called* ſyllogiſmus cornutus, *and is anſwered by anſwering the third member.*

Diligentia, f. 577 *diligence, of* diligo *to love.*

Diligo, lexi, lectum, ligere. 600 *love, of* di *and* lego *to reade.*

Dilucidè, 752 *cleerly.*

Diluculò, *early, of* di & lux *light*

Diluculum, n. 35 *day-light.*

Diluo, i, tum, ere. 81 *to waſh away of* di *and* lavo *to waſh.*

Diluvium, n. 69 *an inundation of waters, a deluge, of* diluo.

Dimachæ, arum. 698 *ſuch ſerve either for foot or horſe.*

Dimentio, onis. f. 761 *a meaſure.*

Dimetior, enſus ſum, iri. 31 *meaſure.*

Dimico, as. 699 *to fight, to ſki miſh.*

Dimidius, a, um. 608 *halfe, of and* medius *the middle.*

Dimitto, miſi, miſſum, mittere. 6 *to diſcharge, to ſend away, of* di a mitto *to ſend.*

Diœceſis, is. f. *a province, a dioc*

Diplois, idis. f. *a doublet.*

Diploma, atis. n. gr. 677 *a charte or a Princes Letters Patents.*

Dipthongus, f. gr. *a dipthong, a l ter compoſed of two vowels.*

Diræ, arum. f. pl. 893 *curſings.*

Directè, 89 *directly.*

Director, oris. m. 949 *a directo*

Diribeo, es. 656 *to put an end t*

Diribitor, oris. m. *a Muſter-maſ*

Diribitorium, n. *a muſtering pl of diribitor.*

Dirigo, rexi, rectum, rigere. 971 *direct, of* di *and* rego *to rule or verne.*

Dirim

Dirimo, emi, emptum, imere. 656 *to breake asunder, of* di *and* emo *to buy.*

Diripio, ui, eptum, ere. 719 *to ransacke.*

Diruo, ui, tum, uere. 538 *to pull downe, of* di *and* ruo *to rush.*

Dirus, a, um. 895 *cruell, accursed, from* diræ.

Discalceatus, a, um. *unshod, of* dis *and* calceus *a shooe.*

Discaveo, vi, ere. 843 *to shun.*

Discedo, ssi, ssum, ere. 902 *to depart.*

Discepto, as. 656 *to dispute, of* dis *and* capto *to catch at.*

Discerno, crevi, cernere. 330. 769 *to discerne.*

Discingo, xi, ctum, ere. 516 *to ungird.*

Disciplina, f. 728. 755 *discipline, instruction, of* disco.

Discipulus, m. 725 *a scholar.*

Discolus, a, um. gr. *untoward.*

Disco, didici, discere. 726 *to learn.*

Discolor, oris. 339 *ill-coloured.*

Disconduco, xi, ctum, cere. *not to belong to, of* dis *and* conduco. Vide in C.

Discordia, f. *discord, of* discors *disagreeing, of* dis *and* cor *a heart.*

Discrepo, ui, are. 777 *to differ, to jarre, of* dis *and* crepo *to cracke.*

Discretus, a, um. 770 *discreet, also severed, of* discerno.

Discerno, crevi. *to discerne,* (i.e.) *to see severally, of* dis *and* cerno *to see.*

Discrimen, inis. n. 343 *a difference, of* discerno. Vide Discretus.

Discrimino, as. 333 *to discerne.*

Discrucio, as, are. *to vexe, of* dis *and* crucio. Vide in C.

Discurro, ri, sum, rere. 188 *to discourse, to run up and down, of* dis *and* curro.

Discus, m. 553 *a dish, a quoit.*

Discutio, ssi, ssum, tere. *to discusse, to scatter, of* dis *and* quatio *to shake.*

Disertè, *eloquently, of* disertus *eloquent, of* differo. Vid. infra.

Disertus, a, um. 754 *elegant.*

Disgrego, as. *to disperse, of* dis *and* grex *a flocke.*

Disjungo, xi, ere. 276 *to disjoyne.*

Dispando, di, sum, dere. 158 *to lay open, of* dis *and* pando.

Dispar, aris. *all genders, unlike, of* dis *and* par *equall.*

Dispareo, ui, ere. 986 *to vanish.*

Dispendium, n. 853 *expence, losse, from* dispendo *to spend, of* dis *and* pendo *to pay.*

Dispenso, as. 608 *to set in order, to dispense, of* dis *and* penso *to weigh, of* pensum. Vide P.

Dispergo, si, sum, gere. 746 *to disperse, of* dis *and* spargo.

Dispertio, ivi, itum, ire. 557 *to distribute, to divide, of* dis *and* partio idem, *of* pars *a part.*

Dispesco, ui, itum, ere. 783 *to separate.*

Dispicio, xi, ctum, ere. 589 *to looke out.*

Displiceo, ui, itum, ere. 361 *to displease. of* dis *and* placeo *to please.*

Displodo, si, sum, ere. 703 *to discharge.*

Dispono, sui, situm, nere. 395 *to order, of* dis *and* pono *to put.*

Disposítus, a, um. 556 *placed.*

Dispuder, uit. *hee or shee is ashamed, of* dis *and* pudet idem.

Diſputo, as. 750 *to diſpute or reaſon, of* dis *and* puto *to thinke.*

Diſquiſitio, onis. f. 353 *a ſearch.*

Diſſeco, as. 420 *to cut up.*

Diſſemino, as. 691 *to plant abroad, of* dis *and* ſemino.

Diſſenſio, onis. f. 911 *diſſention, diſagreement, from* diſſentio *to diſſent,* (i.e.) *to think contrary to one, of* dis *and* ſentio *to thinke.*

Diſſero, ui, tum, ere. 750 *to diſpute, of* dis *and* ſero *to ſet in order.*

Diſſideo, ſedi, ſeſſum, ſidere. 911 *to be at variance, to diſagree* (i.e.) *to ſit apart, of* dis *and* ſedeo *to ſit.*

Diſſidium, n. *diſcord, of* diſſideo.

Diſſimilis, le. 749 *unlike.*

Diſſimulo, as. 922 *to diſſemble.*

Diſſipo, as. 61 *to diſperſe, to divide.*

Diſſitus, a, um. 934 *far-diſtant, of* dis *and* ſitus *placed.*

Diſſolvo, vi, utum, vere. 866 *to diſſolve, to looſen, of* dis *and* ſolvo idem.

Diſſolutio, onis. f. 728 *diſſoluteneſſe.*

Diſſolutus, a, um. 931 *diſſolute, of* diſſolvo.

Diſſonantia, æ. f. 774 *diſagreement.*

Diſſono, as. *to diſſent, of* diſſonus.

Diſſonus, a, um. *diſſonant, incongruous, not ſounding alike, of* dis *and* ſonus *a ſound.*

Diſſuadeo, ſi, ſum, ere. 899 *to diſſwade.*

Diſſuo, ui, utum, uere. 504 *to unſew.*

Diſtantia, æ. f. 757 *diſtance.*

Diſtermino, as. 783 *to diſ-joyne.*

Diſtero, trivi, tritum, terere. *to breake, to bruiſe, of* dis *and* tero *to weare.*

Diſtillatio, onis. f. 300 *a dropping downe.*

Diſtillo, as. 131 *to diſtill, to drop, of* dis *and* ſtillo *to drop, of* ſtilla *a drop.*

Diſtinctus, a, um. 21 *diſtinguiſhed.*

Diſtinguo, xi, ctum, guere. 749 *to diſtinguiſh.*

Diſto, ſtiti, ſtare. 757 *to be diſtant, of* dis *and* ſto *to ſtand*

Diſtractio, onis. f. *diſtraction, of* diſtraho.

Diſtraho, xi, ctum, here. 368 *to diſtract or divide, of* dis *and* traho *to draw.*

Diſtribuo, i, tum, ere. 270 *to divide, to diſtribute ſeverally, of* dis *and* tribuo *to give.*

Diſtortè, 283 *aſquint, diſtractedly, diverſly, of* diſtorqueo *to wreſt, of* dis *and* torqueo.

Diſtrictus, a, um. 688 *limited.*

Diſturbo, as. 715 *to trouble or diſtract, of* dis *and* turbo.

Diteſco, ere. 846 *to waxe rich, of* dito.

Ditio, onis. f. 688 *juriſdiction.*

Dito, as. *to furniſh.*

Diù, 536. 896 *long, a long time.*

Divarico, as. 944 *to ſtride.*

Divendo, di, itum, ere. 490 *to ſell.*

Diverſorium, n. 625 *an Inne, from* diverſor *to lodge in, of* di *and* verſor *to be converſant.*

Diverſus, a, um. 565 *divers.*

Diverticulum, n. 475 *an Inne, of* diverſor *to turne aſide, of* di *and* verto.

Diverto,

Diverto, ti, tum, ere. 475 *to turne out of the way.*
Dives, itis. m. & f. 848 *rich.*
Divexo, as. 309 *to trouble.*
Divido, si, sum, dere. 756 *to divide.*
Dividia, f. *variance, of* divido.
Divino, as. 648 *or rather* divinor, *to foretell, to gheſſe, from* divinus.
Divinus, a, um. 760 *divine, heavenly, from* divus.
Diviſus, a, um. 740 *divided.*
Divitiæ, arum. f. pl. 847 *riches, of* dives.
Dium, n 483 *the open aire.*
Divortium, n 594 *divorcement, of* divorto *for* diverto. Vide ſupra.
Diurnus, a, um. 611 *of the day, daily.* } *of* dies *long.*
Diuturnus, a, um 311 *of long continuance.* }
Divulgo, as 914 *to publiſh, of* di and vulgus *the common people.*
Divus, m. 647 *a Saint.*

D. ante O.

DO, dedi, datum, dare. 38. 340 *to give.*
Doceo, ui, ctum, cere. 726 *to teach.*
Docilis, le. 725 *apt.*
Doctor, oris. m. 737 *a Doctor.*
Doctrina, f. 640 *learning, knowledge, of* doceo.
Doctus, a, um. 932 *learned.*
Documentum, n. 623 *an inſtruction, of* doceo.
Dogma, atis. n. gr. *an opinion.*
Dolabra, f. 530 *a great Plane or Adz to ſmooth timber with.*
Dolo, as. 530 *to plane.*
Dolor, oris. m. 294 *griefe, ſorrow.*
Doleo, ui, itum ere. 296. 367 *to be ſorrowfull, to grieve, of* dolor *griefe.*
Dolium, n. 447 *a tun, a hogſhead, a tub.*
Doloſus, a, um. 816 *deceitfull.*
Dolus, m 918 *deceit.*
Domeſticus, a, um. 174 *homely, private, from* domus.
Domicilium, n. 539 *a large houſe.*
Dominicus, a, um. *belonging to a Lord.*
Dominium, n. *rule, lordſhip.* } *of* dominus *a Lord.*
Dominor, atus ſum, ari. 688 *to beare rule.* }
Dominus, m. 975 *a Lord.*
Domo, ui, itum, are. 176 *to tame.*
Domus, us, ſecundæ & quartæ declinationis. 536 *an houſe.*
Donarium, & donativum. n. 683 *a gift, of* donum.
Donec, 391 *untill.*
Dono, as. 429. 723 *to give, of* donum *a gift.*
Donativum, n. 683 *a contribution or gift.*
Donatus, a, um. *endowed, rewarded, of* dono.
Donum, n. 880 *a gift.*
Dormiens, tis. 352 *ſleeping.*
Dormio, ivi, itum ire. 575 *to ſleep.*
Dormitans, tis. 352 *ſlumbring.*
Dormitorium, n. *a ſleeping place, of* dormio.
Dormituriens, tis. 352 *beginning to ſleep.*
Dorſuale, is. 452 *a packe-ſaddle, from* dorſum.
Dorſum, n. 259 *the backe.*

Dos,

Dos, tis. f. 590 *a dowry, sometime a property.*
Doto, as. *to endow, of* dos.

D. ante *R.*

DRachma, f. 765 *a groat.*
Draco, onis. m. 214 *a dragon.*
Dromo, onis. m. *a detractor, a drudging servants name.*

D. ante *U.*

DUbius, a, um. 750 *q. d.* devius, *doubtfull, having two waies.*
Dubitatio, onis. f. 357 *a doubt.*
Dubito, as. *to doubt, of* dubius.
Ducatus, us. m. *a Dukedome, of* Dux *a Duke.*
Ductito, as. *to lead often, from* duco.
Duco, xi, ctum, ere. 593. 758 *to lead.*
Ducere uxorem, *to marry.*
Ducere rhoncos, *to snort.*
Ductus, us. m. 8 *guidance, of* duco.
Dudum, 346 *long agoe.*
Duellum, n. 959 *a single combate, of* duo *two.*
Dulcesco, ere. *to waxe sweet, of* dulcis.
Dulcis, e. 427 *sweet.*
Duodecim, pl. indecl. 457 *twelve, of* duo *and* decem.
Duodeviginti, pl. indecl. *eighteen,* duo de viginti (i. e.) *two frō twenty.*
Dum, 30 *as long as, whileſt that.*
Dummodò, 725 *ſo that.*
Dumus, m. *a bramble, a briar.*
Duntaxat, 294 *onely.*
Duo, æ, o. 656. 950 *two.*
Duplares, ium. m. pl. *penſioners having double allowance, of* duplus *double.*
Duplex, icis. *all genders, double.*
Duplus, a, um. *double, of* duo.
Duro, as. 715 *to endure, of* durus.
Durities, ei. f. 93 *hardneſſe.*
Durus, a, um. 98 *hard, adverſe.*
Dux, ducis. 470 *a guide, a leader.*

D. ante *Y.*

DYnaſta, m. *a Prince, a Potentate.*
Dyſenteria, æ. f. 303 *a fretting of the guts, the bloudy fluxe.*
Dyſentericus, i. m. *one that is ſicke of the fluxe, of* dyſenteria *the bloudy fluxe.*

E. ante *A.*

E 65. 94. 315 *out of, from.*
Eatenus, 991 *ſo far forth.*

E. ante *B.*

EBrioſus, a, um. 823 *drunken, of* ebrius.
Ebrius, a, um. 823 *drunken.*
Ebullio, ivi, itum, ire. 432 *to boile out.*
Ebulus, m. 134 *the herb wallwort.*
Ebur, oris. n. *ivory.*
Eburneus, a, um. 675 *of ivory.*

E. ante *C.*

ECce, 362 *behold, loe.*
Eccleſia, f. 640 *the Church, the Congregation.*
Eccleſiaſtes, is. m. gr. 631 *a Preacher, from* eccleſia.
Echinus, m. gr. 206 *a hedge-hogge.*
Echo, us. f. 332 *an eccho, a reflexe ſound.*
Eclipſis, is. f. 42 *an eclipſe.*
Ecquis, qua, quod. 420 *any.*

E. ante

E. ante D.

EDax,acis.*all gend.* 568 *ravenous, eating much, of* edo.

Edentulus,a,um. 234 *toothlesse.*

Edisſero,ui,tum,ere. *to declare, of* ē *and* diſſero. Vide in D.

Edictum,n. 663 *an edict, a decree, from* edico.

Edico, xi, ctum, cere. 16 *to proclaime, of* ē *and* dico *to speake.*

Editus,a,um. 627 *high.*

Edo,didi,ditum,dere. 38 *to utter, to set out, of* ex *out, and* do *to give.*

Edo,di,ſum,dere. 118 *to eate.*

Edolo,as. 530 *to plane.*

Edormiſco,mivi,mitum,miſcere. *to sleep out, of* ex *and* dormiſco *to sleep, of* dormio idem.

Educo,as. 599 *to bring up.*

Educo,xi,ctum,cere.708 *to draw out, of* ex *and* duco *to draw.*

Edulium,n. 558. 420 *meat, food, of* edo.

E. ante F.

EFarcio,ſi,rtum,ire. 421 *to ſtuffe.*

Effatum,n.749 *a dialecticall proposition.*

Effectus,us.m. *an effect, of* efficio.

Effero,extuli,elatum,efferre 959 *to extoll, to advance, of* ex *and* fero *to carry.*

Efferor, atus ſum, ari. 177 *to be enraged.*

Efferveſco,is,ui,ere. 892 *to be inflamed.*

Efficacia,t. 778 *powerfull working, efficacy.*

Efficaciùs, 792 *more effectuall.*

Efficax,acis. *all gend. effectuall, of* efficio.

Efficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 34 *to effect, to bring to paſſe, of* ex *and* facio.

Effigio,as. *to repreſent, from* effigies.

Effigies,ei.f.770 *an image or ſhape, from* effingo.

Effingo, xi, ctum, gere. 953 *to faine, of* ex *and* fingo idem.

Effœminatus,a, um. *womaniſh, of* ex *and* fœmina.

Effœtus,a,um. 417 *paſt bearing.*

Efformo,as. 769 *to frame.*

Effrænis,e. 177 *unbridled, of* ex *and* frænum.

Effugio, gi, tum, ere. 467 *to avoid.*

Effundo, udi, uſum, ere.103 *to poure out.*

Effuſè, 915 *abundantly.*

Effutio, ivi, itum, ire. 838 *to reveale ſecrets.*

E. ante G.

EGenus, a, um. 849 *poore, from* egeo.

Egeo,ui,ere. 873 *to want.*

Egero, geſſi, geſtum, gerere. 268 *to caſt out, of* ex *and* gero *to beare.*

Egeſtas,atis.f.848 *poverty.*

Ego,mei. 13 *I.*

Egredior,greſſus ſum, gredi. *to go out, of* ex *and* gradior. Vid.in G.

Egregius,a,um. 354 *paſſing good.*

E. anre F.

EJa,266 *well done.*

Ejaculor, atus ſum, ari. 712 *to caſt or ſling.*

Ejectus,a,um. 509 *caſt out.*

Ejicio, jeci, jectum, jicere. 271 *to caſt out, of* ex *and* jacio *to caſt.*

Ejulatus,

Egulo as.

Ejulatus, us, m. 714 *a roaring.*
Ejulo, as. 890 *to lament.*
Ejuſmodi, gen. *ſuch like, of that manner.*

E. ante L.

ELabor, lapſus ſum, labi. 166. *to ſlide away.*
Elatus, a, um. *advanced, proud, from* effero. Vid. infra.
Elaboro, as. 506 *to take paines, of* è *and* laboro idem. Vid. L.
Eleemoſyna, f. gr. 638 *almes.*
Eloquentia, f. *eloquence, from* loquens. Vide L.
Electrum, n. 101 *amber.*
Electror, oris. m. *an elector or chooſer, properly now one who hath a voice in the choice of the Romane Emperour, from* eligo.
Eleganter, 754 *elegantly.*
Elegantia, f. 382 *elegancy.*
Elegia, f. *a mournfull ſong.*
Elementum, n. 23 *an element.*
Elephas, antis, m. 190 *an elephant.*
Elevo, as. 527 *to lift up.*
Elicio, cui, citum, cere. *to draw out, of* ex *and* lacio *out of uſe.*
Elido, ſi, ſum, ere. 85 *to ſtrike fire.*
Eligo, legi, lectum, ligere. 361 *to elect, to chuſe, of* ex *and* lego idem.
Elinguo, as. 669 *to make tongueleſſe.*
Elinguis, e. 839 *without a tongue.*
Elixo, as. 431 *to boile.*
Elixus, a, um. *boiled.*
Eloco, as. 593 *to place out, to marry.*
Elogium, n. 963 *a commendation of one.*
Eloquens, tis. *all gend. eloquent, from* eloquor *to ſpeake out, of* ex *and* loquor *to ſpeake.*
Eloquentia, æ. f. 751 *eloquence.*
Elucubro, as. *to watch and write by candle.*
Eluo, ui, utum, uere. 579 *to waſh away.*
Elutrio, as. *to brew by powring from veſſell to veſſell.*

E. ante M.

EMaculo, as. *to cleere of ſpots, of* ex *and* macula.
Emanuel, elis. m. Heb. *Emanuel.*
Embamma, atis. n. gr. 566 *ſauce.*
Emblema, atis. n. gr. *an embleme, ſhape, or repreſentation.*
Embrio, onis. m. *a childe not yet formed in the wombe.*
Emendico, as. 874 *to begge.*
Emendo, as. 732 *to amend, of* ex *and* menda *a fault.*
Emergo, ſi, ſum, gere. 71 *to ſwim, to iſſue out.*
Emeritus, a, um. 723 *deſerved.*
Emico, as. 60 *to ſhine.*
Eminens, tis. *all gend.* 760 *ſtanding up.*
Eminentia, f. *a ſurpaſſing above others, of* emineo.
Emineo, ui, ere. 83 *to excell, to ſtand out on high, of* ex *and* maneo *to remaine.*
Eminus, 712 *afar off, aloofe.*
Emittens, tis. 219 *ſending out.*
Emitto, ſi, ſſum, ere. 163 *to let out.*
Emo, mi, ptum, ere. 496 *to buy.*
Emollio, ivi, itum, ire. *to ſoften, of* è *and* mollis.
Emollitus, a, um. 531 *ſoftned.*
Emolumentum, n. 405 *that profit which*

which is gotten by labour, properly by grinding, of è and mola.

Emorior, tuus sum, ori. 125 to die.

Emphaticè, 747 emphatically.

Emplastrum, n. 791 a plaster.

Emporium, n. 491 a mart, a market-towne. } from emo.

Emptio, onis. f. a buying. } from emo.

Emptor, oris. m. 493 a buyer.

Empusa, f. an hag.

Empyreus, 980 highest, empyrean.

Emunctorium, n. 745 a snuffer, of emungo ib. to cleanse or purge.

E. ante *N.*

EN, behold, loe.

Enarro, as. 735 to tell.

Encænia, orum. n. pl. 615 the feast of dedication among the Iewes.

Encomium, n. gr. commendation.

Energia, f. gr. efficacy, power.

Energumenus, m. gr. one possessed with an evill spirit.

Enervo, as. 293 to make feeble, properly by violence offered to the nerves, of ex out of, and nervus a nerve.

Enim, 19. 29. 175 for.

Enimverò, truly.

Enitor, nixus sum, niti. 597 to bring forth.

Enixè, 886 diligently.

Enormis, e. out of rule and order, of ex and norma a rule.

Enormiter, 798 enormously.

Ensifer, feri. m. 676 a sword-bearer, of ensis and fero.

Ensis, is. m. 713 a sword.

Enucleatè, clearly, plainly, from enucleatus made manifest, from enucleo to make manifest, properly to take away the kernell, of ex and nucleus a kernell.

Enumero, as. 963 to reckon.

Enuncio, as. 753 to manifest.

E. ante *O.*

EO, ivi, itum, ire. 478. 656 to goe.

Eò, 632 by so much.

E. ante *P.*

EPhebus, m. gr. 232 a stripling of fourteen yeeres.

Ephemeris, idis. f. gr. a day-booke, a continuall register.

Ephialtes, æ. 575 a disease called the night-mare.

Ephippium, n. gr. 451 furniture for a horse, a riding saddle.

Ephorus, m. gr. a kind of Governour among the Lacedemonians.

Epicedium, n. gr. 962 a mournfull song.

Epicyclus, 39 a epicycle.

Epigramma, atis. n. gr. an epigram.

Epilepsia, f. gr. 312 the disease called an Epilepsie.

Epilogus, m. gr. 752 a conclusion.

Episcopus, m. gr. 640 a Bishop.

Epistola, f. gr. 936 an Epistle.

Epistolium, n. an epistle, from epistola.

Epistomium, n. gr. 445 a spout.

Epitaphium, n. gr. 962 an epitaph.

Epithalamium, n. gr. 754 a wedding song.

Epitome, 227 an abridgement.

Epulæ, arum. f. pl. 565 a feast.

Epulo, onis. m. a guest, from epulæ.

E. ante

E. ante Q.

EQues, itis. m. 451 *an horseman, of* equus.
Equester ordo, 686 *the order of a Knight.*
Equidem, *q.d.* ego quidem, *truly.*
Equile, is, n. 450 *a stable.*
Equiso, onis. m. 450 *an horse-courser.*
Equitatus, us. m. 698 *a company of horsemen, from* equito infra.
Equito, as. 948 *to ride.* } *of* equus
Equuleus, m. *a racke.* } *a horse.*
Equus, m. 176. 450 *a horse.*

E. ante R.

ERadico, as. *to pull up by the roots, of* ex *and* radix *a root.*
Erebus, i. m. 980 *hell.*
Erectus, a, um. 259 *upright.*
Eremus. f. 639 *a wilderness.*
Eremita, m, 639 *an hermite, of* eremus.
Erga, 918 *towards.*
Ergastulum, n. 668 *a prison, or house of correction.*
Ergo, 387 *therefore.*
Erigo, rexi, rectum, rigere. 962 *to erect, advance, lift up, of* ex *and* rego *to rule.*
Eripio, ripui, reptum, ripere. 367 *to take away, of* è *and* rapio.
Erinaceus, m. *an hedge-hogge.*
Erogo, as. 696 *to bestow, to lay out, of* ex *and* rogo.
Erro, onis. m. *a wandring beggar.*
Erro, as. 478 *to stray, to erre, of error.*
Erroneus, a, um. 646 *erroneous.*
Error, oris. m. 357 *an errour.*
Eruca, f. 217 *a weevell.*
Erubesco, rubui, rubescere. 375 *to blush, of* ex *and* rubeo *to be red, of* rubor *redness.*
Erudio, ivi, itum, ire. *to instruct, of* ex *and* rudis *rude.*
Eruditio, onis. f. 4 *learning.*
Eruditus, a, um. 2 *learned, of* erudio.
Erumpo, rupi, ptum, ere. 718 *to issue out.*
Eruo, i, tum, ere. 94 *to draw out, of* ex *and* ruo *to rush.*
Ervum, n. 128 *pulse.*

E. ante S.

ESca, f. 292 *meat, or a bait.*
Esculentus, a, um. 420 *any thing fit to be eaten.*
Esito, as. *to eate often, of* edo.
Essedum, n. 455 *a waggon.*
Essedarius, m. *a coach-man, of* essedum.
Essentia, f. *the essence or being of a thing, of* sum esse.
Esox, ocis. *all gend.* 166 *a kind of fish.*
Esurio, ivi, itum, ire. 292 *to hunger.*
Esus, us. m. 170 *an eating.*

E. ante T.

ET, 2. 11. 16 *and.*
Etenim, 922 *for.*
Etesiæ, arum. f. pl. *an Easterly wind usually blowing in the dogge-dayes.*
Ethica, f. gr. 797 *morall Philosophy.*
Etymologia, f. *the derivation of a word, which is by Logicians called* Notatio nominis.

Ethnicus,

Ethnicus, m. 641 *an heathen, a*
ygn.
Etiam, 455. 664. 674 *alſo.*
Etiamſi, 467 *although.*
Etſi, 808 *although, albeit.*

E. ante *V.*

Vacuo, as. 792 *to empty, to eva-*
cuate.
Evado, ſi, ſum, dere. 425 *to eſcape,*
become, of ex *and* vado *to goe.*
Evaginatus, a, um. 701 *unſheaſ-*
ed.
Evaneſco, vanui, vaneſcere. 742 *to*
uniſh away, to periſh, of ex *and* va-
eſco idem, *of* vanus *vaine.*
Evangeliſta, m. gr. *a publiſher of*
e Goſpel, from evangelium infra.
Evangelium, n. gr. 631 *the Goſpel.*
Evanidus, a, um. 303 *vaniſhing.*
Evaporo, as. 446 *to evaporate.*
Euchariſtia, f. gr. 623 *the Eucha-*
ſt, the Communion, but properly, ac-
ding to the propriety of the word,
thanks-giving.
Eventus, m. 808 *ſucceſſe, an event,*
m evenio *to happen.*
Evenio, veni, ventum, venire. 10 *to*
ppen, of ex *and* venio *to come.*
Everro, ri, ſum, ere. 581 *to bruſh.*
Everto, ti, ſum, ere. 719 *to over-*
throw.
E-veſtigio, *inſtantly, of* ex *and* ve-
igium a footſtep.
Euge, *hoe, goe too, well done.*
Evidenter, *evidently, from* evidens
ere, manifeſt, of ex *and* video *to*
e.
Evidentia, æ. f. 661 *evidence.*
Eunuchus, m. 680 *a gelded man,*
n Eunuch.
Eviſcero, as. *to tear the bowels out,*
of ex *and* viſcera *the bowels.*
Evoco, as. 413 *to call out.*
Evolvo, vi, utum, ere. 16 *to turne*
over.
Europa, *Europe, one of the foure*
parts of the world.

E. ante *X.*

EX, 644 *by, out.*
Exactè, 752 *exactly, perfectly,*
from exactus *perfect: and it comes*
from exigo. Vide infra.
Exæquo, as. *to make equall, of* ex
and æquo idem.
Ex fide 607 *truſtily.*
Exaggero, as. 891 *to aggravate, of*
ex *and* aggero *to heap up, from* ag-
ger *an heap.*
Exagito, as. 917 *to diſquiet.*
Exalto, as. *to praiſe much, to ex-*
toll, of ex *and* altus *high.*
Examen, n. 219 *a ſwarm of Bees,*
734 *an examination.*
Examino, as. 749 *to examine.*
Exanguis, e. *bloudleſſe, without*
bloud, of ex *and* ſanguis *bloud.*
Exanimis, e. 961 *dead, without a*
ſoule.
Exanimo, as. *to amaze, of* ex *and*
animus *the mind.*
Exantlo, as. 489 *to draw out, of* ex
and antlo *to draw.*
Exaro, as. 935 *to write, to copy out,*
of ex *and* aro *to plow.*
Exaſcio, as. *to hew out, of* ex *and*
aſcio *to hew, which is of* aſcia *a chip-*
ping axe.
Exardeo, ſi, ſum, dere. *to be greatly*
enflamed with deſire, of ex *and* ardeo
to burne.
Exardeſco,

Exardesco, si, sum, scere. 893 *to bee enraged.*

Exareo, ui, ere. *to wither, of* ex *and* areo.

Exaspero, as. *to sharpen or whet, of* ex *and* asper *sharp.*

Exauctoro, as. 723 *to discard, to put out of office, of* ex *and* author *a beginner or author of a thing.*

Excalefacio, feci, factum, facere. *to make very hot, of* ex *and* calefacio idem, *of* caleo *to be hot, and* facio *to doe.*

Excandesco, escere. 894 *to waxe hot or pale with anger, of* ex *and* candesco *to waxe hot, of* candeo *to bee hot.*

Excarnifico, as. *to vexe, of* ex *and* carnifex *an executioner.*

Excedo, ssi, ssum, ere. 797 *to exceed.*

Excellens, tis. 893 *all gend. excellent, from* excello *to excell.*

Excelsus, a, um. 142 *high, lofty, tall, from* excello *to excell.*

Exceptio, onis. f. 856 *an exception.*

Exceptus, a, um. 144 *excepted.*

Excessus, us. m. 797 *excesse.*

Excidium, n. *ruine, destruction, from* excido *to fall out.*

Excido, di, dere. 719 *to fall out, of* ex *and* cado *to fall.*

Excidit illi, *it escaped him.*

Excio, ivi, itum, ire. 590 *to win.*

Excipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. 415. 489 *to entertaine, to receive, of* ex *and* capio *to take.*

Excito, as. 38 *to stirre up, of* ex *and* cito.

Exclamo, as. *to cry out, of* ex *and* clamo *to cry.*

Excludo, si, sum, dere. 147 *to shut out, also to hatch egges, of* ex *and* claudo *to shut.*

Exclusus, a, um. *cast, shut, hatched from* excludo supra.

Excogito, as. 355 *to devise.*

Excogitatus, a, um. 403 *found out.*

Excommunicatio, onis. f. *excommunication, exclusion from the Church, from* excommunico 640 *excommunicate, of* ex *and* communico *to communicate.* Vid. in C.

Excrementum, n. *excrement, superfluous matter to be cast out by the expulsive faculty, of* excerno *to purge out.*

Excerno, crevi, cretum, cernere. *to purge out, of* ex *and* cerno *to see.*

Excoquo, xi, ctum, ere. 406 *to boile, to bake.*

Excorio, as. 420 *to flay.*

Excrementum, n. 268 *excrement.*

Excreo, as. *to spet out, of* ex *and* screo *to sper.*

Excresco, crevi, ere. 125 *to grow out.*

Excubiæ, arum. f. pl. 704 *watching and warding, from* excubo.

Excubo, as, ui, itum. *to watch or ward, of* ex *and* cubo *to lie downe.*

Excursio, onis. f. 706 *a sally.*

Excusatio, onis. f. 659 *a defence.*

Excuso, as. 871 *to excuse.*

Excutia, f. *dashing or shaking together, from* excutio.

Excutio, cussi, cussum, cutere. 404 *to shake out, of* ex & quatio *to shake.*

Exdorsuo, as. 436 *to pull out the backbone, of* ex *and* dorsum *the back.*

Execrabilis, le. 828 *execrable.*

Execror, atus sum, ari. 800 *to curse, to detest, of* ex *and* sacro *to dedicate.*

Execution,

Executio, onis. f. 664 *execution.*
Exedo, di, sum, dere. *to eate up, of* ex *and* edo idem.
Exemplar, aris. n. 770 *a copy, a pattern, or representation of a thing.*
Exemplum, n. 752 *an example, a copy, as* exemplum epistolæ, *the copy of a letter.*
Exeo, ivi, ire. 447 *to goe out.*
Exequiæ, arum. f. pl. 960 *funerall rites or solemnities.*
Exentero, as. 436 *to unbowell.*
Exequor, ecutus sum, equi. 807 *to execute, to accompliſh, of* ex *and* sequor *to follow.*
Exerceo, ui, itum, ere. 491 *to exerciſe, of* ex *and* arceo *to drive away.*
Exercitus, us. m. 697 *an army. from* exerceo.
Exero, ui, tum, ere. *to draw out, to put forth, of* ex & sero *to set in order.*
Exerto, as. *to put forth, of* exero.
Exertus, a, um. 559 *thruſt out.*
Exhalatio, onis. f. 58 *an exhation.*
Exhalo, as. 328 *to breathe out, of* ex *and* halo idem.
Exhæredo, as. 605 *to diſ-inherit, of* ex *and* hæres *an heire.*
Exhaurio, hausi, stum. ire. *to draw out, of* ex *and* haurio *to draw.*
Exhibeo, ui, itum, ere. 33. 927 *to give out, of* ex *and* habeo.
Exhilaro, as. 440 *to make merry, of* ex *and* hilaris *merry.*
Exigo, egi, actum, igere. 864 *to require, to exact, to drive away, of* ex *and* ago *to doe.*
Exiguus, a, um. 14 *little.*
Exilio, ui, ultum, ire. *to leap out, of* ex *and* salio.
Exilire gaudio, *to be exceedingly joyfull.*
Exilis, le. 524 *ſlender, ſmall.*
Exilium, n. *baniſhment.*
Eximius, a, um. 726 *excellent, choice, ſelected, from* eximo.
Eximo, emi, emptum, imere. 84 *to take out, to draw out, of* ex *and* emo *to buy.*
Exinanio, ivi, itum, ire. *to leſſen, of* ex *and* inanis *void.*
Exiſtimo, as. 928 *to think, to judge, of* ex *and* æſtimo *to eſteem.*
Exiſto, extiti, stere. 19 *to be.*
Exitiosus, a, um. *hurtfull, from* exitium.
Exitium, n. 157 *utter ruine.* } *from* exeo
Exitus, us. m. 547. 953 } *to goe out an iſſue or event.*
Exlex, legis. m. & f. *an outlaw, of* ex *and* lex *the law.*
Exoculo, as. *to pull out the eies.* } *from* ex *and*
Exoculus, a, um. } oculus *an eie. without eies.*
Exodium, n. *an end.*
Exoleſco, levi. 443 *to grow out of uſe, of* ex *and* oleſco, *from* oleo.
Exonero, as. 573 *to empty, to unload.*
Exorbito, as. 459 *to goe out of the way, of* ex *and* orbita *a path.*
Exorciſmus, m. gr. *an adjuration, or conjuring.*
Exordium, n. 752 *a beginning, of* ex *and* ordior *to begin.*
Exorior, ortus sum, oriri. 966 *to grow up.*
Exorno, as. 753 *to adorne.*
Exoro, as, are. *to obtaine by entreaty, of* ex *and* oro *to entreat or beſeech.*
Exos, ſſis. 166 *the laxe.*

Exoſſo, as. *to pull the bones out, from* exoſſis.

Exoſsis, *e. without bones, of* ex *and* os, oſsis *a bone.*

Exoſus, a, um. 913 *hated, or hating, from* ex *and* odi *to hate.*

Expalleſco, pallui, palleſcere. *to waxe pale, of* ex *and* paleſco idem.

Expando, di, ſum, ere. 19 *to ſpread out.*

Expecto, as. 977 *to look for, of* ex *and* ſpecto *to behold.*

Expedio, ivi, ire. 430 *to unlooſe.*

Expedit, 678 *it is expedient.*

Expeditio, onis. f. 704 *a voyage, quick diſpatch, ſetting out to warre.* } *from* expedio *to diſpatch.*

Expeditus, a, um. 487 *ready.* } *from* expedio *to diſpatch.*

Expendo, di, ſum, dere. 854 *to weigh, to conſider, of* ex *and* pendo.

Expenſa, f. 854 *expenſe, charge, of* expendo.

Expergefacio, eci, actum, ere. 576 *to awaken.*

Expergiſcor, perrectus ſum, pergiſci. 576 *to awake.*

Experientia, æ. f. *experience, triall, from* experior.

Experior, pertus ſum, periri. 657 *to try, to prove.*

Expers, tis. 70 *void of, one that hath no part.*

Expertus, a, um. 355 *expert.*

Expio, as. 641 *to purge by ſacrifice.*

Expiro, as. *to dye, to breathe out, of* ex *and* ſpiro *to breathe.*

Explano, as. 531 *to expound, from* ex *and* planus *plaine.*

Explico, as, ui, itum. 463 *to unfold, from* ex *and* plico *to fold.*

Explodo, ſi, ſum, dere. *to hiſſe out, of* ex *and* plaudo.

Explorator, oris. m. 705 *a ſcout.*

Exploro, as. 927 *to try, of* ex *and* ploro *to bewaile.*

Expolio, ivi, itum, ire. *to poliſh, to make neat, of* ex *and* polio idem.

Expono, ſui, ſitum, nere. 420 *to declare, to expound, of* ex *and* pono.

Expoſtulatio, onis. f. 870 *a debating.*

Expoſtulo, as. *to quarrell about ſomething, of* ex *and* poſtulo *to require.*

Exprimo, preſsi, preſſum, primere. 952 *to expreſſe, of* ex *and* premo *preſſe.*

Exprobro, as. 876 *to upbraid, from* ex *and* probrum *diſhoneſty.*

Expromo, pſi, ptum, ere. 748 *draw out.*

Expugno, as. 719 *to vanquiſh, expell, to beat downe, of* ex *and* pugno *to fight.*

Expungo, xi, ctum, ere. 731 *blot out.*

Expurgo, as. 414 *to cleanſe.*

Exquiſitè, 807 *curiouſly, from* exquiſitus *exquiſite, curious, and comes from* exquiro.

Exquiro, quiſivi, quiſitum, quirere. 465 *to ſearch out, of* ex *and* quæro.

Exſanguis, e. 338 *bloudleſſe.*

Exſectus, a, um. 184 *gelded.*

Exſiccatus, a, um. 497 *dried.*

Exſicco, as. 350 *to dry.*

Exſolutus, a, um. 723 *paid.*

Exſtructus, a, um. 428 *ſet, build*

Exſudo, as. 250 *to drop downe.*

Exſugo, is, ere. 268 *to ſucke out*

Extirpo, as. *to root out, from*

and ſtirps *the ſtump of a tree.*

Exta, orum.n.pl. 276 *the bowels or entrailes.*

Extaſis, is *or* eos.f.gr. *a tranſe.*

Extemplò, *by and by, forthwith, preſently.*

Extempore, 752 *on a ſudden.*

Extendo, di, ſum, dere. *to ſtretch out, of* ex *and* tendo.

Extenuo, as. 891 *to diminiſh.*

Extermino, as. *to caſt out, and properly out of ones bounds, of* ex *and* terminò *to bound, of* terminus *a bound.*

Externè, 692 *from without:* externus, a, um. ib. *forraine.*

Exterus, a, um. *outward, forraine, from* extra.

Extimus, a, um. *compared* extra, exterior, extimus, *outmoſt.*

Extinctus, a, um. 46 *put out.*

Extinguo, xi, ctum, guere. *to quench.*

Extirpo, as. 801 *to root out.*

Extollo, tuli, elatum, extollere. 140 *to extoll, to praiſe, of* ex *and* tollo *to lift up.*

Extò, titi, tare. 83 *to be extant, to ſtand out, of* ex *and* ſto *to ſtand.*

Extorqueo, ſi, tum, quere. *to wreſt away, of* ex *and* torqueo *to wreſt.*

Extortis, is. m. 672 *a baniſhed man.*

Extortus, a, um. *wreſted out by violence, from* extorqueo.

Extra, 642 *without.*

Extraho, xi, ctum, ere. 433 *to draw out.*

Extraneus, a, um. 605 *forraine, ſtrange, from* extra ſupra.

Extraordinarius, a, um. 734 *extraordinary.*

Extrarius, a, um. 827 *ſtrange.*

Extremitas, atis. f. 458 *extremity, or the outſide of any thing, from* extremus *extreme.*

Extremus, a, um. 333 *the laſt, the outermoſt, from* extra.

Extrico, as. *to ſhake off all lets, or difficulties.*

Extrinſecùs, 109 *outmoſt.*

Extrudo, ſi, ſum, dere. *to thruſt out, of* ex *and* trudo *to thruſt.*

Exubero, as. *to abound, of* ex *and* uber *plentifull.*

Exulcero, as. 318 *to gall, to fret, of* ex *and* ulcero idem, *from* ulcus *a boile.*

Exul, ulis. m. & f. 672 *one that is baniſhed.*

Exulo, as. 672 *to be baniſhed from* exul.

Exultò, as. 373 *to rejoyce exceedingly, of* ex *and* ſalto. Vid. in S.

Exundatio, onis. f. 69 *a land-floud.*

Exuo, ui, utum, uere. 510 *to put off.*

Exurgo, rexi, rectum, gere. 28. 440 *to ariſe out of, of* ex *and* ſurgo.

Exuviæ, arum. f. pl. 213 *any thing caſt off, prey, pillage, from* exuo.

F. ante *A.*

FAba, f. 128 *a beane.*

Faber, bri. m. 526 *a Smith.*

Faber lignarius, *a Carpenter.*

Fabrefacio, feci, factum, facere. *to make, of* faber *and* facio.

Fabricenſis, is. m. *a chiefe Smith, from* faber.

Fabrica, æ. f. *a frame, or building, from* faber.

Fabrico, as. 526 *to make, to invent, from* fabrica.

Fabula, f. 784 *a fable, a tale.*

Facesso, cessi, cessum, cessere. 835 *to depart, to doe, as* molestiam facessere, *to trouble, from* facio.

Facetus, a, um. 842 *witty in jesting.*

Facetiæ, arum. f. pl. 941 *merry words, from* facetus.

Facies, ei. f. 578 *the face, or countenance.*

Facilè, 280 *easily.*

Facilis, le. *easie, from* facio.

Facinorosus, a, um. 668 *villanous.*

Facinus, oris. n. 798 *a wicked fact, or notable deed.*

Facio, feci, factum, facere. 6 24. 37 *to doe, to cause.*

Factio, onis f. 691 *a faction.*

Factiosus, a, um. *contentious, from* factio supra.

Factitius, a, um. 442 *made of, or like to, of* facio.

Factum, n. 892 *an action, a deed.*

Factus, a, um. 17 *done.*

Facula, æ. f. 746 *a small torch, diminutive from* fax.

Facultas, atis. f. *power, liberty, from* facilis.

Facultates, um. f. pl. 608 *wealth.*

Facundus, a, um. 752 *eloquent.*

Fæculentus, a, um. 441 *impure.*

Fæx, cis. f. 447 *dregs, or sediment.*

Fagus, gi. f. 111 *a beech-tree.*

Falco, onis. m. 148 *a Falcon.*

Falernum vinum, n. *Muscadine.*

Fallacia, f. *deceit, from* fallax 478 *deceitfull.*

Fallo, fefelli, falsum, fallere. 918 *to deceive.*

Falsus, a, um. 357 *false, of* fallo.

Falx, cis. f. 395 *a hooke, a sicle.*

Fama, f. 836 *fame, good name.*

Famelicus, a, um. 410 *hungry.*

Fames, is. f. *hunger.*

Familia, f. 609 *an houshold.*

Familiaris, e. 927 *familiar.*

Familiaritas, atis. f. *familiarity, of* familiaris *familiar, from* familia.

Famulus, m. 609 *a servant.*

Famulor, atus sum, ari. *to serve.*

Fanaticus, a, um. *mad, frantick.*

Fanum, n. 642 *a temple.*

Far, ris. n. 444 *bread-corne.*

Farcimen, inis. n. 421 *a gut, a pudding, a sausage, from* farcio.

Farcio, si, tum, cire. 572 *to stuffe.*

Farina, f. 404 *meale, flower.*

Faris vel fare, fari. 230 *to speake.*

Farrago, inis. f. 130 *a mixture, a rude heap.*

Fas, 846 *through all cases, right, lawfull.*

Fasces, 840 *dignity.*

Fascia, f. 228 *a swadling band.*

Fasciculus, i. m. 169 *a bundle.*

Fascino, as. 186 *to bewitch.*

Fascinum, n. 793 *a charme, from* fascino.

Fascis, is. m. 529 *a sheafe, a faggot*

Fastidio, ivi, itum, ire. 291 *to loath, from* fastidium.

Fasti, orum. m. pl. 779 *registers.*

Fastidium, n. 374 *contempt, disdaine.*

Fastigiatus, a, um. 618 *pinnacled*

Fastigium, n. *the height, the top.*

Fastigio, as. *to set a top to from* fastigium.

Fastus, us. m. 509 *pride, haughtinesse.*

Fatalis, e. 969 *fatall.*

Fatco

Fateor, fassus sum, fateri. 926 *to confesse.*
Fatigo, as. 350 *to weary.*
Fatisco, cere. 469 *to faint, to tire, to chap.*
Fatum, n. 977 *destiny, death.*
Fatuus, a, um. 725 *foolish.*
Faux, cis. f. 301 *a jaw.*
Faveo, vi, tum, vere. 912 *to favour, of favor favour.*
Favilla, f. 45 *hot embers.*
Faunus, m. 239 *satyrs.*
Favonius, m. 56 *a west-wind.*
Favor, oris. m. 906 *favour.*
Faustus, a, um. 881 *luckie, fortunate.*
Favus, m. 219 *an honey-combe.*
Fax, cis. f. 746 *a torch.*
Faxo, 997 *to doe, from* facio.

F. ante *E.*

FEbris, is. f. 310 *a feaver.*
Febricito, as. *to be sick of a feaver, from* febris.
Februarius, m. 780 *the moneth February.*
Februo, as. *to purge by a kind of sacrifice.*
Fecialis, m. 693 *an herald.*
Fel, fellis. n. 271 *gall.*
Felicito, as. *to make happy, from* felix.
Felis, is. m. & f. 211 *a cat.*
Felix, icis. *all gend.* 912 *happy.*
Femoralia, um. n. pl. 512 *breeches, from* femur.
Femur, oris. n. 256 *a thigh.*
Fenestra, f. 550 *a window.*
Fera, f. 189 *a wild beast.*
Feralis, e. 964 *brutish. from* fera.
Ferax, acis. *all gend.* 388 *fruitfull.*
Ferculum, n. 554 *a dish of meat, a messe of meat.*
Ferè, 306 *almost, also usually, commonly.*
Ferens, tis. *all gend.* 460 *suffering.*
Feretrum, n. 461 *a beere or coffin, from* fero.
Feriæ, arum. f. pl. 887 *holy-daies.*
Ferina, f. *venison.*
Ferio, percussi, rire. 177 *to strike.*
Fermè, 41 *almost.*
Fermentatus, a, um. 407 *leavened.*
Fermentum, n. *leaven.*
Fero, tuli, latum, ferre. 48. 121. 127 *to beare, to endure.*
Ferocitas, atis. f. 196 *cruelty, fiercenesse, from* ferox.
Ferox, ocis. *all gend.* 176 *cruell.*
Ferramentum, n. *an hot iron.*
Ferreus, a, um. 393 *of iron.*
Ferrugo, inis. f. 98 *iron-rust.*
Ferrumino, as *to solder.*
} *from* ferrum.
Ferrum, n. 98 531 *iron.*
Fertilis, le. *fruitfull.*
Ferula, f. 728 *a ferule.*
Ferveo, vi, vere. 432 *to be hot.*
Fervidè, 998 *fervently.*
Fervidus, a, um. *hot.*
} *of* fervor.
Ferunt, 124 *they report.*
Fervor, oris. m. *burning heat.*
Ferus, a, um. 154. 201 *wild, fierce.*
Fessus, a, um. 884 *weary.*
Festino, as. 946 *to make haste.*
Festivitas, atis. f. 635 *solemnity.*
Festivus, a, um. 842 *merry, pleasant, from* festum.
Festuca, f. 225 *a moat.*

Festum, n. 632 *a feast.*
Feudum, n. *land held in villenage.*

F. ante *I.*

FIber, bri. m. 212 *a beaver.*
Fibra, f. 105 *a little vein or string, properly in vegetables.*
Fibula, f. 515 *a button.*
Ficedula, æ. f. 155 *a kind of little bird, from* ficus *and* edo.
Fictus, a, um. 784 *feigned.*
Ficus, us. f. 111 *a fig-tree, or figge.*
Fidejussio, onis. f. 666 *a borrowing, of* fides *faith, and* jussio *a command, of* jubeo.
Fidelia, f. 535 *an earthen pot, or Carpenters chalk-line.*
Fidelis, le. 919 *faithfull, loyall, of* fides.
Fides, ei. f. 558 *faith, credit.*
Fides, ium. f. pl. 776 *a violl.*
Fido, fisus sum, dere. 746 *to beleeve.*
Fiducia, f. *trust, confidence, from* fidus.
Fidus, a, um. 919 *faithfull, from* fides.
Figlinus, a, um. 535 *of a potter, from* figulus.
Figmentum, n. 162 *a forged tale, from* fingo *to faine.*
Figo, xi, xum, gere. 704 *to fasten.*
Figulus, m 535 *a potter.*
Figura, f. 751. 757 *shape, likenesse.*
Figuro, as. 21 *to shape.*
Filia, f. 597 *a daughter.*
Filius, m. 597 *a son.*
Filum, n. 498 *a thread.*
Fimbria, f. 518 *the hem of a garment.*
Fimus, m. 387 *dung.*
Findo, fidi, fissum, findere. 529 *to cleave.*
Fingo, finxi, fictum, fingere. 535. 754 *to counterfeit, to make, to faine.*
Finio, ivi, itum, ire. 965 *to end, of* finis.
Finis, is. m. & f. 804 *an end, a border.*
Finitimus, a, um. 689 *bordering on, from* finis.
Finio, onis. m. *a Finlander.*
Fio, factus sum, fieri. 42. 52. 92 *to be made, to become.*
Firmamentum, n. 31 *the firmament, from* firmus.
Firmus, a, um. 468 *stable, strong.*
Firmo, as. 355 *to strengthen, from* firmus.
Fiscella, f. 450 *a muzzle.*
Fiscina, f. 433 *a strainer.*
Fiscus, m. 682 *a Kings Treasury or Exchequer, a bag of mony.*
Fissura, f. 504 *a rending, of* findo.
Fistuca, f. 551 *a sledge.*
Fistula, f. 775 *a pipe.*
Fistulo, as. *to pipe, from* fistula.
Fixus, a, um. 43 *fixed.*

F. ante *L.*

FLabrum, n. 464 *a blast of wind.*
Flaccesco, ere. 106 *to wither, to grow flaggy, from* flaccus, *having long and flaggy eares.*
Flaccus, a, um. 284 *long eared.*
Flagello, as. 398 *to whip, from* flagellum *a whip, and it comes from* flagrum, 409 idem.
Flagitator, oris. m. 874 *an importunate asker.*
Flagito, as, are. 366 *to aske earnestly.*
Flagitium, n. 794 *an hainous offence.*

Flagro,

Flagro, as. *to burne with a flame, to be enflamed.*
Flagrum, n. *a whip, a ſcourge.*
Flamen, inis. m. 47. 60 *an heathen prieſt.*
Flamma, f. 643 *a flame.*
Flammo, as. 45 *to flame, of* flamma.
Flatus, us. m. 80 *a blaſt.*
Flavus, a, um. 338 *yellow.*
Flecto, xi, xum, ctere. 451. 478 *to bow or bend.*
Fleo, vi, tum, re. 890 *to weep.*
Fletus, us. m. 331 *weeping, from* fleo.
Flexus, us. m. 190 *a bending.*
Floccus, m. 497 *a locke of wooll.*
Floccipendo, di, ſum, dere. *to eſteem lightly, of* flocci *a lock of wooll,* and pendo *to eſteem.*
Flo, flas. 55 *to blow.*
Flora, f. *the goddeſſe of flowers.*
Florenus, m. 494 *a Floren.*
Flos, floris. m. 115. 416 *a flower.*
Fluctuo, as. 466 *to be toſſed, from* fluctus *a wave.*
Fluctus, us. m. 466 *a wave.*
Flumen, inis. n. 66 *a river, from* fluo.
Fluentum, n. 70 *a floud.* } *from* fluvius.
Fluidus, a, um. 26 *flowing.* } *from* fluvius.
Fluvitialis, le. 166 *of a river.* } *from* fluvius.
Fluo xi, xum, ere. 70. 75 *to flow.*
Fluvius, m. *a river, from* fluo.
Fluxus, a, um 966 *fleeting.*
Fluxus, us. 68 *a fading, of* fluo.

F. ante O.

Focaria, f. *a kitchen wench, from* focus.
Focillo, as. 55 *to cheriſh.*
Focus, m. 431 *a chimney hearth.*
Fodico, as. 205 *to digge up, from* fodio.
Fodina, f. 94 *a myne, from* fodio.
Fodio, di, ſſum, dere. 381 *to digge.*
Fœcundus, a, um. *plentifull, fruitfull.*
Fœdifragus, a, um. *breaking of a league, of* fœdus *a league, and* frango *to breake.*
Fœda, f. *a milch Cow.*
Fœdus, eris. n. 689 *a truce, a covenant, a league.*
Fœdus, a, um. 828 *filthy, foule, vile.*
Fœmina, f. 829 *a woman.*
Fœmineus, a, um. 513 *belonging to a woman.*
Fœnerator, oris. m. 864 *an uſurer, from* fœnus *uſury.*
Fœniculum, n. *fennell, from* fœnum *hay.*
Fœnile, n. 418 *a hay-ricke, of* fœnum.
Fœnum, n. 418 *hay.*
Fœnus, oris. n. *uſury.*
Fœteo, ui, ere. 328 *to ſtinke, from* fœtor *an ill ſmell.*
Fœtus, us. m. 417 *the young of any thing.*
Folium, n. 110 *a leafe.*
Folia luſoria. *cards.*
Follis, is. m. 531 *a paire of bellowes.*
Fomentatio, onis. f. 791 *fomentation.*
Fomentum, n. *an aſſwaging, from* fomes.
Fomes, itis. m 743 *fuell, nouriſhment, from* foveo.
Fons, tis. m. 65 *a well, a ſpring.*
Foramen, inis. n. 210 *an hole,*

from foro *to pierce.*
Foratilis, le. *full of holes, from* foro.
Foro, as. 527 *to pierce.*
Foràs, 80 *out of doores.*
Forcipes, um. m. pl. 531 *the clawes of a crab-fish, a paire of tongs.*
Forda, æ. f. 417 *a cow great with calfe.*
Fore, *to be hereafter.*
Forfex, icis. f. 504 *a paire of shears, or sciffors.*
Forensia, um. n. pl. *court businesse.*
Fores, ium. f. pl. 543 *a doore.*
Fori, orum. n. pl. 463 *the hatches of a ship.*
Forica, f. 624 *a jakes.*
Forinsecus, 791 *without, from foras.*
Foris, 224 *abroad.*
Forma, f. 21 *forme, beauty.*
Formator, oris. m. 732 *an informer.*
Formica, f. 221 *an emmet or pismire.*
Formido, as. 369 *to feare.*
Formido, inis. f. 369 *feare.*
Formidolosè, 202 *hideously.*
Formo, as, are. 116 *to shape, from forma.*
Formosus, a, um. 278 *well shaped.*
Formula, æ. f. 751 *a forme.*
Fornax, acis. f. 549 *an oven or furnace.*
Fornicatio, onis. f. *fornication, whoredome.*
Fornicatus, a, um. 551 *arched.*
Fornix, icis. f. *a vault, a brothell-house.*
Forpex, icis. m. *a paire of sciffors.*
Fors, abl. forte. 970 *hap, chance, fortune.*
Forsan, 5 *peradventure.*
Fortassè, 155 *perhaps.*
Fortè, *by chance, happely.*
Fortis, e. *all gend.* 880 *strong, valiant.*
Fortitudo, inis. f. *valour, courage, from* fortis *valiant.*
Fortuitus, a, um. 971 *by chance.*
Fortuna, f. 970 *fortune.*
Fortuno, as. *to make happy, from* fortuna.
Foruli, orum. m. 796 *chests.*
Forum, n. 616 *a market-place, or pleading-place.*
Fossa, f. 614 *a ditch, from* fodio.
Fovea, f. 423 *a ditch.*
Foveo, vi, tum, vere. 127 *to cherish.*

F. ante *R.*

FRaces, ium. f. pl. 383 *lees.*
Fracidus, a, um. 118 *rotten ripe.*
Fraudo, as. *to deceive.*
Fraudulentus, a, um. } *of* fraus. *deceitfull.*
Frænum, n. 451 *a bridle.*
Fraga, orum. n. pl. 123 *strawberries.*
Fragilis, le. 939 *fraile, brittle.* } *of* frango
Fragor, oris. m. 59 *a noise, a cracking.* } *to breake*
Fragro, as. 587 *to smell sweet.*
Fragrantia, f. 328 *a sweet smell from* fragro.
Framea, f. 713 *a short speare, a javelin.*
Frango, fregi, fractum, frangere. 121 *to breake.*
Frangibulum, n. 497 *a beak, from* frango.

Frater,

Frater, tris. 601 *a brother.*
Fratria, f. *a brothers wife.*
Fraudo, as. 918 *to deceive.* } *from*
Fraudulentus, a, um. 355 } fraus.
deceitfull.
Fraus, dis. f. 918 *deceit, guile.*
Fraxinus, f. 111 *an ash-tree.*
Fremo, ui, itum, ere. 893 *to chafe, gnash the teeth.*
Frendens, tis. *all gend.* 426 *raging.*
Frequenter, 733 *frequently, from*
frequens 623 *often.*
Fretum, n. 75 *a narrow sea.*
Friabilitas, tis. f. 100 *brittleneſſe.*
Frico, as, ui, tum, are. 582 *to rub.*
Fricti o, onis. f. 791 *a rubbing.*
Frigeo, ere. 321 *to be cold, from*
frigidus *cold.*
Frigidarium, n. *a cold* } *of frigid*
place in the bath. } 26 *cold.*
Frigiditas, atis. f. *cold-*
neſſe.
Frigo, xi, xum, gere. 431 *to fry.*
Frigus, oris. n. 59 *cold.*
Fringilla, f. *a bull-finch.*
Fringulo, as. 160 *to chatter like a hough.*
Frio, as. 81 *to crumble.*
Fritillus, m. 941 *a paſſage boxe.*
Fritinnio, is, ire. 160 *to chirp.*
Frivolus, a, um. 831 *frivolous, vaine.*
Frixus, a, um. 437 *fried.*
Frondeus, a, um. 522 *of a greene leafe.*
Frons, dis. f. 107 *a green leafe.*
Frons, tis. m. 255 *a forehead.*
Frontiſpicium, n. 540 *a frontiſpiece.*
Fructifer, ra, rum. 112 *fruitfull.*
Fructus, us. m. 117 *the fruit of any thing.*
Frugalis, le. 851 *thrifty.*
Frugalitas, atis. f. *thriftineſs, from*
frugalis *thrifty, and it is from* frugi idem.
Frumentum, n. 217 *all manner of bread-corne.*
Fruor, fructus ſum, frui. 366 *to enjoy.*
Fruſtra, 803 *in vaine.*
Fruſtratio, onis. f. 363 *diſappointment.*
Fruſtror, atus ſum, ari. *to deceive, from* fruſtra.
Fruſtrum, n. 260 *a fragment, a piece, as* fruſtrum panis, *a piece of bread.*
Frutex, icis. m. 138 *a ſhrub.*
Fruticeſco, ere. 394 *to grow as ſhrubs, from* frutex.
Frutico, as, are. *to grow as ſhrubs, from* frutex.
Frux, gis. f. 127 *fruit.*

F. ante *u.*

Fucatus, a, um. *painted, counterfeit, from* fucus *painting.*
Fuco, as, are. 578 *to colour with paint.*
Fucus, m. 219 *a drone.*
Fuga, f. 445 *flight.*
Fugio, gi, gitum, gere. 716 *to flie.*
Fugo, as. 715 *to put to flight, from* fuga *flight.*
Fulcio, ſi, tum, cire. 538 *to underprop, to ſupport.*
Fulcrum, n. 538 *a prop, a ſupporter, from* fulcio.
Fulgeo, ſi, gere. 63 *to ſhine, to gliſter.*
Fulgur, uris. n. 58 *lightning.*
Fulguro, as. 62 *to lighten.*

Fulica,

Fulica, f. 151 *a kind of bird.*
Fuliginosus, a, um *smoakie, sooty, from* fuligo 47 *soot.*
Fullo, onis. m. 323 *a Fuller.*
Fulmen, inis. n. *a thunder-bolt.*
Fulmino, as. 62 *to thunder.*
Fultura, æ. f. 259 *an upholder, a prop.*
Fulvus, a, um. 337 *a deep yellow.*
Fumo, as. 744 } *to smoake.*
Fumigo, as. 744 }
Fumus, m. 47 *smoake.*
Funambulus, m. *a rope-dancer, of* funis *a rope, and* ambulo *to walke.*
Functus, a, um. 983 *performed.*
Funda, f. 712 *a sling.*
Fundamentum, n. 4 *a foundation, a ground-worke, from* fundo *to lay a foundation.*
Fundibularius, m. *a Slinger.*
Funditùs, *utterly, from the foundation.*
Fundo, as. 536 *to found, to build.*
Fundo, fudi, fusum, fundere. 100 *to poure out.*
Fundulus, m. 166 *a gudgeon.*
Fundum, n. *a bottome.*
Fundus, m. 386 *ground.*
Funebris, e. 960 } *deadly, of*
Funestus, a, um. 959 } funus.
Fungor, ctus sum, gi. 652 *to execute, to discharge.*
Fungus, gi. m. 141 *a toad-stoole.*
Funis, is. m. 389 *a rope.*
Funus, eris. n. 959 *a funerall.*
Furor, atus sum. *to steale, of* fur *a thiefe.*
Fur, uris. m. & f. 669 *a thiefe, a pilferer.*
Furca, f. 418 *a forke, a gallowes.*
Furcifer, eri. *a slave that carries the gallowes, of* furca *and* fero.
Furfur, uris. m. 404 *bran.*
Furiæ, f. pl. *bellish furies, from* furor *fury.*
Furiosus, a, um. 805 *furious.*
Furnus, m. 408 *a furnace.*
Furo, is, cre. 893 *to rage.*
Furor, aris vel are. 867 *to steale.*
Furor, oris. m. 397 *fury, rage.*
Furtim, 919 *by stealth.*
Furtum, ti. n. 867 *theft.*
Furvus, a, um. 334 *darke, blacke.*
Fuscina, f. 433 *a flesh-forke.*
Fuscus, a, um. 334 *browne.*
Fusè, *largely, abundantly, from* fundo *to poure out.*
Fustigo, as. *to beat with clubs, of* fustis.
Fustis, is. m. 180 *a club.*
Fusus, m. 498 *a spindle.*
Futilis, le. 838 *given to foolish babling.*
Futurus, a, um. 345 *that is to come.*

G. ante A.

GAlbula, æ. f. 153 *a bird called a Woodwall.*
Galea, f. 699 *a helmet.*
Galerus, m. 481 *a hat.*
Galbulus, li. m 153 *a Flaxe-finch.*
Galla, f. 122 *a gall.*
Gallicinium, n. *cockes-crowing, of* gallus *and* cano *to sing.*
Gallina, f. 160 *a hen.*
Gallo-pavus, m. 150 *a french peacocke.*
Gallus, m. 159 *a cocke.*
Gangræna, f. 316 *a gangrene, a kind of fretting sore.*
Ganeo, onis. m. 827 *a rioter, a ruffian.*

Ganeum,

Ganeum, n. *a ſtewes.*
Gannio, ivi, itum, ire. 203 *to grin as a dogge.*
Gargarizo, as. 361 *to waſh the vther throat.*
Garrio, ivi, itum, ire. 160 *to bab-*
Garrulus, a, um. *that babbleth, of nio.*
Gaudeo, gavisus ſum. 366 *to re-*
Gaudium, n. 366 *joy.*
Gausape, is. f. 450 *a ſaddle-cloath.*
Gaza, f. 682 *riches, treaſure.*
Gazophylacium, n. gr. *a treaſury.*

G. ante *E.*

Ghenna, f. 989 *hell.*
Gelaſco, as. 52 *to freeze. from*
Gelidus, a, um. 41 *cold.*
Genu, n. *through all caſes*, 54 *froſt.*
Gemelli, orum. 597 *twins.*
Gemino, as. 751 *to double.*
Geminus, a, um. 407 *double, twins.*
Gemitus, us. m. 331 *mourning.*
Gemma, f. 89. 117 *a precious ſtone.*
Gemo, ui, itum, ere 890 *to lament.*
Gena, f. 249 *the cheeke.*
Genealogia, f. gr. *a genealogy, a de-*
ſcription of ones pedigree.
Gener, eri. m. 593 *a ſon-in law.*
Generalis, le. *generall, univerſall,*
from genus *a kind.*
Genero, as. *to beget.*
Generoſus, a, um. 895 *noble, ge-*
nerous.
Genialis, le. *pleaſant, merry, from*
genius ones diſpoſition.
Genitor, oris. m. 600 *a father, of*
gigno.
Genius, m. *ones nature, humour, or diſpoſition: alſo ones good or bad Angel.*
Gens, tis. f. 689 *a nation.*
Genitrix, icis. f. 228 *a mother, of* gigno.
Gentiana, æ. f. 135 *the herb Gentian.*
Gentilis, le. 641 *gentiliſh, heatheniſh, from* gens.
Gentiliſmus, 963 *gentiliſme.*
Genu, *through all caſes ſing.* n. pl. genua, 256 *a knee.*
Genuinus, a, um. 786 *peculiar, naturall.*
Genus, eris. n. 22, 222 *a kind, a ſtocke.*
Geographia, f. gr. *a deſcription of the earth.*
Geographus, i. m. 783 *a Geographer.*
Geometra, æ. m. 757 *a Geometrician.*
Geometria, æ. f. gr. *a meaſuring the earth.*
Geraria, f. *a ſhip of burden, a buſſe tongued body, from* gero.
Germanus, a, um. 601 *come of the ſame ſtocke.*
Germanus, m. 586 *a German.*
Germen, inis. n. 382 *a young ſprig.*
Germino, as, are. *to branch out, to bloome, from* germen.
Gero, ſſi, ſtum, rere 677 *to beare.*
Geſta, orum. n. pl. *the acts of Princes or people, from* gero.
Geſticulator, oris m. 951 *that uſeth much geſture, a mimicke, from* geſticulor *to uſe much geſture.*
Geſtio, ivi, itum, ire. 366 *to leap through joy.*
Geſto, as. 596 *to weare, to beare.*

Geſtus,

Gestus,us.m. 751 *ones gesture, of* gero,

G. ante *I.*

Gibbosus,a,um. 175 *boss-backed.*
Gibbus,m. 285 *a great swelling, a bunch in the backe.*
Gibbus,a,um. *of carnation colour.*
Gigas,antis.m. 238 *a giant.*
Gigno, genui, genitum, gignere. 599 *to beget.*
Gilvus, a, um, 338 *a whitish yellow.*
Gingiva,f. 298 *the gums.*
Girgillus,m. 498 *a reele.*

G. ante *L.*

Glaber,ra, rum. 164 *smooth.*
Glabresco, es, ere. 203 *to waxe bald.*
Glabro,as *to smooth, from* glaber *smooth.*
Glacialis,le. 76 *icie, of* glacies.
Glacies,ei f. 54 *ice.*
Gladius,m. 701 *a sword.*
Glandula,æ.f. 315 *a coare in the flesh.*
Glans,dis.f 122 *mast, an acorne.*
Glarea,æ.f. 82 *gravell.*
Glaucoma,tis.n. *sorenesse in the eyes.*
Glaucus,a,um. *gray.*
Gleba,æ.f. 81 *a turfe, a clod.*
Glessum,n. 124 *amber.*
Glis,ris.m. 208 *a dormouse.*
Glis,issis.f. *potters clay.*
Glis,tis. *a thistle.*
Glisco, cere. 45 *to waxe fat, to shine.*
Globulus,li.m. 515 *a knot,* 943 *rebounding stones, of* globus.
Globus,m. 759 *any round thing, globe.*
Glocito,as. 160 *to clocke as hens doe.*
Glomero,as. 490 *to heap together, to gather round, from* glomus.
Glomus,m. 499 *a clew.*
Gloria,æ.f. 996 *glory, renowne.*
Glorior, atus sum, ari. 840 *boast.*
Glos,ris.f. 593 *a sister-in-law.*
Glossa,æ.f. *an exposition.*
Glubo, bi, bitum, bere. 110 *peele.*
Gluma,æ.f. 127 *a huske or hull.*
Gluten,inis.n. 536 *glew.*
Glutio, ivi, itum, ire. 560 *to swallow.*
Gluto, onis. *a glutton.*
Glycerrhiza,æ.f. *Liquoras.*

G. ante *N.*

Gnarus,a,um. 355 *skilfull.*
Gnatho, onis.m. 680 *a flatterer.*
Gnavus,a,um. 888 *quick, active.*
Gnoma,atis.n. *a sentence.*
Gnomon, onis.m. 772 *the pin of a diall.*

G. ante *O.*

Gobio,nis.m. 166 *a gudgeon.*
Gossipium,n. 503 *cotton.*

G. ante *R.*

Grabatum, n. 574 *a little bed or couch.*
Gracilis,le. 278 *thin, slender.*
Gracillo,as. 160 *to cackle.*
Graculus,m. 160 *a Jackdaw.*
Gradarius, a, um. 454 *that goeth softly, of* gradus.
Gradarius equus, *an ambling horse.*

Gradatim, 737 *leisurely.*
Gradior, gressus sum, } *from gradus.*
adi. 172 *to goe.*
Gradus, us. m. 23 *a step, a degree.*
Græcus, a, um. 759 *greekish.*
Graius, a, um. *belonging to Greece.*
Grallator, oris. m. 944 *a stalker.*
Grallatorius, a, um. *belonging to*
it, of grallæ.
Grallæ, arum. f. 944 *stilts.*
Gramen, inis. n. 419 *grasse.*
Grammatica, f. *grammer.*
Granarium, n. 622 *a garner to*
p corne in, a granary, from gra-
n graine.
Grandævus, a, um. *very old, from*
ndis great, and ævum an age.
Grandino, as. 50 *to haile.*
Grandis, e. 198 *great.*
Grando, inis. f. 52 *haile.*
Granum, n. 127. 762 *a graine.*
Graphicè, *neatly, elegantly.*
Graphium, n. gr. 731 *a pen.*
Grassator, oris. m. *that robs by the*
high-way, from grassor.
Grassor, atus sum. 827 *to goe on*
with violence.
Grates, ium. f. *thankes.*
Gratia, f. 901 *grace, favour.*
Gratificor, atus sum, ari. 905 *to*
do one's selfe thankefull, of grates
& facio.
Gratis, 905 *freely.*
Gratitudo, inis. f. 877 *thankefull-*
nesse.
Gratuitò, 905 *freely, of* gratus.
Gratulor, atus sum, ari. 373 *to re-*
joyce in ones behalfe, from gratus.
Gratus, a, um. 774 *thankefull, ac-*
ceptable.
Gravedo, inis. f. 300 *a rheume.*

Graveolentia, f. *a strong smell, of* gravis *and* oleo *to smell.*
Gravidus, a, um. 596 *great with young, full, weighty, from* gravis.
Gravis, e. 321 *heavie.*
Gravo, as, are. 898 *to burden, to grieve, of* gravis.
Gravor, atus sum, ari. 905 *to bee grieved.*
Gregalis, le. 796 *of the common sort.*
Gregarius, a, um. *of the common sort, from* grex *a flocke.*
Gregatim, 152 *in flockes.*
Gremium, n. 599 *a bosome.*
Gressus, us. *a step, from* gradior.
Grex, gis. m. 410 *a flocke.*
Grillus, m. 224 *a cricket.*
Grossus, f. 117 *any unripe fruit.*
Grumus, i. m. 205 *a hillocke.*
Grunnio, ivi, itum, ire. 184 *to grunt like a swine.*
Grus, is. m. & f. 152 *a crane.*
Gryps, yphis. 162 *a gryffon.*

G. ante U.

Gubernaculum, n. *the sterne of a ship, from* guberno.
Guberno, as. 463 *to rule or guide.*
Gula, f. 267 *the throat, gluttony.*
Gulosus, a, um. 820 *gluttonous.*
Gummi, n. indecl. 124 *gumme.*
Gurges, itis. m. 70 *a whirle-poole, a gulfe.*
Gurgulio, onis. m. 217 *the weasand pipe.*
Gurgustiolum, n. 522 *a cote, a cabbin, a stie.*
Gustatus, a, um. 341 *tasted.*
Gustavus, m. *the name of many Worthies in our age.*

Gustò,

Gusto, as. 325 *to taste.*
Gustus, us. 324 *the taste.*
Gutta, f. 72 *a drop.*
Guttur, uris. m. & n. 301 *the throat.*
Gutturnium, n. 556 *an ewre, a water-pot with a narrow necke, of* guttur,

G. ante *T.*

GYmnasium, n. gr. 737 *a schoole.*
Gynæceum, n. gr. 521 *a house of women.*
Gypsum, n. 526 *plaister, parget.*
Gyro, as. 70 *to turne compasse.*
Gyrus, m. 55 *a compasse or circle.*

H. ante *A.*

HAbena, f. 451 *the reines of a bridle.*
Habens, tis. *all gend.* 676 *having.*
Habeo, ui, itum, ere. 297 *to have.*
Habilis, le. 724 *fit, apt.* } *of* ha-
Habito, as. 343 *to dwell.* } beo.
Habitaculum, n. *an house.*
Habitatio, onis. f. 539 idem.
Habitudo, inis. f. 279 *the disposition of the body, from* habitus.
Habitus, us. m. 318 *an habit or quality strongly grounded, of* habeo.
Hac, 478 *this way.*
Hactenus, 377 *thus far, hitherto: hæc hactenus, so much for this time.*
Hædus, m. 183 *a kid.*
Hæmatites, tæ. m. gr. 90 *a bloudstone.*
Hæreditas, atis. f. 606 *an inheritance.*
Hæreo, si, sum, rere. 246 *to sticke fast.*
Hæredium, n. *an inheritance, f* hæres.
Hæres, edis. m. *an heire.*
Hæresis, is. f. gr. *an heresie.*
Hæresiarcha, m. gr. *a leader of reſies.*
Hæreticus, i. m. 640 *an heretic.*
Hæsito, as, are. 282 *to stagger doubt, from* hæreo.
Halcyon, onis. f. gr. 146 *a k fisher.*
Halec, ecis. f. & n. 169 *a herr* pl. haleces, ium. f.
Halitus, us. m. 214 *a breath.*
Halo, as. *to send out a sent.*
Halo, onis. f. 64 *a circle about moone.*
Hallucinatio, onis. f. 357 *dece*
Hallucinor, atus sum, ari. *to be ceived.*
Hallux, ucis. 257 *the great to*
Hamita, æ. m. *an angler, from* mus.
Hamus, m. 427. 700 *a booke.*
Hara, f. 413 *a hog-stie.*
Hariolor, atus sum, ari. 64 *fore-tell by soothsaying, from* ha lus.
Hariolus, *a soothsayer, a fortu teller.*
Harmonia, f. gr. 774 *a sweet o sort of musicke, musicke.*
Harpago, inis. f. 700 *a grapple a ship.*
Harpago, as. *to snatch at.*
Harpyiæ, arum. f. pl. 162 *raven birds.*
Haruspicina, æ. f. 644 *divining the flying of birds.*
Hastiludium, n. *tilting, of* ha *and* ludo.
Hasta, f. 713 *a speare.*

Haud, 911 haudquaquam, haudquicquam. *not any thing.*

Hauſtrum, n. 583 *a ſweep, or ſuch engine to draw water with, and* hauſtus ibid. *to draw.*

Hauſtus, us. m. 564 *a draught in drinking.*

H. ante *E.*

Hebdomada, f. 598 *a weeke.*

Hebes, etis. *all gend.* 364 *dull.*

Hebeto, as. *to blunt, from* hebes.

Hebræus, m. *an Hebrew.*

Hedera, f. 138 *the ivie tree.*

Helcium, i. n. gr. 454 *harneſſe.*

Helenium, i. n. gr. 135 *Elecampane.*

Helix, icis. f. *a kind of Geometrical line, being divers waies crooked.*

Helleborum, n. 135 *an herbe, of whoſe root ſneeſing powder is made.*

Heliotropium, n. *a Daffadill.*

Helluo, onis. m. 820 *a glutton, a devourer.*

Hemiſphærium, n. gr. *an hemiſphere, or halfe circle.*

Hepar, atis. n. gr. 270 *the liver.*

Hepiolus, i. m. 223 *the candle flie.*

Herba, f. 125 *an herbe, graſſe.*

Herbarius, m. *a garden-keeper, of* herba *an herb.*

Herbeus, a, um. 336 *graſſe-green.*

Heri, 976 *yeſterday.*

Herinaceus, ei. m. 206 *a hedgehogge.*

Herniоſus, a, um. 307 *one that hath a rupture, of* hernia *a rupture.*

Heroicus, a, um. 722 *heroicke.*

Heroina, f. *a noble woman, from* heros.

Heros, ois. m. 647 *a Peere.*

Herpes, 316 *the ſhingles.*

Herus, m. 609 *a maſter.*

Heſperus, ri, m. gr. 40 *the evening ſtarre.*

Heſternus, a, um. *of yeſterday, of* heri.

Heus, 897 *oh.*

Heu, *alas.*

Hexameter, tri. m. *an hexameter verſe conſiſting of ſixe feet.*

H. ante *I.*

Hiatus, us. m. 78 *a gaping, of* hio *to gape.*

Hiberna, orum. n. pl. *ſouldiers winter lodgings.*

Hibernus, a, um. 577 *of the winter.*

Hic, hæc, hoc. *this.*

Hilaris, e. 915 *merry, cheerfull, pleaſant.*

Hilaritas, atis. f. 366 *mirth.*

Hilla, æ. f. 421 *a chitterling.*

Hilum, li. n. 96 *nothing.*

Hinc, 371 *from hence.*

Hinnio, ivi, itum, ire. 178 *to neigh.*

Hinnulus, m. 199 *a fawne.*

Hio, as. *to gape, or gaſpe: hence* hians, tis. *gaping.*

Hippopera, f. *a port-mantle.*

Hippoſelinum, n. 135 *aliſander.*

Hircus, m. 183 *a goat.*

Hirnea, æ. f. 564 *a can or cup.*

Hirquus, m. 248 *one that is ſquint-eyed.*

Hirſutus, a, um. 239 *rough, hairy.*

Hirtus, a, um. 202 *rough.*

Hirudo, inis. f. 218 *an horſe-leach.*

Hirundo, inis. f. 160 *a ſwallow.*

Hiſco, cere. 469. 885 *to gape, to mutter, from* hio idem.

Hiſpidus,

Hiſpidus,a,um. 206 *rough,haired.*
Hiſtoria,f. 784 *an hiſtory.*
Hiſtoricus,i.m. 785 *an hiſtorian.*
Hiſtrio, onis. m. 952 *a Stage-player.*

H. ante *O.*

HOdiè,594 *q.d.*hoc die,*to day,at this time.*
Hœdus,i.m. 183 *a kid.*
Homicida,m.669 *a man ſlayer,of* homo *and* cædo *to kill.*
Homo, inis. m.& f. 227 *a man or woman.*
Honeſtas,atis.f. 589 *decency.*
Honeſtus, a, um. 897 *honeſt, honourable.*
Honor,oris.m.840 *honour.*
Honorarium,n.870 *a title of honour.*
Honoro, as. 880 *to honour, from* honor.
Hora,f.75 772 *an houre.*
Horda,æ.f.417 *a cow great with calfe.*
Hordeum,n.129 *barly.*
Hornus, a, um. 441 *of leſſe than a yeere.*
Horologium, n. 623 *a clocke, a dyall.*
Horrendus,a,um. 714 *horrible.*
Horreo,ui,ere.370 *to dread.*
Horreum,i.n.397 *a barne.*
Horribilis,le. 75 *hideous.*
Horridus, a, um. *terrible,ghaſtly, from* horror,oris.370 *terribleneſſe.*
Hortor, atus ſum, ari. 631 *to exhort.*
Hortulanus,m. 381 *a gardener,of* hortus, 379 *a garden.*
Hoſpes,itis.m. & f.485 *a gueſt.*
Hoſpitium,n.485 *hoſpitality, of* hoſpes.
Hoſtia,f. 641 *a ſacrifice, the beaſt for ſacrifice.*
Hoſtilis,le. 693 *hoſtile,adverſe.*
Hoſtis,is.m.& f. 692 *an enemy.*

H. ante *U.*

HUc, 465 *hither.*
Humanitas,atis. f. 17 *courteſie from* humanus 724 *humane.*
Humecto,as.247 *to moiſten.*
Humerus,m.461 *a ſhoulder.*
Humidus,a, um. 321 *moiſt,from* humor *moiſture.*
Humilio,as.840 *to humble.*
Humilis,le.523 *low,humble.*
Humo,as. 961 *to bury,to enterre from* humus.
Humor,oris.m. 105 *moiſture.*
Humus,f. 961 *low wet ground.*

H. ante *Y.*

HYacinthinus,a,um. 335 *of a purple colour, from* hyacinthus, *flower of a purple colour.*
Hyalus,a, um. 336 *of a glaſſie colour.*
Hydra,f.213 *a water-ſnake.*
Hydromeli,n.indecl.444 *meath.*
Hydrops,opis.m.gr. 311 *one ſick of the dropſie.*
Hyemo,as.*to winter, from* hyems.f.38 *winter.*
Hymnus,m.630 *a hymne, a ſong.*
Hypericum,n.136 *a kind of herb called S. Johns wort.*
Hypocauſtum,n. 549 *a hot-houſe, a ſtove.*
Hypochondria,f.gr. *the top of the belly.*
Hypocriſis,is.f. *fained holineſſe.*
Hypocrita,m.gr.636 *an hypocrite.*
Hyſſopites,m.gr. *wine made with hyſſope.*

hyssope, from hyssopus 135 *hyssope.*
Hystrix,icis.f. 206 *a Porcupine.*

J. ante *A.*

JAceo,ui,cere.83 *to lye downe.*
Jacio, jeci, jactum, jacere. 466 *to cast.*
Jacto,as.466 *to tosse, from* jacio.
Jactura,f.465 *a losse, from* jacio.
Jaculor, atus sum, ari. 314 *to cast, from* jaculum.
Jaculum,n. 712 *a dart, from* jacio *to cast.*
Jam, 266 *now.*
Jaminde.984 *even now, or then.*
Janitor, oris.m. *a porter, from* janua.
Janthinus,a,um.gr.335 *of a violet colour.*
Janua,f. 992 *a gate.*
Januarius,m.780 *the moneth January.*
Jaspis,idis.f.89 *the Jasper stone.*

I. ante *B.*

Bex,icis.m. 200 *a beast like a wild goat.*
Ibidem, 650 *there, from* ibi.
Ibi,373 *there.*

I. ante *C.*

Co,ci,ctum,ere. 61 *to strike.*
Iconcula, *a picture, from* icon 346 *rem.*
Icterus,ri.m.386 *the jaundise.*
Ictus,a,um.950 *stricken, from* ico *pra.*

I. ante *D.*

Deircò, 465 *therefore.*
Idea.f.21 *an imaginary form, shape.*
Idem,eadem,idem.10 *the same, of* is *and* demum.
Identidem,362 *oftsoones, now and then, ever and anon.*
Ideò,316 *therefore.*
Idioma,atis.n.gr.480 *the property of a language.*
Idiota,m.gr.724 *an ideot, a foole.*
Idolum,n.641 *an Idoll.*
Idoneus,a,um.738 *apt, fit.*
Idus, uum.f.pl. 781 *the Ides of a moneth.*

J. ante *E.*

JEcur,oris,*or* cinoris.n.268 *a liver.*
JEHOVAH, 1000 *the mighty Lord of heaven and earth.*
Jejuno,as.790 *to fast, from* jejunus,a,um. 789 *fasting.*
Jentaculum, n. 568 *a breakefast, from* jento,as.ib.*to breake ones fast.*
Iesus,u,u,um,u. *Jesus the Saviour of men.*

I. ante *G.*

IGitur,683 *therefore.*
Ignarus, a,um. 361 *ignorant, unskilfull, of* in *and* gnarus *skilfull.*
Ignavus, a, um. 886 *cowardly, slothfull, from* in *and* gnavus *lively, active.*
Ignis,is.m 24 *fire.*
Igniarium,n. 743 *fire-wood, tinder, from* ignis.
Ignitabulum,n.434 *siering, or fuell, of* ignis *fire.*
Ignitus,a,um. 41 *fiery, of* ignis.
Ignobilis,le. 930 *base, of* in *and* nobilis *noble.*
Ignominia, f. 930 *discredit, reproach, disgrace.*
Ignorantia,374 & ignoratio,onis.f. 357 *ignorance, from* ignoro.

Ignoro,as.235 *not to know.*

Ignoſco,vi,tum,ſcere.893 *to pardon, of* in *and* noſco *to know.*

Ignotus,a,um.928 *unknowne, of* in *and* notus *knowne.*

I. ante *L.*

ILex, icis. m.122 *a kind of wood called Holme.*

Ilia, orum. n. pl. 277 *the ſmall guts.*

Illâc,278 *that way, from* ille.

Illecebræ, arum. f. pl. 822 *an enticement, wantonneſſe.*

Ille,a,ud. 89 *hee, ſhee, it.*

Illegitimus, a, um. 826 *illegitimate, of* in *and* legitimus.

Illicitus,a,um.805 *unlawfull, of* in *and* licitus.

Illic,780 *there.*

Illicò, 947 *forthwith.*

Illino,ivi,ire.530 *to ſmeare, to anoint over, of* in *and* lino idem.

Illix,icis.428 *a call.*

Illuc,661 *that way.*

Illumino,as. 31 *to enlighten, of* in *and* lumino idem, *of* lumen *light.*

Illunis,e. 149 *without a moone.*

Illuſtris,e. 33 *famous, cleere, of* illuſtro.

Illuſtro,as. 752 *to beautifie, of* in *and* luſtro *to view, from* luſtrum. Vid.L.

Illuvies, ei. f. 579 *filthineſſe for want of waſhing, of* in *and* lavo.

I. ante *M.*

IMaginatio,onis.f. 344 *the imagination, from* imaginor.

Imago,inis.f.246 *an image.*

Imbecillis, le. 673 *feeble, weake,* viz. *ſo that hee muſt needs leane on a ſtaffe, of* in *and* bacillus, *from* baculus *a ſtaffe.*

Imbellis,le. 694 *weake, from* in *and* bellum *warre.*

Imber,bris.m.51 *a ſhowre, ſtormy raine.*

Imberbis,e. 251 *beardleſſe, of* in *and* barba *a beard.*

Imbibo,bibi, bibitum, ere. 105 *to drinke in.*

Imbrex,icis.m. 545 *a gutter-tile.*

Imbuo,ui,utum,uere.631 *to give a deep dye or tincture to.*

Imitatrix,icis.f.207 *a woman that imitates.*

Imitor, atus ſum, ari. 736 *to imitate, to follow ones example.*

Immanitas, atis. f. 896 *cruelty, of* immanis.

Immanis,e.771 *cruell, outrageous.*

Immaturus, a, um. 115 *unripe, of* in *and* maturus.

Immenſus,a,um. 847 *unmeaſurable, great, eſpecially and properly in extent, of* in *and* menſus *meaſured from* metior *to meaſure.*

Immergo, ſi, ſum, gere. 103 *to drowne, of* in *and* mergo.

Immineo, ui, ere. 883 *to hang ready to fall, to hang over, of* in *and* maneo *to remaine.*

Immiſceo, ui, ſtum, cere. 837 *to mingle, of* in *and* miſceo.

Immiſſus,a,um. 163 *let out.*

Immitis, e. 326 *cruell, of* in *and* mitis.

Immitto, ſi, ſum, tere. 96 *to let in, of* in *and* mitto.

Imò, 129 *yea rather.*

Immoderatè, 833 *immoderately from* immoderatus *immoderate, of* in *and*

and moderatus. Vide M.

Immolo, as. 641 *to sacrifice, of* in *and* mola *a cake used in sacrifice.*

Immotè, 897 *immoveably.*

Immunis, e. 620 *free from, exempt from exactions, of* in *and* munia, orum. *publike imploiments.*

Impar, aris. *all gen.* 693 *unequall.*

Imparatus, a, um. 693 *unready, of* in *and* paratus. Vide P.

Impedimentum, n. 487 *a let or binderance.*

Impedio, ivi, itum, ire. 430 *to let, to binder one in their way, of* in *and* pes.

Impeditus, a, um. 357 *hindred.*

Impello, puli, pulsum, pellere. 464 *to force, of* in *and* pello.

Impendeo, di, sum, dere. 9 *to hang over or upon, of* in *and* pendeo.

Impensa, f. 482 *expence, cost, from* impendo.

Impensè, 351 *earnestly, from* impendo.

Imperator, oris. m. 697 *a Generall, an Emperour.*

Imperialis, le. 494 *royall.*

Imperitus, a, um. 805 *unskilfull, of* in *and* peritus.

Impero, as. 684 *to rule.*

Impertio, ivi, itum, ire. 850 *to bestow, to impart to, of* in *and* partio *to divide, from* pars.

Impetigo, inis. f. 886 *a tettar, a ring-worme.*

Impeto, ivi, ere. 410 *to set upon.*

Impetro, as. 857 *to obtaine by request.*

Impetuosè, 51 *violently.*

Impetus, us. m. 718 *force.*

Impingo, pegi, pactum, pingere. 41. 658 *to fasten on, to dash against, of* in *and* pango *to joyne.*

Implanto, as. 22 *to implant.*

Implico, ui, itum, are. 428 *to wrap in, of* in *and* plico *to fold.*

Imploro, as. 872 *to beseech earnestly with teares, of* in *and* ploro.

Impluvium, n. 547 *a place to receive raine into, of* in *and* pluvia.

Impollutus, a, um. 800 *unpolluted.*

Impono, sui, itum, nere. 460 *to set or put upon,* 817 *to entangle, of* in *and* pono.

Importunus, a, um. 474 *out of season, importunate, troublesome.*

Impœnitens, tis. 634 *all gend. impenitent, of* in *and* pœnitens.

Impos, otis. *all gend.* 894 *void of, without ability.*

Impostor, oris. m. 923 *a deceiver, from* impono *to deceive.*

Impossibilis, le. 805 *impossible, of* in *and* possibilis *possible, of* possum.

Impotens, tis. *all gend.* 893 *weake, of* in *and* potens.

Imprecor, atus sum, ari. 893 *to revile, to curse, of* in *and* precor *to pray.*

Impressus, a, um. 346 *printed.*

Improbus, a, um. 668 *wicked, of* in *and* probus.

Improvisus, a, um. 971 *unexpected.*

Impuber, eris. 231 *young.*

Impudicitia, f. 826 *shamelessnesse, from* impudicus, a, um. 669 *unchaste, of* in *and* pudicus.

Impulsus, us. m. 871 *an enforcing.*

Impunè, 794 *without punishment, from* impunis idem, *of* in *and* punio *to punish.*

Impunitas, atis. f. 667 *impunity, of* impunis.

Impurus, a, um. 800 *impure, of* in *and* purus.

Imputo, as. 871 *to impute to, to charge with, to blame, of* in & puto.

Imus, a, um. 38 *lowest.*

I. ante N.

IN, 10. 76. 91 *in, into, upon.*

Inæqualiter, 43 *unequally, of* inæqualis *unequall, of* in *and* æqualis.

Inanis, e. 292 *vaine, idle.*

Inauris, is. 518 *an ear-jewell, of* in *and* auris.

Incantamentum, n. 988 *an inchantment, from* incanto.

Incalesco, ui, escere. 52 *to wax hot, of* in *and* calesco. Vid. in C.

Incarcero, as. 429 *to imprison.*

Incassum, 803 *in vaine, of* in *and* cassus, a, um. *vaine.*

Incautus, a, um. 817 *heedlesse.*

Incedo, ssi, ssum, dere. 287 *to goe stately, of* in *and* cedo *to goe.*

Incendiarius, m. 669 *an incendiary, from* incendium.

Incendium, n. 44 *a burning flame from* incendo 710 *to kindle, of* in *and* cando *to glow.*

Incensus, a, um. 58 *kindled.*

Incepto, as. 803 *to begin.*

Incerno, crevi, cretum, cernere. 404 *to sift.*

Incertus, a, um. 985 *uncertaine, doubtfull, of* in *and* certus *sure.*

Incessanter, 886 *uncessantly, of* in *and* cesso.

Incesso, ivi, itum, ere. 790 *to assaile.*

Incessus, us. m. 230 *a going, of* incedo.

Incesto, as. 826 *to commit incest with, to dishonour, of* incestus.

Inchoo, as. 38 *to begin.*

Incido, di, dere. 724 *to fall into, of* in *and* cado.

Incilia, f. *or* incile, is. n. 583 *a gap or trench.*

Incipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. 230 *to begin, of* in *and* capio.

Incisura, f. 760 *a cut, of* incido.

Incita, æ. f. 942 *a motion or stirring.*

Incito, as, are. 390 *to incite, to pricke on.*

Inclinatus, a, um. 347 *inclined, tilted, of* in *and* clino.

Inclino, as. *to bow downe, to bend.*

Includo, si, sum, dere. 281 *to close up, to shut in, of* in *and* claudo.

Incogitantia, f. 798 *rashnesse, of* in *and* cogito.

Incola, m. & f. 619 *a sojourner, an inhabitant, of* in *and* colo.

Incolo, colui, cultum, colere. 19 *to inhabite, of* in *and* colo.

Incolumis, e. 536 *safe.*

Incommodo, as. 914 *to hurt.*

Incommodus, a, um. 539 *unprofitable, of* in *and* commodus *profitable.*

Inconsideratus, a, um. 805 *inconsiderate.*

Incrementum, n. 33 *increase.*

Increpo, ui, are. 922 *to rebuke, of* in *and* crepo.

Inculco, as. 726 *to apply to, to inculcate, of* in *and* calco *to tread on.*

Incubo, as, ui, itum. 147 *to sit on egges, of* in *and* cubo *to lie downe.*

Incumbo, cubui, cumbere. 545 *to leane on, to set ones selfe to endevour, of* in *and* cumbo.

Incurro, ri, sum, rere. 927 *to runne into, of* in *and* curro.

Incurvo, as. 259 *to bow, to make crooked.*

Incus, udis. 53 *an Smiths anvile, or stithy.*

Indago, as, are. 424 *to search diligently.*

Inde, 50. 60 *from thence.*

Indecens, tis. *all gen.* 663 *unseemly, of* in *and* decet.

Indefessè, 158 *without wearinesse, of* in *and* defessus.

Indesinenter, 31 *uncessantly.*

Index, icis. m. 262. 740 *a teller.*

Indicium, i. n. 623 *a bewraying, a token, a signe.* } *from*
Indico, as. 772 *to shew,* } index.
to detect.

Indico, xi, ctum, cere. 12 *to proclaime, of* in dico.

Indifferenter, 882 *indifferently.*

Indigena, m. 619 *a native.*

Indigeo, ui, ere. 906 *to lacke, of* in *and* egeo idem.

Indignor, atus sum, ari. 892 *to disdaine. to be wroth, of* in *and* dignor. Vid. D.

Indignè, 892 *unbeseemingly.*

Indigus, a, um. 979 *poore, of* in *and* geo.

Inditus, a, um. 391 *put upon.*

Individuus, a, um. 1000 *undivided, of* in *and* divido.

Indo, didi, ditum, dere. 427 *to set in, to put in, of* in *and* do.

Indoles, is. f. 176 *inclination, disposition, towardnesse.*

Induciæ, arum. f. pl. 770 *a truce.*

Induco, xi, ctum. 294 *to bring in.*

Indulgeo, si, sum & tum, gere. 612 *to pamper, to make too much of.*

Indumentum, n. 504 *a garment, of* induo.

Induo, i, tum, ere. 510 *to put on.*

Induratio, onis. f. 320 *a hardning, from* induro.

Indus, m. *an Indian.*

Indusium, n. 514 *a shirt.*

Industria, æ. *travell, diligence.*

Industrius, a, um. 355 *industrious.*

Indutus, a, um 192 *put on, covered.*

Inebriatus, a, um. 824 *drunken, of* in *and* ebrius.

Inedia, æ. f. 351 *hunger, of* in *and* edo *to eate.*

Ineptus, a, um. 264 *unfit, of* in *and* aptus *fit.*

Inermis, e. 703 *weaponlesse, of* in *and* arma *weapons.*

Inertia, æ. f. *a dull lithernesse, from* iners 264 *sluggish, of* in *and* ars *skill.*

Inesco, as. 428 *to allure, to lay a bait to catch, of* in *and* esca *a bait.*

Inevitabilis, le. *all gend.* 883 *unavoidable.*

Infamis, me. 930 *slanderous, of ill report, of* in *and* fama.

Infans, tis. 230 *an infant, of* in *and* fari *to speake.*

Infantia, æ. f. 235 *infancy.*

Infectio, onis. f. 63 *an infection, of* inficio.

Infectus, a, um. 838 *not done.*

Infensus, a, um. 892 *angry, displeased with.*

Inferiæ, arum. f. pl. 960 *sacrifices for the dead.*

Inferior, us, oris. 276 *comp.* infra, ferior, simus. *lower.*

Infernè, 253 *below.*

Infernus, i. m. 980 *hell.*

Infero, tuli, illatum, inferre. 785

Incusativus, *blameable.*

to bring in, from in *and* fero.

Inferus, a, um. 978 *low, from* infra.

Infesto, as. 18 *to moleſt, to annoy, from* infeſtus.

Infeſtus, a, um. 892 *malicious, noiſome to.*

Inficias ire, *to deny.*

Inficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 316 *to infect, from* in *and* facio.

Inficior, atus ſum, ari. 811 *to denie.*

Infimus, a, um. 33 *loweſt.*

Infinitus, a, um. 656 *infinite, of* in *and* finis.

Inflammo, as. 301 *to inflame, of* in *and* flamma.

Infligo, xi, ctum, gere. 950 *to inflict.*

Influxus, us. m. 728 *an influence, of* influo.

Informis, e. 20 *miſſhapen.*
Informo, as. 726 *to informe.*
} *of* in *and* forma.

Infortunium, n. 912 *misfortune, of* in *and* fortuna.

Infra, 256 *under, beneath.*

Infula, f. 643 *a Labell hanging on each ſide of a Biſhops mitre.*

Infumo, as. 438 *to lay in the ſmoak, of* in *and* fumus.

Infundo, fudi, fuſum, fundere. 564 *to powre in or upon of* in *and* fundo.

Infundibulum, n. 449 *a tunnell, of* infundo.

Ingemino, as. 710 *to repeat often, to redouble, of* in *and* gemino *to double, from* geminus *double.*

Ingenium, n. 111. 930 *wit, or diſpoſition.*

Ingenioſus, a, um. 941 *witty, from* ingenium.

Ingens, tis. *all gend.* 314 *great, tall*

Ingenuè, 926 *ingenuouſly.*

Ingero, ſſi, ſtum, rere. 837 *to heap on, of* in *and* gero.

Ingluvies, ei. f. 145 *gluttony.*

Ingratitudo, inis. f. 876 *unthankfulneſſe.*

Ingratus, a, um. *unthankefull, of* in *and* gratus *thankefull.*

Ingraveſco, is, ſcere. 496 *to waxe greater.*

Ingredior, ſſus ſum, di. 992 *to enter, of* in *and* gradior *to grow, from* gradus.

Ingruo, i, ere. 702 *to invade, to aſſaile, to ruſh on without noiſe.*

Inguen, inis. n. 255 *the lower part of the belly.*

Ingurgito, as, are. 820 *to fluſſe, to cramme, to glut, of* in *and* gurges *gulfe.*

Inhabito, as. 639 *to dwell, of* in *and* habito.

Inhæreo, ſi, ſum, rere. 733 *to ſticke in, of* in *and* hæreo.

Inhibeo, ui, itum, ere. 950 *to forbid, to reſtraine, of* in *and* habeo.

Inhio, as. 405 *to gape, of* in *and* hio idem.

Inhoſpitus, a, um. 191 *inhoſpitable, of* in *and* hoſpes.

Inimicus, i. m. 893 *a private foe, of* in *and* amicus *a friend.*

Iniquus, a, um. 865 *unequall, unjuſt, of* in *and* æquus *juſt.*

Initio, as. 636 *to initiate, to inſtruct, from* initium.

Initium, n. 7. 711 *an entrance, beginning, from* ineo 203 *to enter into, of* in *and* eo.

Injungo, xi, ctum, gere. *to give command, to enjoin, of* in *and* jungo.

Injuri

Injuria, f. 891 *wrong, injury.*

Injustè, *unjustly, from* injustus *unjust,* of in *and* justus *just.*

Innato, as. 468 *to swimme into,* of in *and* nato. Vid. N.

Innecto, xui, um, ere. 750 *to knit,* of in *and* necto.

Innitor, xus sum, niti. 546 *to leane upon,* of in *and* nitor.

Innocens, tis. *harmlesse, innocent,* of in *and* noceo.

Innocuus, a, um. *innocent, of* in *and* noceo.

Innotesco, is, ere. 914 *to be made knowne.*

Innumerabilis, le. *innumerable,* of in *and* numerabilis *numerable, from* numerus *a number.*

Innumerus, a, um. 978 *without number,* of in *and* numerus.

Innuo, ui, utum, ere. 788 *to shew.*

Inobedientia, æ. f. 605 *disobedience.*

Inopia, f. 848 *want, from* inops.

Inopinus, a, um. 885 *unexpected.*

Inops, opis. *all gend.* 520 *destitute of help,* of in *and* opis *help.*

In-posterum, *hereafter,* of post.

Inprimis, 913 *chiefly.*

Inquieto, as. 368 *to disquiet.*

Inquilinus, m. 621 *a tenant, inmate, sojourner.*

Inquino, as. 827 *to defile.*

Inquio *or* inquam, inquis. 914 *I say.*

Inquiro, sivi, situm, rere. 355 *to search into,* of in *and* quæro.

Insania, f. *madnesse, from* insanus *mad,* of in *and* sanus, a, um. *sound.*

Insanio, ivi. 829 *to be mad,* of insanus.

Inscitia, f. 805 *ignorance,* of in *and* scio *to know.*

Inscius, a, um. 871 *ignorant,* of in *and* scio.

Inscriptio, onis. f. 936 *an inscription, from* inscribo.

Insector, atus sum, ari. 715 *to pursue, from* insequor idem, of in *and* sequor.

Insectum, n. 217 *an insect, so are those imperfect works of nature called, which are divided asunder in the midst,* of in *and* seco.

Insensibilitas, atis. f. 342 *unsensiblenesse,* of insensibilis *unsensible,* of in *and* sensibilis, *from* sentio.

Insero, serui, sertum, serere. 382 *to set, or put into,* of in *and* sero.

Inservio, ire. 935 *to serve,* of in *and* servio.

Insideo, sedi, sessum, sidere. 452 *to sit on, to possesse,* of in *and* sedeo.

Insidiæ, arum. f. pl. 715 *ambushes.*

Insidior, atus sum, ari. 928 *to practise deceit against, to lye in wait,* of insidiæ *deceits.*

Insigne, is. n. 722 *an ensigne, a token of honour.*

Insignia, orum. n. pl. *tokens of honour, ensignes, armes: and* insignio, ivi, itum, ire. *to adorn,* of insignis.

Insignis, e. 176 *goodly, notable, marked,* of in *and* signum.

Insimulatio, onis. f. 658 *an accusation, from* insimulo *to accuse,* of in *and* simulo.

Insinuo, as. 758 *to give to understand, to intimate,* of in *and* sinus *a bosome.*

Insipiens, tis. *all gend.* 805 *without discretion,* of in *and* sapio.

Insipidus, a, um. 326 *unsavory,* of in *and* sapidus.

Insisto, stiti, sistere. 451 *to stay,*

to inſiſt on, of in *and* ſiſto.

Inſolenté, 840 *inſolently.*

Inſolitus, a, um. 973 *inſolent, preſumptuous, alſo unuſuall, of* in *and* ſoleo.

Inſolo, as. 500 *to lay in the ſun.*

Inſomnia, f. 351 *ſleepleſneſſe, of* in *and* ſomnus *ſleep.*

Inſons, tis. *all gend.* 662 *innocent, of* in *and* ſons *guilty.*

Inſpector, oris. m. 637 *an overſeer.*

Inſpicio, xi, ctum, ere. 266 *to look into.*

Inſpiratio, onis. f. 644 *a breathing in, of* inſpiro *to breathe in, of* in *and* ſpiro.

Inſtans, tis. *inſtant, at hand, alſo a moment, of* in *and* ſto.

Inſtanter, 873 *inſtantly.*

Inſtar, 73 *like as it were.*

Inſtauro, as. 538 *to renew.*

Inſterno, ſtravi, ſtratum. 450 *to lay upon, of* in *and* ſterno.

Inſtigo, as. 451 *to provoke.*

Inſtillo, as. *to inſtill, to drop into. of* in *and* ſtillo *to drop, from* ſtilla.

Inſtinctus, us. m. 871 *an inſtinct, a naturall inclination.*

Inſtita, æ. f. 518 *a welt, a gard.*

Inſtitor, oris. m. 492 *a Factor, of* inſto.

Inſtituo, ui utum, uere. 491 *to appoint, of* in *and* ſtatuo idem.

Inſtitutio, onis. f. 728 *inſtruction.*

Inſtitutum, n. 897 *a purpoſe or intent, of* inſtituo ſupra.

Inſto, ſtiti, ſtare. 883 *to hang over.*

Inſtructus, a, um. 677 *authorized.*

Inſtrumentum, n. 773 *an inſtrument, from* inſtruo.

Inſtruo, xi, ctum, ere. 699 *to furniſh, to inſtruct, from* in *and* ſtruo.

Inſuffio, as. 531 *to blow upon, of* in *and* ſuffio.

Inſula, f. 783 *q.d.* in ſalo, *an Iland.*

Inſulſus, a, um. 839 *unſavoury, fooliſh, without relliſh, of* in *and* ſalſus *ſalted,*

Inſultus, us. m. 984 *an aſſault.* Vid. inſulto.

Inſulto, as. *to leap up, to vaunt over, of* in *and* ſalto *to leap.* Vid. in S

Inſum, fui, eſſe. 974 *to be in, of* in *and* ſum *to be.*

Inſumo, pſi, ptum, ere. *to ſpend, of* in *and* ſumo.

Inſuper, 585 *morcover.*

Integer, gra, grum. 376 *upright.*

Intego, xi, ctum, gere. 571 *to cover upon, of* in *and* tego.

Integritas, atis. f. 981 *uprightneſſe from* integer.

Intellectus, us. m. 353 *the underſtanding.*

Intelligo, lexi, lectum, ligere. 35 *to underſtand, of* inter *and* lego.

Intemeratus, a, um. *undefiled, inviolated, of* in *and* temero *to defile.*

Intemperantia, f. *intemperance, of* in *and* temperantia *temperance.*

Intempeſtivè, *unſeaſonably, from* intempeſtivus 987 *unſeaſonable of* in *and* tempeſtivus. Vid. in T.

Intentus, a, um. 733 *bent on.* } *from* intendo.

Intenſio, onis. f. 805 *an intenſion.* } *from* intendo.

Inter, 52. 141 *among, between.*

Intercalaris, e. 782 *inſerted.* Intercalaris annus, *leap-yeer, of* intercalo

Intercapedo, inis. f. 365 *diſtance of time and place.*

Interceda

Intercedo, cessi, cessum, cedere. 911 *to goe between, to mediate, of* inter *and* cedo.

Intercessio, onis. f. 666 *interceding*

Intercludo, si, sum. dere. *to shut in, of* inter *and* claudo.

Intercus, utis. 311 *between skinne and flesh, of* inter *and* cutis *a skin.*

Interdico, dixi, dictum, dicere. *to forbid straitly, of* inter *and* dico.

Interdictus, a, um. 867 *forbidden.*

Interdiu, 149 *in the day time, of* inter *and* dies.

Interdum, 666 *sometime.*

Interea, 608 *in the meane time.*

Intereo, ivi, itum, ire. 966 *to die.*

Interest, 886 *it behooveth.*

Interficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 426 *to kill, of* inter *and* facio.

Interim, 271 *in the meane while.*

Interimo, emi, emptum, imere. 425 *to kill, of* inter *and* emo.

Interior, us, oris. 279 *compared* intra, interior, intimus. *inwarder, innermost.*

Intermedius, a, um. 333 *in the middle.*

Intermiscco, ui, stum, ere. 698 *to mixe.*

Intermissio, onis. f 886 *delay.*

Intermitto, misi, missum, mittere. *to put off for a time, of* inter & mitto.

Interneco, ui, are. *to kill, of* inter *and* neco.

Internecio, onis. f. 719 *destruction, from* interneco.

Internosco, novi, notum, noscere. 327 *to discerne.*

Internuncius, m. *a messenger between any, of* inter *and* nuncius.

Internus, a, um. 759 *inward, of* intra.

Interpello, as. 904 *to interrupt, to call upon unseasonably.*

Interpolator, oris. m. *a repairer, an amender, from* interpolo, as. 505 *to renew.*

Interpono, sui, situm, nere. *to set between, of* inter *between, and* pono *to put.*

Interpositio, onis. f. 42 *an interposure.*

Interpres, etis. m. 480 *an Interpreter.*

Interpretor, atus sum, ari. 632 *to interpret.*

Interrogans, tis. *all gen.* 903 *asking.*

Interrogo, as. *to aske a question, of* inter *and* rogo idem.

Interula, f. 514 *a shirt.*

Interrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere. *to interrupt, to break in the midst, of* inter *and* rumpo.

Interstitium, n. 614 *intermission, space, or distance of time or place, of* intersto *to stand between, of* inter *and* sto.

Intersum, fui, esse. 686 *to be present.*

Intertrigo, inis. f. 290 *interfering, chasing between, of* inter *and* fero.

Intervallum, n. 614 *space between, of* inter *and* vallum *a trench.*

Intervenio, ni, tum, ere. 656 *to find out.*

Intestatus, a, um. *dying without a will.*

Intestina, 268 *the guts.*

Intestinus, a, um. 691 *inward, secret, from* intra *within.*

Intimus, a, um. 109 *compared,* intra, interior, intimus. 21 *inwardest.*

Intraneus, a, um. 75 *inward.*

Intrepidus, a, um. 883 *fearlesse.*

Intrico,

Intrico, as 430 *to wrap, to entangle.*

Intricatus, a, um. *obscure, intricate, involved, of* intrico.

Intrinsecus, *on the inside, of* intra.

Introgredior, gressus, *to enter.*

Introitus, us. m. 1 *an entrance, of* introco 540 *to enter in.*

Intrò, 614 *within.*

Intro, as. 643 *to enter.*

Introrsum, *within, from* intrò.

Intueor, tuitus sum, tueri. 540 *to look on, to behold, of* in *and* tueor.

Intuitus, us. m. 8 *a looking on.*

Intumesco, is, ere. 885 *to grow proud.*

Intus, 109 *within.*

Invado, si, sum, dere. 715 *to invade, to assaile, of* in *and* vado.

Invalesco, is, ere. 314 *to prevaile.*

Invehor, vectus sum, vehi. 892 *to be carried against.*

Invenio, veni, ventum, venire. 353 *to find, to devise, to invent, of* in *and* venio.

Inventarium, n. 607 *an Inventary*

Investigo, as. *to seeke after, of* in *and* vestigium *a foot-step.*

Inveterasco, cere. 909 *to waxe old, of* in *and* vetus.

Invicem, 756 *by course.*

Invidia, f. 681 *envie, hatred, from* invidio, *of* invidus.

Invideo, di, sum, dere. 373 *to envie, of* in *and* video.

Invisibilis, le. 978 *invisible.*

Invisо, si, sum, ere. 929 *to visit.*

Invisus, a, um. 929 *envied, odious, from* invideo.

Invitatus, a, um. 555 *invited.*

Invitùs, 6 *unwillingly.*

Invius, a, um. 460 *unpassable.*

Inula, f. 135 *an herb corruptly called Ellecampane.*

Inundo, as. *to overflow, of* in *and* undo *to flow, from* unda *a wave.*

Invoco, as. 631 *to call upon, of* in *and* voco *to call.*

Involucrum, n. 241 *a folding or enwrapping, from* involvo 228 *enfold, of* in *and* volvo.

Inuro, ussi, ustum, urere. 63 *to mark with a hot iron, of* in *and* uro.

J. ante *O.*

Jocosus, a, um. 670 *full of jests,* jocus.

Jocus, m. 842 *a jest.*

I. ante *P.*

Ipse, a, um. & ipsemet. 6 *hee himselfe.*

I. ante *R.*

Ira, f. 371 *anger.*

Iracundia, f. 893 *irefulnesse.*

Iracundus, a, um. 245 *inclined to anger.*

Irascor, atus sum, sci. 371 *to be angry, from* ira.

Iris, idis. f. 64 *a rainbow.*

Irrepo, psi, ptum, ere. 801 *to creep in.*

Irretio, ivi, itum, ire. 426 *to ensnare, of* in *and* rete.

Irrigo, as. 350 *to water.*

Irrito, as, are. 187 *to provoke to wrath.*

Irritus, a, um. 900 *vaine, without effect, of* in *and* ratus *established.*

Irrogo, as. 667 *to impose: as* irrogare mulctam, *to impose a fine, of* in *and* rogo *to aske.*

Irroro, as. *to bedew, of* in *and* ros *the dew.*

Irrumpo

Irrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere. *to breakin, of* in *and* rumpo.
Irruo, rui, rutum, ruere. 188 *to ruſh in, of* in *and* ruo.

I. ante *S.*

Is, ea, id. 35 *hee, ſhee, it.*
Iſrael, elis. 644 *Iſrael.*
Iſte, a, ud. 23. 323 *this, that.*
Iſtic, 780 *there.*

I. ante *T.*

Ita, 466 *itaque,* 13 *ſo.*
Item, 287 *alſo, likewiſe.*
Iter, neris. n. 476 *a journey.*
Itero, as. 390 *to doe a thing twice, from* iterum.
Iterum, 25 *againe.*
Iudem, 533 *in like manner.*

I. ante *V.*

Iuba, f. 167 *a horſes mane or creſt.*
Iubar, aris. n. 41 *a ſun-beame.*
Iubeo, ſſi, ſum, bere. 13 *to command.*
Iubilum, n. 331 *joy in voice.*
Iucundus, a, um. 953 *q. d.* jocum dans, *pleaſant.*
Iudæus. m. 628 *a Jew.*
Iudex, m. 661 *a Judge.*
Iudico, as. 995 *to judge, to think, from* judex.
Iugeris, abl. jugere, pl. jugera, &c. 361 *an acre of land.*
Iugiter, 66 *continually, from* jugis *continuall.*
Iuglans, dis. f. 121 *q. d.* Jovis glans, *a wall-nut.*
Iugo, as. 454 *to yoke.*
Iugulo, as. 420 *to kill, to ſtrangle, from* jugulum.
Iugulum, n. 284 *the throat.*
Iugum, n. 389 *a yoke.*
Iulius, i. m. 780 *the moneth July.*
Iumentum, i. n. 274 *a labouring beaſt.*
Iungo, xi, ctum, gere. 389 *to join.*
Iunctim, 429 *jointly, of* jungo.
Iunctura, æ. f. 309 *a juncture.*
Iuncus, m. 139 *a bulruſh.*
Iuniperus, f. 118 *a Juniper tree.*
Iunius, i. m. 780 *the moneth June.*
Iupiter, gen. Jovis, m. 41 *an heatheniſh god.*
Iuratus, a, um. 659 *ſworne, from* juro.
Iurgo, as. 917 *to chide.*
Iuriſconſultus, m. *a Lawyer, of* jus *the law, and* conſultus *adviſed.*
Iuriſdictio, onis. f. 688 *juriſdiction, authority, from* jus *and* dico.
Iuro, as. 834 *to ſweare.*
Iurulentus, a, um. 437 *ſodden.*
Ius, juris. n. 657 *law, alſo pottage.*
Iuſculum, n. 558 *pottage, broath, from* jus.
Iuſſus, us. m. 984 *a command.*
Iuſta, orum. n. pl. 964 *funerall ſolemnities.*
Iuſtificatus, a, um 997 *juſtified.*
Iuſtifico, as, are. 662 *to juſtifie, to cleere.*
Iuſtitia, f. 854 *juſtice, of* juſtus.
Iuſtus, a, um. 875 *juſt.*
Iuvencus, m *a young bullocke.*
Iuvenis, m. 232 *a yourg man.*
Iuventula, f. *a young maid, from* juvenis.
Iuventus, utis. f. 236 *youth.*
Iuvo, as, vi, tum, are. 174 *to help.*
Iuxta, 23 *neere to, according to.*

L. ante

L. ante A.

LAbasco, ere. 939 *to fall or decay, from* labor.

Labefacto, as. 900 *to trouble, to weaken.*

Labes, is. f. 80 *a spot, destruction.*

Labium, n. 559 *a lip.*

Labor, oris. m. 883 *labour, paines.*

Laboro, as. 803 *to labour, to bee sicke of, from* labor.

Labo, as. 538 *to faint, to decay.*

Labor, lapsus sum, labi. 49 *to slip.*

Laborios us, a, um. 235 *laborious.*

Labrum, n. 251 *a lip.*

Labrusca, f. 326 *a wild vine.*

Lac, lactis. n. 415 *milke.*

Lacera, æ. f. 512 *a lined coat.*

Lacero, as 263 *to teare.*

Lacerta, f. *a Lizzard.*

Lacertosus, a, um. 260 *brawny, sinewy, strong, of* lacertus *an arme.*

Lacesso, ivi, itum, ere. 916 *to provoke.*

Lachryma, f. 248 *a teare.*

Lachrymor, atus sum, ari. 890 *to weep, of* lachryma.

Lacinia, f. 518 *a fringe.*

Laconicè, *like a Lacedemonian, from* Laconia, *the country of Lacedemonia.*

Lacteo, ui, ere. 229 *to sucke milke.* } *from* lac.
Lacto, as. 29 *to give sucke to.* }

Lactes, ium. f. pl. 165 *the small guts.*

Lacteus, a, um. 339 *milkie, of milk.*

Lactuca, f. 566 *the herbe called lettuce.*

Lacuna, f. 497 *a water-ditch.*

Lacunar, aris. 551 *a great beam.*

Lacus, us. m. 427 *a lake.*

Lædo, si, sum, dere. 907 *to hurt.*

Læna, f. 512 *a mantle.*

Læsus, a, um. 275 *hurt.*

Lætabundus, a, um. 489 *very joyfull.*

Lætitia, f. 366 *mirth, gladnesse,* lætus.

Lætor, atus sum, ari. 366 *to be glad.*

Lætus, a, um. 915 *merry.*

Lævus, a, um. 264 *left.*

Laganum, n. 408 *a pancake.*

Lagena, f. 449 *a flaggon.*

Laicus, m. gr. *a lay man.*

Lambo, bi, bere. 559 *to licke.*

Lamentor, atus sum. 890 *to lament.*

Lamia, f. 669 *a witch, a bag.*

Lamina, f. 531 *a thin plate of any kind of metall.*

Lampas, adis. f. 31 *a lamp.*

Lana, f. 503 *wooll.*

Lancea, f. 713 *a speare or lance.*

Lancino, as. 263 *to wound with a speare, from* lancea.

Langueo, ui, ere. 886 *to languish, to decay.*

Languidus, a, um. 293 *fainting, from* langueo.

Languor, oris. m. 302 *a fainting.*

Laniena, æ. f. 420 *a slaughter-house.*

Lanificium, i. n. 502 *working of wooll.*

Lanio, onis. m. 420 *a butcher.*

Lanio, as. 188 *to cut in pieces like a butcher, of* lanio.

Lanista, æ. m. 949 *a master of defence.*

Lanterna,

Lanterna, f. a lanthorne.
Lanuginosus, a, um. 120 covered with doune.
Lanugo, enis. f. the soft haire that first appeares in youths, on the chin or elsewhere, from lana.
Lanx, cis. 767 the scale of the balance.
Lapicida, m. 726 a stone-cutter, of lapis and cædo.
Lapis, idis. m. 82. 616. a stone.
Lapideus, a, um. 437 stony.
Lappa, f. 134 a burre.
Lapsus, us. m. 376 a fall.
Laquear, aris. n. 551 the roofe of an house.
Laqueus, m. a snare, a gin.
Lares, ium. m. 987 houshold-gods.
Lardum, n. 329 bacon grease.
Largior, itus sum. 876 to give liberally, from largus.
Largitio, onis. f. 661 a gift.
Largus, a, um. large, great.
Larix, icis. f. 115 a kind of tree whose wood will not be consumed.
Larva, f. a maske, a vizard.
Larvatus, a, um. 955 masked.
Lascivus, a, um. 943 wanton.
Lascivio, ivi, itum, ire. 825 to bee wanton, from lascivus.
Lassus, a, um. 884 weary.
Latebra, f. 189 a lurking hole, of lateo.
Lateo, ui, ere. 975 to lie hid.
Later, eris. m. 338 a tile, a bricke.
Laterna, æ. f. 746 a lanthorne.
Latex, icis. m. 65 fountain water.
Latibulum, n. a lurking hole, from lateo.
Latifolius, a, um. 113 that hath broad leaves.
Latifundium, n. a broad field, of latus broad, and fundus ground.
Latinitas, atis. f. 992 the latine tongue.
Latinus, a, um. Latine, from latium.
Latito, as. 598 to lie hid.
Latomus, m. gr. a stone-cutter.
Latrina, f. 573 an house of office, a jakes.
Latro, onis. m. 485 a publike robber.
Latro, as. to barke.
Latrunculator, oris. m. a Chesse-player, from latrunculi 942 a paire of chesse.
Latus, eris. n. 243 a side.
Latus, a, um. 245 broad, wide.
Lavacrum, n. 579 a bath, a font, a washing place, from lavo.
Lavandula, æ. f. 133 lavander.
Laudabiliter, 870 laudably.
Laudo, as, are. 883 to praise, of laus.
Lavo, vi, lotum, lautum, & lavatum. 556 to wash.
Laurea, f. a garland of laurell, of laurus.
Laureatus, m. a Poet crowned with bayes, of laurea.
Laurus, us. f. 122 a laurell, a bay-tree.
Laus, dis. f. praise.
Lautus, a, um. 565 dainty, neat, costly.
Laxo, as. 123 to loosen, to disperse, from laxus 511 loose.

L. ante E.

Læna, f. a lionesse.
Lebes, etis. m. 431 a caldron, or kettle.
Lectica, f. 456 a horse-litter.

Lector,

Lector,oris.m. 1 *a reader.*
Lectus,m. 570 *a bed.*
Legatio,onis.f. 983 *an embassage.*
Legatus,m. 677 *an embassador, of* lego,as. *to send on embassage.*
Legio,onis.f. 697 *a legion or band of souldiers,* viz. 6100. *foot, and* 730. *horse.*
Legislator, oris.m. *a law-giver, from* lex *and* fero.
Legitimè,747 *distinctly.*
Legitimus,a,um. *lawfull.* } *from* lex.
Leguleius,m. *a lawyer.* }
Lego,as. 608 *to bequeath.*
Lego,gi,ctum,gere. 936 *to read.*
Legumen,inis.n. 128 *pulse.*
Lembus,m. 464 *a fishers boat, a wherry.*
Lemniscus, m. 518 *a garland ribband.*
Lemures,ium.pl. 987 *hobgoblins, fairies.*
Lenis,e. 55 *gentle, mild.*
Lenocinium,n. *curious trimming to entice, from* leno.
Leno,onis.m. 827 *a baud.*
Lenocinor, atus sum, ari. 928 *to collogue.*
Lens,dis.f. 218 *a nit.*
Lens,tis.f. 128 *pulse.*
Lentigo,inis.f. 276 *a wheale.*
Lentor, oris. m. *a clammy thicknesse.*
Lentè, 543 *slowly.*
Lentus,a,um. 311 *slow.*
Leo,onis.m. 202 *a Lion.*
Leopardus,m. *a Leopard, of* leo *a lion, and* pardus *a beast so called.*
Lepidus,a,um. 916 *neat, pleasant, of* lepor.
Lepor,oris.m. 842 *pleasantnesse.*
Lepra,f. 316 *the leprosie.*
Lepus,oris.m. 204 *a hare.*
Lesbia,f *a womans name.*
Lessus, m. 963 *a kind of funeral lamentation.*
Lethalis,le. *all gend.* 311 *deadly.*
Lethargicus, m. *a man sick of a lethargy, which is a drowsie disease.*
Lethum,n. *death.*
Levamen,inis.n. 375 *ease,* from levo.
Levidensis,e. 503 *light and course, from* levis *and* densus *thicke.*
Leuca,æ.f. *a league, or measured ground containing fifty paces.*
Lævigo,as. 532 *to plane, to make smooth, from* lævis *smooth.*
Levir,viri.m. 593 *a husbands brother.*
Lævis,e. *smooth.*
Levis,e. 321 *light.*
Levitas,atis f. 897 *levity.*
Levo,as. 573 *to lift up, of* levis *light.*
Lex,gis.f. 674 *a law.*

L. ante I.

Libamen,inis. n. *a sacrifice, from* libo *to sacrifice.*
Libarius, *a cakemaker, from* libum *a cake.*
Libella,æ.f. 526 *a square.*
Libellus,i.m. 739 *a little booke.*
Libenter, 726 *willingly.*
Libens,tis. *all gend. willing.*
Liberalis, le. 859 *liberall, free hearted, also Gentleman-like, from* liber *free.*
Liberè, 662 *freely.*
Liberi, liberorum. m.pl. 612 *children free borne.*

Libero

Libero, as. 722 *to free, to releaſe,* vn liber *free.*

Liber, bri. m. 217 *a booke.*

Libertas, atis. f. 610 *liberty, freedome.* } *from* liber *free.*

Libertus, m. *one lately a ſeruant, now a freeman.* } *from* liber *free.*

Libet, uit, ere. 674 *it pleaſeth.*

Libido, inis. f. 574 *luſt, of* libet.

Libidinor, atus ſum, ari. *to be luſtfull, from* libido.

Libitina, f. *the goddeſs of funerals.*

Libo, as. 557 *to taſte.*

Libra, f. 765 *a pound weight.*

Librarius, m. 748 *a booke-maker.*

Libro, as. 766 *to weigh, to poize,* vn libra.

Libum, n. 408 *a cake.*

Licentia, f. 667 *licence, leave, liberty, from* licet *it is lawfull.*

Liceo, ui, itum, ere. 493 *to ſet to ſale.*

Liceor, itus ſum. 493 *to cheapen.*

Licet, ebat. 674 *it is lawfull.*

Lichen, enis. m. 286 *a ring-worme.*

Licium, n. 501 *a threefold threed.*

Lictor, oris. m. 668 *a Sergeant, or executioner of puniſhment.*

Lien, enis. m. 271 *the ſpleene or milt.*

Lignarius, m. 527 *a Carpenter.*

Lignator, oris. m. 529 *a wood-cutter, of* lignum.

Ligneus, a, um. 393 *of wood.*

Lignum, n. 46 *wood.*

Ligo, onis. m. 381 *a ſpade, mattocke, ſhovell.*

Ligo, as. 396 *to tye, to bind.*

Ligula, f. 516 *a point, from* ligo.

Ligurinus, m. *a linnet.*

Ligurio, ivi, itum, ire. 820 *to ſwallow greedily.*

Liguſtrum, n. 138 *prime or privet.*

Lilium, n. 135 *a lilly.*

Lima, æ. f. 582 *a file.*

Limatè, *exactly, finely, of* limo.

Limbus, m. 518 *a hem or welt in a garment.*

Limax, acis. f. 216 *a ſnaile.*

Limen, inis. n. 541 *a threſhold.*

Limito, as. 689 *to limit or bound, of* limes.

Limes, itis. m. 689 *a bound.*

Limo, as. 582 *to file, from* lima *a file.*

Limonium, n. 123 *a limon.*

Limpidus, a, um. 578 *cicere.*

Limus, m. 27 *mud.*

Limus oculus. 912 *a ſquint-eye.*

Linaria, f. 153 *a flaxe-finch.*

Linea, f. 758 *a line.*

Lineamentum, n. 244 *a lineament.*

Lineo, as, are. 770 *to delineate, to draw.*

Lingo, xi, gere. 559 *to licke.*

Lingua, f. 15 *a tongue, of* lingo.

Linio, ivi, itum, ire. *to anoint, to dawbe over.*

Lino, livi & levi, litum, ere. 770 *to dawbe.*

Linquo, liqui, lictum, linquere. 398 *to leave, to forſake.*

Linteamen, inis. n. *any naperie, ſheets or the like, from* linteum.

Linteo, onis. m. *a linnen weaver, from* linteum.

Linteolum, n. 519 *a napkin.*

Linter, tris. m. & f. 471 *a ſculler or wherry.*

Linteum, n. 500 *the ſame with* linteamen, *any linnen.*

Linum, n. 497 *flaxe.*

Lippitudo, inis. f. 299 *bleardneſſe of the eyes.*

Lippus,

Lippus, m. *one that is bleare-eyed.*
Liquesco, ere. 94 *to melt, from* liquor idem.
Liquet, 779 *it is manifest.*
Liquidus, a, um. 102 *liquid.*
Liquo, as. 384 *to melt.*
Liquor, oris. m. 596 *liquor, moisture.*
Lira, æ. f. 390 *a ridge.*
Liro, as. 391 *to make ridges.*
Lis, tis. f. 656 *a suit in law, debate.*
Litera, f. 8. 747 *a letter.*
Literæ, arum. f. pl. 482 *letters, an epistle : also learning.*
Literatus, a, um. 724 *learned.*
Litigator, oris. m. 665 *a contender.*
Litigo, as. 795 *to strive.*
Lito, as. 641 *to sacrifice.*
Littus, oris. n. 75 *the shore.*
Litura, f. 741 *a blot in writing.*
Lituus, m. 710 *a cornet.*
Livia, æ. f. 154 *a flock dove.*
Livor, oris. m. 317 *the mark of a blow, blewnesse of the skin.*
Lividus, a, um. 335 *blacke and blew of livor.*
Lixa, m. 698 *a scullian.*
Lixivium, n. 506 *lie to wash with.*

L. ante *O.*

LOco, as. 243 *to place, to place out, from* locus.
Loculamentum, n. 748 *a composing boxe.*
Loculi, orum. 796 *coffers.*
Loculus, m. 959 *a purse, bagge, or pocket.*
Locupleto, as. 682 *to enrich, of* locuples.
Locutuleius, m. 838 *a babling prater, from* loquor.
Locusta, f. 222 *a locust.*
Locus, m. 22. 78 *a place.*
Lodix, icis. f. 571 *a blanket.*
Logicus, i. m. 749 *a Logician.*
Lolium, n. 129 *darnell, a kind of weed among corne.*
Longè, 812 *farre.*
Longurio, onis. m. 380 *a tall fellow, from* longus.
Longinquus, a, um. 489 *far off, from* longus.
Longus, a, um. 198 *long.*
Loquax, acis. *all gen.* 831 *prating.*
Loquor, cutus sum, qui. 924 *to speake.*
Lora, f. 448 *a kind of drinke made of water and grapes.*
Lorica, f. 699 *a shirt of maile.*
Loripes, edis. 289 *crump-footed.*
Lorum, n. 458 *a thong of leather, whip, a reine.*
Lotium, n. 269 *urine.*

L. ante *U.*

LUbens, tis. *all gend.* 514 *willing.*
Lubentia, f. *willingnesse, of* lubet.
Lubet, 684 *it pleaseth.*
Lubricus, a, um. 166 *slippery.*
Lucanica, æ. f. 421 *a kind of fine cakes.*
Lucerna, f. 746 *a candle.*
Lucescit, ebat. 35 *it waxeth light.*
Lucia, f. *the winter solstice.*
Lucidus, a, um. 24 *bright.*
Lucifer, ri. m. 40 *Lucifer, the day starre.*
Lucius, m. 167 *a pike.*
Lucrum, n. 490 *gaine.*
Luctor, atus sum, ari. 948 *to strive, from* lucta *a combate.*

Lucubro

Lucubro, as. 743 *to ſtudy by candle light.*
Luculenter, 753 *manifeſtly.*
Lucus, m. 641 *a grove.*
Ludibrium, i. n. 508 *a mocking-ſtocke, from* ludo.
Ludibundus, a, um. 757 *gameſome, from* ludo.
Ludicrum, n. 235 *a play, a paſtime, from* ludo.
Ludimagiſter, ri. m. 727 *a ſchoolemaſter, of* ludus *and* magiſter.
Ludo, ſi, ſum, dere. 230 *to play.*
Ludus, i. m. 947 *a ſchoole: alſo a play.*
Lues, is. f. 316 *peſtilence, murraine.*
Lugeo, xi, gere. 371 *to mourne.*
Lugubriter, 959 *mournfully.*
Lumbago, inis. f. 306 *weakneſſe in the loines.*
Lumbus, m. 258 *a loine.*
Lumen, inis. n. 31 *light.*
Luminare, is. n. 42 *that which giueth light.*
Luna, f. 33 *the moone.*
Lunatio, nis. f. 782 *a lunary month*
Luo, lui, itum, ere. 871 *to pay or ſatisfie for.*
Lupanar, aris. n. 827 *a baudy houſe.*
Lupinus, i. m. 128 *a kind of pulſe, pines.*
Lupulus, m. 444 *hops.*
Lupus, m. 410 *a wolfe:* 168 *a fiſh called a pike.*
Lurco, onis. 820 *a glutton.*
Luridus, a, um. 338 *wan.*
Luſcinia, f. 153 *a nightingale.*
Luſcus, a, um. 282 *ſand-blind, dimſighted.*
Luſtralis, le. 641 *holy:* aqua luſtralis, *holy water.*
Luſtrum, n. 189 *a den.*
Luſtro, as. 695 *to view.*
Luſus, us, m. 9 *ſport.*
Luteum, i. n. 147 *the yelke of an egge.*
Luteus, a. um. 338 *yellow.*
Lutoſus, a, um. 616 *full of clay.*
Lutra, f. 212 *an Otter.*
Lutulentus, a, um. *miery, dirty, of* lutum, 81 *dirt.*
Lux, lucis. f. 24 *light.*
Luxatio, onis. f. 289 *a putting out of joynt, from* luxo.
Luxurioſus, a, um. 852 *luxurious.*
Luxus, m. 852 *exceſſe in pleaſures.*

L. ante Y.

LYchnus, m. 743 *the wicke of a candle.*
Lydius lapis, 85 *a touch ſtone.*
Lympha, f. 163 *water.*
Lyncurium, n. 124 *a ſtone engendred of the urine of the Lynx.*
Lynx, cis. m. & f. 197 *a Lynx.*
Lyra, f. 775 *a harpe.*

M. ante A.

MAcellum, n. 420 *a market-place for victuals, the ſhambles.*
Maceries, ei. f. 380 *a wall, a partition.*
Macero, as. 497 *to ſteep in water,* macerare ſalſamenta, *to water ſalt-fiſh.*
Machina, f. 717 *an engine, or frame of building.*
Machinor, atus ſum. 919 *to deviſe, from* machina.
Macilentus, a, um. 278 *leane, from* macies *leanneſſe.*

Mactatio,onis.f.417 *a slaughter.*
Macto,as.420 *to kill, to beat.*
Mactra,f.406 *a kneading trough.*
Macula,f.286 *a spot, a blemish.*
Maculo,as.741 *to blot.*
Maculosus,a,um. 197 *spotted.*
Madeo,ui,ere. 102 *to be wet, or moist.*
Madesco,ere. 103 *to take wet.*
Magis,368 *more.*
Magister, tri.m. 676 *a master, an instructer.*
Magistratus, us. m. 687 *a magistrates office, magistracy, from* magister.
Magnanimus,a,um.882 *valiant, of* magnus *and* animus.
Magnates, ium. m. pl. 455 *great men, from* magnus.
Magnes,etis.m. 88 *a load stone.*
Magnificè, 675 *sumptuously.*
Magnipendo, di, dere. 802 *to esteem, to set much by.*
Magnitudo,inis.f. 171 *greatnesse, from* magnus.
Magnus,a,um.713 *great.*
Magus,m 988 *a Magician.*
Majalis,f.180 *a spayed sow.*
Majestas,atis.f. 681 *majesty.*
Major,& us,oris. 126 *greater.*
Majores,um.pl.m.602 *ancestors.*
Maius,m.780 *the moneth of May.*
Mala,f.249 *the cheeke.*
Malè, 847 *ill.*
Maledictum, n. *a wicked railing, from* maledico 893 *to curse, of* malè *and* dico.
Maleficium,n 871 *a lewd fact, of* malefacio *to doe ill, of* malè *and* facio.
Malevolus, a, um. 892 *envious, spitefull, of* malè *and* volo.
Malignus,a, um. 669 *spitefull, of* malus.
Malleus,m.525 *an hammer.*
Malluvium. n. 556 *a basin for the hands, of* manus *and* lavo.
Malo, mavis,malui, malle.895 *I had rather.*
Malvæ,f.134 *mallowes.*
Malum,n.326 *an apple.*
Malus,m.463 *the mast of a ship.*
Malus,f. 111 *an apple tree.*
Malus,a,um. 360.368 *evill.*
Mamma,f.253 *a dug.*
Manceps,ipis. m. & f. 386 *a farmer, of* manus *and* capio.
Mancipium, n. 610 *a captive, a slave, of* mancipo.
Mancus,a,um.376 *maimed, lame.*
Mandatum,n.867.983 *a commandement, of* mando.
Mandibulum,n. 212 *a chap, from* mando *to eate.*
Mando,as.733 *to commit, to give in charge.*
Mando,di,sum,dere.267 *to eat, to champ on.*
Mandra,æ.f.412 *a sheepfold.*
Manduco, as. 212 *to eate, from* mando.
Manè,40 *in the morning.*
Maneo, si, sum, ere. 27 *to continue, to remaine.*
Manes,ium.m.pl. 664 *the soules of the dead.*
Mango,onis.m.505 *a huckster.*
Maniacus,a,um.gr.*mad.*
Manica,f. 512 *the sleeve of a garment.*
Manicæ,arum.f.pl.668 *manakles.*
Manifesto,as.975 *to manifest.*
Manifestus,a,um.995 *manifest.*
Manipulatim,395 *by handfulls.*

Mano

Mano,as. 65 *to flow, to run down.*
Manſito,as. 560 *to chew.*
Manſuetus,a,um. 995 *tame, meek, of* manſuefco.
Manſus,a,um. 267 *chewed.*
Mantica,f. 486 *a wallet.*
Mantile,is. 556 *a napkin, a towell.*
Mantiſſa,f. 768 *advantage, overplus.*
Manubiæ, arum.f.pl. 721 *prey or booty.*
Manubrium, n. 558 *a hilt, a haft, from* manus.
Manucodiata,æ.f. 144 *the bird of Paradiſe.*
Mapalia,orum.n.pl. 411 *cottages, thatcht ſheds.*
Mappa,f. 153 *a table-cloth.*
Mapella,æ.f. 559 *a napkin.*
Marceſco,cui,ceſcere. 106 *to pine or wither away, from* marceo.
Mare,is. 73 *the ſea.*
Marga,æ.f. 387 *marle.*
Margarita,f. gr. 91 *a pearle.*
Margo,inis. m. 741 *the brim, or skirt of any thing.*
Marinus,a,um 92 *of the ſea.*
Marita,æ.f. 588 *a wife.*
Maritimus,a,um. 783 *neere to the ſea*
Maritus,m. 588 *a husband.*
Marmor,oris.m. 87 *a marble ſtone.*
Mars,tis.m. *a planet, Mars.*
Marſupium,n. 486 *a purſe.*
Martes,is.f. 209 *a marterne.*
Martius, i.m. 780 *the moneth of March.*
Mas,aris.m. 165 *a male, one of the maſculine ſexe.*
Maſculus,li,m. 199 *a male.*
Maſſa,f. 406 *a lump of any thing.*
Maſtyche,is.f. 124 *maſticke.*
Materia,f. 21 *matter.*
Mater,tris.f. 599 *a mother.*
Materfamilias, 609 *the miſtreſſe of the houſe.*
Matertera, f. 603 *a mothers ſiſter, from* mater.
Mathematicus,a,um. 755 *Mathematicall.*
Matricula, 650 *enrolments.*
Matrimonium, n. 589 *marriage, matrimony.*
Matrona,f. 521 *an ancient or motherly woman, of* mater.
Matta,f. 570 *a mat.*
Matula,f. 573 *an urinall, a chamber pot.*
Maturè, 696 *timely.*
Matureſco,turui,tureſcere. 117 *to waxe ripe, of* maturus.
Maturo,as. 488 *to make haſte.*
Maturus,a,um. 326 *ripe.*
Matutinus,a,um. 64 *of the morning.*
Maxilla,f. 212 *the cheek-bone.*
Maximè, 75 *moſt ſpeciall.*
Maximoperè, i.e. maximo opere, 661 *very greatly, with much labour.*
Maximus,a,um. 190 *greateſt.*

M. ante *E.*

Meatus, us. m. 778 *a paſſage or courſe, from* meo.
Mechanicus,a,um. 377 *belonging to handicrafts.*
Medeor,medicatus ſum,eri. 792 *to heale, to cure.*
Medicamentarius, m. *a Druggiſt, of* medicamentum 795 *a medicine.*
Medicina,f. 787 *a medicine, of* medicus.
Medicinalis,le. 136 *medicinall.*
Medicus, m. 794 *a Phyſician, of* medeor *to heale.*

Mediocris, e. 237 *mean, of* medius *middle.*

Mediocritas, atis. f. 797 *mediocrity*

Meditor, atus ſum, ari. 952 *to muſe on, to meditate, to tune.*

Meditullium, n. 783 *the very middle.*

Medius, a, um. 262 *middle.*

Medulla, f. 109 407 *marrow.*

Meio, minxi, mictum, ere. 269 *to make water.*

Melancholia, f. 271 *blacke choler, ſullenneſſe.*

Meleagris, idis. f. 150 *a turkey hen.*

Melior, us, oris. 889 *comp.* bonus, melior, optimus. *better.*

Mel, mellis. n. 219 *honey.*

Meles, is, f. 208 *a badger.*

Melodia, æ. f. 773 *a tune, melody.*

Membrana, f. 241. 731 *a thin skin, parchment.*

Membrum, n. 242 *a member.*

Memini, memineram. 348 *to remember.*

Memor, oris. *all gen.* 349 *mindfull.*

Memoria, f. 345. 733 *the memory, of* memor.

Memoro, as, avi, atum. 349 *to rehearſe, from* memor.

Menda, f. 732 *a fault.*

Mendacium, n. 913 *a lye, from* mendax.

Mendicus, m. 874 *a beggar.*

Menianum, n. 546 *a gallery.*

Mens, tis. 354. 823 *a mind.*

Menſa, f. 523 *a table.*

Menſis, is. m. 33 *a moneth.*

Menſura, f. 762 *a meaſure, from* metior.

Menſuro, as. 757 *to meaſure, from* menſura.

Mentagra, æ. f. 286 *a tetter on the chin.*

Mentha, f. 135 *mint.*

Mentigo, inis. f. 286 *the ſcab among ſheep.*

Mentior, titus ſum, tiri. 913 *to lie, to faigne.*

Mentum, n. 251 *a chin.*

Meo, as. 269 *to goe, to make haſte.*

Meracior, & us. 821 *more pure,* vinum meracius *purer wine.*

Mercatus, us. m. 491 *merchandiſe, from* mercor.

Merces, edis. f. 534 *a reward.*

Mercator, oris. m. 490 *a merchant, of* mercor.

Mercor, atus ſum, ari. 494 *to buy, from* merx.

Mercurius, m. 39 *Mercury.*

Merda, f. 268 *dung.*

Merenda, æ. f. 568 *an afternoones drinking, a beaver.*

Merendo, as. 568 *to eat a beaver.*

Mereor, ritus ſum, vel merui, mereri. 870 *to deſerve, to merit.*

Meretrix, icis. f. 827 *an harlot, or whore.*

Merges, itis. m. 396 *a bundle of corne, or ſuch like.*

Mergo, ſi, ſum, gere. 71 *to drowne, to overwhelme.*

Mergus, m. 151 *a ſea gull, or cormorant.*

Meridianus, a, um. 574 *of the South, from* meridies.

Meridionalis, le. 56 idem.

Meritò, 871 *worthily, deſervedly, from* mereor.

Meritum, n. 631 *a deſert, of* mereor.

Merops, opis. m. gr. 155 *a man: becauſe of his various and divided voice.*

Merula, æ. f. 153 *a blackbird, an owzle.*

Merus,

Merus, a, um. 820 *without mixture, cleare, pure.*

Merx, cis. f. 493 *ware, merchandize.*

Meſaraicæ venæ, 268 *the meſaraicke veines.*

Melenterium, n. 277 *the meſentery, the skinne that faſtens the bowels to the backe, and one to another.*

Meſpilum, n. 120 *a medlar.*

Meſſis, is. f. 395 *harveſt.*

Meſſor, oris. m. 395 *a reaper.* } *from* meto *to mow.*

Meta, 946 *a marke, a goale.*

Metallum, n. 85. 94 *metall.*

Methodus. f. 750 *a method, or manner of doing any thing.*

Metior, menſus ſum, metiri. 761 *to meaſure.*

Metor, atus ſum, ari. 704 *to meaſure out.*

Metropolis, is. f. 675 *a chief or mother city.*

Metrum, n. 754 *metre, verſe.*

Metuo, ui, ere. 66 *to feare, from* metus.

Metus, us. m. 366 *feare.*

M. ante *I.*

Mica, f. 225 *a moat, a crumb.*

Mico, as, ui, are. 89 *to ſhine.*

Migro, as, are. 958 *to remove, goe, paſſe.*

Miles, itis. m. 695. 723 *a ſouldier.*

Militia, f. 705 *warfare, of* miles.

Milium. n. 127 *a kind of graine.*

Mille, 982 *a thouſand.*

Milliare, is. n. 762 *a mile, from* mille.

Millus, m. 410 *a maſtives collar.*

Milvus, m. 148 *a kite.*

Mimus, m. 952 *a fooliſh jeſter in a play, a counterfeiter of mens doings.*

Mingo, xi, ctum, ngere. 145 *to make water.*

Mineralis, le. 104 *minerall.*

Minimùm, 779 *at the leaſt.*

Minimus, a, um. 262 *the leaſt.*

Miniſter, tri. m. 336 *a miniſter, a ſervant.*

Miniſtrator, oris. m. 653 *an attendant.*

Miniſtro, as. 633 *to give, to ſerve, from* miniſter.

Minor, atus ſum. 893 *to threaten.*

Minor & us. gen. oris. 199 *leſſer.*

Minorennis, is. *all gen.* 606 *being under age.*

Minuo, ui, utum, uere. 872 *to diminiſh, to waſte, from* minor.

Minurio, is. 160 *to chirp, from* minor.

Minùs, 306. 767 *leſſe.*

Minutus, a, um. 971 *ſmall.*

Mirabilis, le. 102 *wonderfull, of* miror.

Miraculum, n. 952 *a miracle, or wonder, from* miror.

Miror, atus ſum. 359 *to wonder.*

Mirus, a, um. 8 *wonderfull.*

Miſceo, ui, tum, cere. 28 *to mingle.*

Miſer, ra, rum 912 *wretched.*

Miſerator, oris. m. 997 *one that ſheweth mercy.*

Miſericordia, f. 997 *mercy, compaſſion, from* miſericors 912 *mercifull.*

Miſeror, atus ſum, ari. 912 *to pity.*

Miſſile, is. n. 712 *any thing that is caſt, a dart, of* mitto.

Miſſus, us. m. 565 *a courſe at a banquet.*

Mitigatio,onis.f.671 *a mitigation.*
Mitigo,as, arc. 791 *to assuage, to make soft or smooth,of* mitis *gentle.*
Mitis,e. 895 *meeke,gentle.*
Mitra,f.513 *a mitre,a kind of hat.*
Mitto, si, ssum, ttere. 195. 435 *to send, to cast, to throw.*

M. ante *O.*

MObilis,le.844 *moveable, from* moveo.
Moderor,atus sum,ari. 818 *to moderate,to temper, to governe,of* modus *a meane.*
Modestè,876 *modestly.*
Modestia,æ.f. *modestly, from* modestus 830 *modest,which comes from* modus.
Modicus,a, um. 849 *meane,little, of* modus.
Modiolus,m.457 *a nave.*
Modius,m.764 *a bushell.*
Modò,728 *now, forthwith,only.*
Modulor,atus sum,ari.754 *to sing in tune, from* modus.
Modulus,i.m.506 *a last.*
Modus,m.22 *a manner, a measure,a meane.*
Mœchus,m.669 *an adulterer.*
Mœnia, um, ibus. 613. 614 *the walls of a city.*
Mœreo, mœstus sum. 371 *to bee sad, from* mœror.
Mœror,oris.m.375 *sorrow.*
Mœstitia, f. 371 *sadnesse, of* mœstus 440 *sad.*
Mola,f.403 *a mill.*
Molaris,is.m.267 *a cheek-tooth.*
Molendinum, n. 267 *a mill, from* mola supra.
Moles,is.f. 510 *a great heape, a pile, a weight.*
Molestia,f.835 *trouble, griefe, of* molestus *trouble some, from* moles.
Molestor,atus sum.575 *to trouble.*
Molimen,inis.n.364 *endevour.*
Molior,itus sum,iri.363 *to strive to doe a thing,to endevour.*
Molitor,oris. m.405 *a millar, of* mola supra.
Mollio,ivi,itum,ire.514 *to soften, from* mollis.
Mollis,le. 321 *soft, easie.*
Mollitus,a,um. 514 *softned.*
Molo,ui, itum, ere. 405 *to grind, from* mola.
Molossus,m. 410 *a masstive dogge.*
Momentum,n.61 *the least part of time,a moment.*
Momus, m. 838 *the god of reprehension,a curious carper or scoffer.*
Monachus,m.gr. 618 *a Monke.*
Monarchia,f gr.673 *a monarchy, one single government.*
Monasterium, n. gr. 638 *a monasterie.*
Monedula,f. 160 *a chaugh.*
Moneo, ui, itum, ere. 922 *to admonish, to warne.* Bene mones, *you advise well.*
Monera,f.495 *money, coine, the stamp of money.*
Monialis,is.f.638 *a Nunne.*
Monile, is. n. 518 *a bracelet, a jewell to hang about ones necke.*
Monitum,n.729 *admonition.*
Monoceros,otis.m.gr. 191 *an unicorne.*
Monoculus,i. m. gr. 283 *one that hath but one eye.*
Mons,tis.m.78 *a hill,a mountain.*
Monstro, as. 262 *to shew, to declare, to point at.*
Monstrum,n. 168 *a monster.*

Monumentum,

Monumentum, i. n. 785 *a monument, a remembrance of things that are past.*

Mora, f. 123 *delay.*

Moratus, a, ũ. 845 *well mannered.*

Morbosus, a, um. 279 *full of diseases, from* morbus.

Morbus, m. 294. 312 *a disease.*

Morbilli, orum. m. pl. 316 *the small pockes, from* morbus supra.

Mordeo, momordi, morsum, dere. 186 *to bite.*

Moribundus, a, um. 956 *about to die, from* morior.

Morio, onis. m. 680 *a foole.*

Morior, mortuus sum, mori. 273 *to die.*

Mors, tis. f. 668 *death.*

Moror, atus sum, ari. 729 *to stay, to linger, from* mora.

Morosus, a, um. 832 *froward, waiward.*

Morsus, us. m. 832 *a biting, from* mordeo.

Mortalitas, atis. f. 863 *mortality.*

Mortarium, n. 401 *a mortar.*

Morticinus, a, um. 328 *dead of it selfe, from* mors.

Morum, n. 123 *a mulberry.*

Mos, oris. m. 636. 931 *a manner, fashion, or custome.*

Moschus, m. 328 *muske.*

Motacilla, f. 158 *a wag-taile.*

Moto, as. 158 *to wagge.*

Motus, us. m. 142 *a motion or passion, from* moveo.

Moveo, vi, tum, vere. 543 *to move, to stirre, to provoke.*

Mox, 232 *by and by.*

M. ante *u.*

MUcidus, a, um. 329 *musty.*

Mucronatus, a, um. 713 *pointed, sharp.*

Mucus, m. 250 *snot.*

Mugil, ilis. m. 166 *a mullet.*

Mugitus, us. 181 *a roaring or lowing, from* mugio *to low.*

Mulceo, si, sum, cere. 896 *to asswage, to stroke, to cherish.*

Mulcta, f. 667 *a fine.*

Mulcto, as. 722 *to punish, of* mulcta.

Mulctra, f. 415 *a milke vessell.*

Mulctrale, is. n. 415 *a milk-paile.*

Mulgeo, xi & si, sum, gere. 415 *to milke, i. e. to draw milke from.*

Mulier, eris. 596 *a woman.*

Mulsum, n. 444 *malmesey, or any such sweet wine.*

Mullus, m. 166 *a mullet.*

Multifarius, a, um. 344 *various in words, manifold, of* multus *&* fari.

Multipeda, æ. f. 223 *the cheeslip.*

Multiplex, icis. *all gend.* 511 *manifold, of* multiplico.

Multiplico, as. 756 *to multiply, to increase, of* multus *and* plico.

Multoties, 469 *oftentimes.*

Multùm, 296 *much.*

Multus, a, um. 355 *many.*

Mulus, m. 460 *a mule.*

Mundè, 739 *cleanly.*

Mundities, ei. f. 578 *cleanlinesse, neatnesse, from* mundus *neat.*

Mundus, m. 15. 227 *the world.*

Mundus, a, um. 521 *neat.*

Mungo, xi, gere. 250 *to wipe.*

Munia, orum. n. pl. 886 *publike offices.*

Municeps, ipis. 619 *a freeman.*

Munimentum, n. 720 *a fortification, of* munio.

Munio, ivi, ire. 613 *to fortifie.*

Munis, is. *all gend* 878 *liberall.*

Munitio, onis. 704 *a fortification.*

Munitus,a,um.708 *fortified.*
Munus,eris.n.952.878 *a gift.*
Muræna, f. 168 *a lamprey.*
Murarius faber,526 *a Maſon.*
Muratus,a,um.618 *walled.*
Murex,icis.m. 173 *a ſhell fiſh, of whoſe bloud purple is made.*
Muria,æ.f.73 *brine.*
Murina,f. *a kind of ſpiced wine.*
Murmuro, as. 194 *to murmure,* 875 *to grudge.*
Murus,m.526 *a wall.*
Mus,muris.m.209.217 *a mouſe.*
Muſæ,arum. f.pl. 73b *Goddeſſes of learning: learning.*
Muſca,f.561 *a flie.*
Muſcerda,f. *mouſe dung.*
Muſcipula,f.211 *a mouſe-trap, of* mus *and* capio.
Muſculus,li.m. 241 *a muſcle.*
Muſcus,m.234 *moſſe.*
Muſica,f. *muſicke, from* muſa.
Muſicus,i.m. 773 *a muſician.*
Muſtela,f.166.209 *a weaſle.*
Muſtum,n.440 *new wine.*
Mutatio,onis. f.973 *a change.*
Muticus,a,um.127 *bearded.*
Mutilus,a,um. 376 *maimed.*
Mutio,ivi,itum,ire.885 *to mutter.*
Muto,as.411 *to change.*
Mutuò, 861 *naturally, one another, of* mutuus.
Mutuo,as.862 *to lend, to borrow.*
Mutus,a,um.282 *dumbe.*
Mutuus,a,um. 911 *mutuall.*

M. ante *Y.*

Myinda,f.941 *a quoit.*
Myrias,adis.f. 982 *a million.*
Myrrha,f.124 *myrrhe.*
Myrtus,f.123 *a myrtle.*
Myſtax,acis.f.251 *muſtache.*

N. ante *A.*

NÆ,634 *indeed, truly.*
Nænia,f. 963 *a ſong of lamentation:* ſine diphthongo ſcribitur, ut contendit Baſ. Fab.
Nævus,m. 286 *a mole or ſpecke.*
Nam,namque,45.143 *for.*
Nanciſcor, nactus ſum, nanciſci, 723 *to get.*
Nanus,i.m. 238 *a dwarfe, a dandiprat.*
Napellus,m. 173 *the herb wolfebane.*
Naptha,f. 104 *a kind of bituminous clay.*
Napus,m.126 *a turnep.*
Nardus,m 135 *nard.*
Narciſſus,m.136 *a daffodill.*
Naris,is.250 *a noſtrill.*
Narro,as.784 *to tell, or report.*
Naſcor, tus ſum, naſci. 227 *to be borne.*
Naſus,m.126 *a noſe.*
Naſſa,f.427 *a weele, a net.*
Naſutulus, a, um. 249 *ſomewhat witty, from* naſutus,284 *witty, and it comes from* naſus,249 *a noſe.*
Nata,f.593 *a daughter, of* naſcor.
Nates,um.f.pl.258 *the buttockes.*
Natio,onis.f.314 *a nation.*
Nativitas,atis.f. 984 *birth, nativity, of* nativus.
Nativus,a,um. 757 *native, naturall, from* naſcor.
Nato,as.143 *to ſwim, of* no idem.
Natrix,icis f.213 *a nevet.*
Natura,f.22 *nature.*
Naturalis, le. 377 *naturall, from* natura.

Natus,

Natus, m. 610 *a ſon*, adject. *born*, naſcor.

Navalis, le. 700 *belonging to a* of navis.

Nauci, gen. m. 931 *of a nut ſhell, of* value.

Nauclerus, m. gr. 463 *a Pilot.*

Naufragium, n. 465 *ſhipwrack, of* vis *and* frango.

Navigabilis, le. 471 *navigable, of* vigo.

Navigans, tis. *all gen.* 467 *ſailing.*

Navigatio, onis. f. 470 *a voiage.*

Navigium, n. 470 *a ſhip.*

Navigo, as. 462 *to ſaile, of* navis.

Navis, is. f. 468 *a ſhip.*

Naulum, n. 472 *ones fare for paſſe by water.*

Navo, as. 851 *to imploy, to endevour,* navare operam, *to doe ones indeavour.*

Nauſea, f. 467 *a diſpoſition to vomit, queaſineſſe of ſtomacke.*

Nauta, m. 468 *a mariner.*

Navus, a, um. 888 *active, nimble.*

N. ante E.

NE. 391 *leſt that.*

Nebula, æ. f. 49 *a little white cloud.*

Nebulo, onis. m. 917 *a knave, a baſe fellow.*

Nec, 289 *neither:* nec dum, *neither as yet.*

Neceſſarius, a, um. 573 *neceſſary.*

Neceſſitudo, inis. f. 918 *friendſhip, alliance, from* neceſſe indecl. 538 *neceſſary.*

Neco, as, ui, are. 214 *to kill.*

Nectar, aris. n. 996 *a kind of pleaſant wine, ſuppoſed to be the drinke of the heathenish gods.*

Nefandus, a, um. 825 nefarius, a, um. 864. & nefaſtus, a, um. 658 *hainous, not to be ſpoken, of* ne *not, and* fari *to ſpeake.*

Nefas, indecl. 846 *an unlawfull act, of* ne *and* fas *lawfull.*

Neglectim, 378 *by neglect, from* negligo.

Neglectus, us. m. 374 *neglect.*

Negligens, tis. 886 *all gend. negligent. from* negligo.

Negligo, lexi, lectum, ligere. 805 *to neglect, of* nec *and* lego.

Nego, as 811 *to deny.*

Negotiator, oris. m. 492 *a factor, from* negotior.

Negotioſus, a, um. 888 *buſied, of* negotium.

Negotium, n. 686 *buſineſſe.*

Nemo, *genit. is wanting,* 833 *no body.*

Nempe, 995 *namely, to wit.*

Nemus, oris. n. 189 *a wood, a grove that is pleaſant and ſhadowy.*

Neo, vi, re. 503 *to ſpin, to twiſt.*

Nepos, otis. m. 604 *a nephew, a grand-childe.*

Neptis, is. f. 604 *a nicce.*

Nequaquam, 815 *no, in no ſort, by no meanes.*

Neque, 289 *neither.*

Nequeo, ivi, itum, ire. 690 *not to be able, I cannot, of* ne *and* queo *to be able.*

Nervoſus, a, um. 753 *ſinewy, from* nervus.

Nervus, m. 241 *a nerve, a ſinew.*

Neſcio, ivi, itum, ire. 904 *I know not, of* ne *and* ſcio *to know.*

Netrix, icis. f. 498 *a ſpinſter.*

Neuter, tra, trum, trius. 600 *neither of them.*

Neutiquam

Neutiquam, 833 *in no wise.*
Nex, necis. f. 610 *death, of* neco *to kill.*
Nexo, as. 226 *to weave.*
Nexus, us. m. 242 *a knitting, a bond or knot, from* necto *to knit.*

N. ante *I.*

NI, 84 *except.*
Nicto, as. 247 *to winke, from* niveo.
Nidor, oris. m. 328 *the savour of any thing burned, or rosted properly.*
Nidus, m. 146 *a nest.*
Niger, gra, grum. 333 *blacke.*
Nihil, indecl. 11 *nothing, of* ne & hilum *the blacke specke in a beane.*
Nihilominùs, 77 *nevertheless.*
Nihilosciùs, 363 *yet nevertheless.*
Nil, indecl. 3 *for* nihil *nothing.*
Nimbus, m. 51 *a great wind or storme.*
Nimio pl^e, 268 *more than enough.*
Nimirum, 341 *truly, surely.*
Nimis, 816 *too much.*
Nimiùm, 52 *too much.*
Ningit, ebat. 50 *it snoweth.*
Nisi, 170 *except.*
Nisus, m. 148 *an hobby.*
Nisus, us. m. 713 *strength.*
Nitco, ui, ere. 532 *to shine, from* nitor.
Nitor, sus & xus sum, ti. 481 *to endeavour.*
Nitratus, a, um. 703 *mixt with gun-powder.*
Nitrum, n. 104 *nitre.*
Nix, nivis. f. 45 *snow.*

N. ante *O.*

NObilis, le. 930 *noble, notable.*
Nobilito, as. 722 *to make noble, from* nobilis.
Noceo, ui, itum, ere. 569 *to hurt*
Noctescit, ebat. impers. 36 *it waxeth night.*
Noctu, indecl. 149 *by night.* } *of* nox *night*
Noctua, f. 149 *an owle.*
Nocturnus, a, um. 149 *pertaining unto the night, nightly.* }
Nodulus, li. m. 515 *a little knot* nodus.
Nodus, m. 516 *a knot or joint.*
Nolens, tis. *all gen.* 871 *unwilling*
Nolo, non vis, nolui, nolle. 3 *to be unwilling, of* non *and* volo.
Nola, f. 643 *a little bell.*
Nomen, inis. n. 2. 108 *a name.*
Nomenclatura, f. 4 *the naming a thing.*
Nominatim, 113 *namely.*
Nonnunquam, 633 *sometimes.*
Non, 1. 162 *not.*
Nondum, 183 *not yet.*
Nonæ, arum. f. pl. 781 *the nones a moneth.*
Nonne, 896 *is it not.*
Nonnisi, 790 *not unlesse.*
Nonnullibi, 78 *in some places.*
Norma, f. 758 *a rule.*
Nosco, vi, scere. 355 *to know.*
Nosocomium, n. 625 *an hospital*
Noster, tra, trum. 37 *ours, of no*
Nostras, ates, is. 495 *of our countr side, faction.*
Nota, f. 245 *a note, marke.*
Notabilis, le. 504 *notable, of no*
Notarius, m. 652 *a notary, of no*
Nothus, m. 606 *a bastard.*
Notitia, f. 355 *knowledge, fr* nosco.
Notorius, a, um 667 *notorious.*
Notus, m. 56 *a South wind.*

Novacu

Novacula,f.584 *a razor.*
Novale,is.n.388 *new lay land, of* novus.
Novellus, a, um. 439 *somewhat new, from* novus.
Novem,pl.indecl.41 *nine.*
November, bris. 780 *the moneth November.*
Noverca,f.600 *a stepmother.*
Novus,a,um. 219 *new, and its derivative* noviſſimus,a,um. 403 *last.*
Novitius, m. 655 *a novice, from* novus.
Nox,ctis.f.987 *night.*
Noxa,f.822 *a fault, dammage.*
Noxia,æ.f.658 *a treſpaſſe.*
Noxius,a,um. 812 *offenſive, of* noxa.

N. ante *U.*

NUbes,is.f.49 *a cloud.*
Nubiloſus,a,um. 64 *cloudy, of* nubes.
Nubilis,le. 589 *marriageable, of* nubo.
Nubo,pſi,& pta ſum,bere. 591 *to be married to a husband.*
Nucleus,m.121 *a kernell, of* nux.
Nuditas,átis.f. 509 *nakedneſſe, of* nudus.
Nudus,a,um.239 *naked, bare.*
Nugator,oris.m. 828 *a trifler.*
Nullus,a,um.ius.151 *none, of* ne *not, and* ullus *any.*
Num,478 *whether or no.*
Numella,f 668 *a paire of ſtockes.*
Numẽ,inis.n.644 *a divine power.*
Numeratus,a,um.972 *numbred.*
Numeroſus,a,um. 740 *numerous.*
Numerus,m. 756 *a number : alſo verſe.*
Nummus,m.494 *money, coine.*
Numne, 873 *will it, whether or no.*
Nunc,522 *now.*
Nuncio,as.64 *to bring tidings, to tell, of* nuncius.
Nuncupo,as.60 *to name, to call.*
Nundinæ,arum.f.pl. 491 *a faire, a market, a mart.*
Nunquam,i.e. ne unquam.63 *never.*
Nunquid,873 *whether or no.*
Nuper,346 *lately.*
Nuptiæ,arum. f.pl. 592 *a marriage, from* nubo.
Nuptus,a,um. 594 *married.*
Nurus,f. 593 *a daughter-in-law.*
Nuſquam,477 *in no place.*
Nuto,as.352 *to nod, as being about to fall, of* nuo idem, *out of uſe.*
Nutrix,icis. f. 229 *a nurſe, of* nutrio,30 *to nouriſh.*
Nutus, us. m. 971 *a becke or nod with the head, of* nuo.
Nux,ucis.f.121 *a nut.*
Nux myriſtica,f.133 *a nutmeg.*

N. ante *T.*

NYmpha,f.gr. 591 *a nymph, or bride.*

O. ante *B.*

OB, 481 *for.*
Obba,f.561 *a bottle.*
Obdo, didi, ditum, dere. 542 *to hide, of* ob *and* do.
Obdormio, ivi, itum, ire. 576 *to fall aſleep.*
Obduco, xi, ctum, cere. 319 *to cover over, of* ob *and* duco *to lead.*
Obedio, ivi, itum, ire.609 *to obey,* q.d. obaudire.
Obeo, ivi, ire. 983 *to die : alſo to diſcharge an office, of* ob *and* eo.

Oberro,

Oberro, as. 964 *to wander.*

Obesus, a, um. 278 *fat, grosse, of* obedo *to eate up, of* ob *and* edo.

Obex, icis. m. & f. 524 *a doore-barre, a let, an hinderance.*

Obfirmo, as. 900 *to strengthen, of* ob *and* firmo.

Objectio, onis. f. 752 *an objection.*

Objectum, n. 769 *an object, any thing presented to one, of* objicio.

Obiter, 733 *by the way.*

Obitus, us. m. 594 *death, of* obeo.

Objurgo, as. 922 *to chide, of* ob *and* jurgo idem, *from* jurgium *a chiding.*

Oblectamentum, n. 939 *delight.*

Oblecto, as. 940 *to delight, of* ob *and* lacto *to allure.*

Obligo, as. 857 *to bind, to oblige by benefits, of* ob *and* ligo idem.

Obliquè, 283 *asquint.*

Obliquus, a, um. 758 *crooked, awry.*

Obliteratus, a, um. 347 *blotted out.*

Oblivio, onis. f. 347 *forgetfulnesse.*

Oblongus, a, um. 219 *somewhat long.* *Oblino, ivi, ? dauh. oblitus. daubed.*

Obnixè, 873 *earnestly, of* obnitor.

Obnoxius, a, um. 681 *obedient to.*

Obolus, m 494 *a halfepenny.*

Oborior, ortus sum. 466 *to rise.*

Obrizus, m. 95 *refined gold.*

Obruo, ui, utum uere. 865 *to overwhelme, of* ob *and* ruo *to rush.*

Obscœnus, a, um. 826 *foule, unchaste, dishonest.*

Obscuratio, onis. f. 42 *a darkning.*

Obscuro, as. *to make darke, of* obscurus 749 *darke.*

Obsecro, as. 873 *to entreat, of* ob *and* sacro. Vid. consecro.

Obsecundo, as. 686 *to obey, of* *and* secundo *to make prosperous,* secundus.

Obsequium, n. 684 *obedience, yeelding to, of* obsequor.

Obsero, as. 548 *to locke.*

Observo, as. 22 *to observe, of* *and* servo idem.

Obses, idis. m. 707 *a pledge, hostage.*

Obsessus, us. m. 718 *a siege, of* sideo.

Obsideo, sedi, sessum, sidere. 717 *besiege, to beset, of* ob *and* sedeo.

Obsigno, as. 936 *to seale, of* ob *and* signo idem, *of* signum *a seale.*

Obsisto, stiti, sistere. 801 *to resist of* ob *and* sisto *to set.*

Obsoleo, ui & evi, ere. 680 *to wax old, or out of use, of* ob *and* soleo.

Obsonium, n. 431 *meat.*

Obstaculum, n. 890 *an hinderance of* obsto.

Obstetrix, icis. f. 228 *a midwife.*

Obstinatè. 899 *obstinately.*

Obstinatus, a, um. *obstinate, stubborne.*

Obsto, stiti, stare. 834 *to withstand, of* ob *and* sto.

Obstragulum, n. 514 *the upper leather of a shooe.*

Obstringo, xi, ctum, ngere. 907 *bind, of* ob *and* stringo.

Obstruo, xi, ctum, ere. 342 *to stop up, of* ob *and* struo.

Obstipus, a, um. 289 *bowing down the necke.*

Obsum, fui, esse. 881 *to hurt, hinder, to be against, of* ob *and* sum.

Obtempero, as. 176 *to obey, of* *and* tempero *to abstaine.*

Obtego, xi, ctum, ere. 509 *to cover*

Obtesto

Obteſtor, atus ſum, ari. 873 *to ...y, to beſeech, from* ob *and* teſtor *witneſſe.*

Obtineo ui, tentum, tinere. 593 *to ...ine. of* ob *and* teneo.

Obtingo, tigi, tingere. 483 *to hap...n, of* ob *and* tango *to touch.*

Obtrudo, di, ſum, dere. 810 *to ...ſt forward.*

Obtundo, tudi, tuſum, tundere. ...s *to knocke, to make blunt, of* ob ...tundo.

Obturo, as. 445 *to ſhut, to ſtop.*

Obtuſus, a, um. 85 *blunt, of* ob...ndo.

Obtutus, us. m. 214 *a beholding.*

Obvenio, ni, ire. 371 *to happen.*

Obverto, ti, ſum, tere. 88 *to turne.*

Obvio, as. *to meet with, from* ob...s, 478 *meeting with, of* ob *and* ...

Obumbratio, onis. f. 42 *an ouer...adowing.*

Obumbro, as. 745 *to ouerſhadow.*

Obvolvo, vi, ere. 277 *to wrap.*

O. ante *C.*

OCca, f. 393 *a harrow.*

Occaſio, onis. f. 804 *an occaſion, ...opportunity, from* occido.

Occaſus, us. m. 36 *the ſun-ſetting.*

Occidentalis, le. 56 *the weſt part, ...* occido.

Occido, di, caſum, dere. 794 *to fall ...ne, to die, of* ob *and* cado idem.

Occludo, ſi, dere. 542 *to ſtop to ſhut ...to cloſe, of* ob *and* claudo idem.

Occipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. 919 ...*begin, of* ob *and* capio.

Occipitium, n. 345 *the binder part*

Occo, as. 390 *to harrow, of* occa *harrow.*

Occulto, as. 147 *to cover, to hide.*

Occultè, *ſecretly, from* occulo.

Occultus, a, um. 995 *hidden.*

Occumbo, cubui, cubitum, cumbere. 723 *to fall, to dye, of* ob *and* cumbo idem.

Occupatio, onis. f. 929 *a hinderance, buſineſſe.*

Occupo, as. 639 *to buſie.*

Oceanus, m. 76 *the maine Sea.*

Ocrea, f. 481 *a boot.*

Octavus, a, um. 43 *the eighth.*

Octiduò, 635 *eight daies ſpace.*

October, bris. m 790 *the moneth October.*

Oculatus, a, um. 17 *quick-ſighted.*

Oculus, m. 246 *an eye.*

Ocyùs, ocyſlimè, 664 *more ſwiftly, more quickly.*

O. ante *D.*

ODi, eram. 360 *to hate, the preterperfect tenſe is uſed for the preſent tenſe* odio, *out of uſe.*

Odioſus, a, um. 874 *hatefull.*

Odium, n. 909 *hatred, from* odi.

Odontalgia, f. 298 *the tooth-ake.*

Odor, oris. m. 327 *a ſmell.*

Odoramentũ, n. 587 *a ſweet ball.*

Odorator, oris. m. 424 *a bloudhound.*

Odoratus, us. m. 423 *a ſmell.*

Odoriferus, a, um. 133 *odoriferous*

Odoro, as. 284 *to ſmell.*

O. ante *E.*

OEconomica, f. 609 *œconomy.*

Oeſophagus, gi. gr. 267 *the weſand.*

Oeſtrum, n. 221 *rage, fury: alſo a flie that vexeth cattell in the heat of ſummer.*

O. ante *F.*

OFfa, f. 421 *a morſell or gobbet of fleſh.*

Offendo,

Offendo, di, ſum, dere. 908 *to offend, to diſpleaſe: and to hit againſt, to find caſually.*

Offenſio, onis. f. 760 *an offence.*

Officina, f. 378 *a warehouſe.*

Officium, n. 869 *an office.*

Offuciæ, arum. f. pl. 952 *painting, of* ob *and* fucus *a colour drawn over any thing.*

O. ante *L.*

OLea, æ. f. 111 *an olive tree.*

Oletum, n. 268 *dung, from* oleo 327 *to ſmell.*

Oleum, n. 383 *oile.*

Olfactus, us. m. 327 *the ſmell, of* olfacio. *Olino vide Oblino. circumlino.*

Olim, 584 *in times paſt: alſo in time to come.*

Olitor, oris. m. 381 *a gardener, a ſeller of herbs, of* olus.

Oliva, f. 383 *an olive-tree.*

Olla, f. 535 *a pot of earth.*

Olor, oris. m. 151 *a ſwan.*

Olus, ris. n. 126 *a pot-herbe.*

O. ante *M.*

OMaſum, ſi. n. 267 *the panch.*

Omen, inis. n. 974 *lucke, good or ill.*

Omentum, n. 277 *fat of the belly.*

Ominor, atus ſum, ari. 363 *to conjecture.*

Omitto, miſi, miſſum, mittere. 993 *to omit, of* ob *and* mitto.

Omnimodè, i. c. omni modo. 800 *by all meanes.*

Omninò, 871 *altogether, wholly, from* omnis.

Omnipotens, tis. *all gend.* 990 *almighty, of* omnis *and* potens.

Omnis & e. 10. 12. 17. 18 *all.*

Omphacium, n. *verjuice, vinegar.*

O. ante *N.*

ONero, as. 468 *to load.*

Onocrotalus, m. 151 *a kind bird that roares like an aſſe.*

Onus, eris. n. 456 *a burden.*

Onuſtus, a, um. 721 *loaden, f* onus.

O. ante *P.*

OPacus, a, um. 769 *darke, duski*

Opera, f. 9. 851 *labour, diligen*

Operarius, m. 534 *a workman.*

Operatio, onis. f. 790 *paines king.*

Operculum, n. 535 *a cover, f* operio.

Operæ pretium, 803 *the rew of ones labour, worth ones labour*

Operio, ui, tum, ire. 54 *to wai ſtay for.*

Operor, atus ſum, ari. 264 *to bour, to worke, of* opus.

Operoſus, a, um. 10 *painfull.*

Opes, ium. f. pl. 849 *wealth, rich*

Opicus, a, um. 842 *unchaſte.*

Opifex, icis. m. 655 *a workma* opus *and* facio.

Opilio, onis. m. 409 *a ſhepher*

Opimus, a, um, ior. 422 *fat, f tile, from* opes.

Opinatio, onis. f. 6 *opinion.*

Opinio, onis. f. 375 *an opinion,* opinor, atus ſum, 725 *to thinke.*

Opiparè, *ſumptuouſly, of* opipa 565 *ſumptuous, of* opes *and* paro.

Opitulor, atus ſum, ari. 906 *to he to ſuccour.*

Oportet, ebat. 121 *it is meet.*

Oppidatim, 491 *towne by tow*

Oppidò, 907 *very much.*

Oppidum, n. 618 *a towne that walled, a city.*

Opportunitas, atis, f. 805 *opport nity.*

Oppor

Opportunus,a,um.470 *fit,in good ce,seasonable.*
Oppositus,a, um. 243 *set against,* m oppono *to set against, of* ob d pono.
Opprimo,pressi,ssum,mere.673 *to ress,of* ob *and* premo idem.
Opprobrium, n. 833 *reproach, of* and probrum.
Oppugno,as.717 *to assault,to bat-r,of* ob *and* pugno *to fight.*
Optatus,a,um.690 *wished,of* opto.
Opticus,m. 769 *an optist.*
Optimates, ium. m. pl. 686 *noble n, of* optimus.787.
Optimè,237 *best.*
Optio,onis. f. 806 *choice, option,* m opto.
Opto,as.363 *to wish.*
Opulento,as.853 *to make rich.*
Opulentus,a,um. 878 *rich, plen-full, from* opes.
Opus,eris.n. 107 *a labour,a work.*
Opusculum,n. 14 *a small worke.*
Ora: æ.f. *a border or Hemm.*
O. ante R.
ORaculum,n.646 *an oracle.*
Oratio,onis. f. 733 *communica-n,an oration,of* oro *to pray.*
Orator,oris.m.752 *an Oratour.*
Orbis, is. m. 32 *any round thing, e world.*
Orbita, f. 459 *a cart-wheele, the ck of a cart-wheele, of* orbis.
Orbo,as.868 *to deprive.*
Orca,æ.f.440 *a vat.*
Orcus,m.940 *a grave,hell*
Ordinatus,a,um.623 *ordered.*
Ordino,as.697 *to order.*
Ordior,ortus sum. 38 *to begin.*
Ordo,inis.m.655 *an order, an ar-y.*
Organum,n.775 *an organ.*
Orgyia,æ.f.762 *a fathom.*
Orientalis,m. 56 *the East,the sun rising, from* orior.
Orior, ortus sum. 44 *to begin, to arise.*
Orichalcum,n.180 *copper.*
Orificium,n. 563 *the mouth of a vessell, or of the stomacke, of* os *and* facio.
Origo,inis. f. 292 *an originall, a beginning, from* orior *to arise.*
Ornamentum,n.318 *an ornament, of* orno.
Ornatus,us.m.452 *an ornament.*
Ornus,ni.f. 111 *the wild ash.*
Oro,as.976 *to pray.*
Orphanus, m. 606 *that hath neither father nor mother,an orphan.*
Orthographicè, 747 *orthographically.*
Ortus,us.m.35 *a rising.*
Oryza,f.127 *rice.*
O. ante S.
OS,oris.n. 163 *a mouth.*
Os,ossis.n.241 *a bone.*
Oscito,as.352 *to yawne.*
Osculor, atus sum. 599 *to kisse.*
Osseus,a,um. 192 *bony.*
Ossiculatus,a,um. 120 *stony.*
Ostendo,di, dere. 15 *to shew.*
Ostento,as,are.840 *to boast,to make shew of.* } *from* Ostendo.
Ostentum, i. n. 973 *a strange prodigy or wonder* }
Ostium,n.642 *a doore.*
Ostrea,f. 168 *an oyster.*
O. ante T.
OTior,atus sum.887 *to be idle.*
Otiosus,a,um.897 *idle.*
Otis,idis.f.150 *a bustard.*
Otium,n.888 *idlenesse.*

O. ante

O. ante V.

Oviparus,a,um. 164 *that layeth egges.*
Ovis,f 584 *a sheep.*
Ovo,as.721 *to triumph,of* ovis.
Ovum,n.147 *an egge.*

P. ante A.

PAbulatio,onis.f. 706 *the feeding of cattell, from* pabulum.
Pabulum,n.190 *grasse, fodder.*
Pacatus,a,um.690 *appeased.*
Paciscor, pactus sum, pacisci.689 *to make a covenant with,of* paco.
Pactum, n. 856 *a covenant, from* paciscor.
Pæan, anis. m. gr. 721 *a song of praise.*
Pædagogus,i. m.gr. 727 *a Tutor, or Master of a schoole.*
Pæonia,f.133 *Pyonie.*
Pætus,a,um.283 *wandring eyed.*
Paganus, m. 641 *a Pagan, a Heathen, a Country-man, from* pagus.
Pagina,f. *a page in a booke, hence* pagella,f.16 *a little page.*
Pagus,m.686 *a village.*
Palæstra,f. 949 *a wrestling place.*
Pala,f.414 *a shovell,a spade.*
Palàm,810 *openly.*
Palengæ,arum.f.pl.534 *leavers.*
Palatium,n.992 *a palace.*
Palatum,n.788 *a palate.*
Palea,f.399 *chaffe.*
Palear,aris.181 *dewlap of a beast.*
Palimpsestus, m. gr. 742 *a table-booke.*
Palla,f. 514 *a kind of Priests garment.*
Pallium,n.517 *a cloake.*
Pallor,oris.m.293 *paleness,wanness.*
Paliurus,m. 538 *the holly tree.*
Pallidus,a,um.339 *pale,of* pallo
Palma,f. 260 *a palme-tree.*
Palmes,itis.m.439 *a vine branc*
Palmipes,edis. m.& f.151 *havi a broad foot, of* palmus *and* pes.
Palmus,m.726 *an hand breadth*
Palor,atus sum. 716 *to wander.*
Palpebræ,arum.f.pl. 247 *the ey lids.*
Palpito,as 274 *to pant.*
Palpum,n.925 *flattery.*
Paludamentum,n.512 *a Gener robe.*
Palumbes,is. m. & f.154 *a woo culver.*
Palumbus,m.154 *a ring-dove.*
Palus,udis f.68 *a fen,a marish.*
Palus,m.380 *a stake, hence e paling, a kind of torment, it is u by the Turkes.*
Palustris, e. 139 *of a marish,fro* palus.
Pampino,as.439 *to prune.*
Panaces, is. n. 136 *an herbe th cures all diseases.*
Pandiculor,atus sum.352 *to yaw to stretch himselfe, of* pando.
Pando,di,dere. 107 *to lay open.*
Pandura,f.775 *a kind of musica instrument, a bandore.*
Pandus,a,um. 180 *bowing down*
Pango,pepigi, pactum,ere. 707 *make a bargaine.*
Panicum, n. 127 *panicke, a kin of graine.*
Panis,is.m.554 *bread.*
Pannus,m.503 *cloth.*
Pansa,æ. f. 289 *one that is broad footed.*
Panther,eris.m.195 *a panther.*
Panus,i. m.503 *a weavers roll.*

Papilio

Papilio, onis.m. 223 *a butterflie.*
Papulæ, arum.f. 316 *pimples.*
Papyrus, f. 975 *paper.*
Par, paris. *all gend.* 861 *like, even, equall.*
Paradisus, m. 509 *Paradise.*
Paralysis, is.f.gr. 313 *a palsie.*
Paranymphus, phi.m. 591 *a brideman.*
Parasitus, m.gr. 680 *a flatterer, a trencher friend.*
Paratus, a, um. 526 *fitted.*
Parcè, 569 *sparingly.*
Parco, peperci, parsi, cere. 893 *to spare, from* parcus.
Parcus, a, um. 850 *sparing.*
Pardus, m. 195 *a kind of wild beast.*
Parens, tis.m.& f. 612 *a parent, father or mother.*
Parentalia, um.n.pl. 964 *a kind of feast at the funerall of parents, from* parens.
Pareo, ui, itum, ere. 684 *to obey.*
Paries, etis. m. 527 *the wall of an house.*
Par impar, 941 *even or odd.*
Pario, peperi, partum, parere. 147. 599 *to bring forth.*
Parippus, m. 454 *a horse willing to follow.*
Pariter, 755 *likewise, also, from* par.
Parma, æ.f. 699 *a little target or shield.*
Paro, as. 625 *to prepare, to provide, to get.*
Parochus, m.gr. 637 *a Parish Priest*
Parœcia, f. 697 *a Parish.*
Parrhesia, f. 920 *boldnesse.*
Parricida, m. 669 *a Parricide, that kils his father, of* pater *and* cædo,
Pars, tis. f. 24. 251 *a part.*
Parsimonia, f. 857 *sparingnesse.*
Particeps, cipis. m. & f. 606 *a partaker, of* pars *and* capio.
Particula, æ. f. 464 *a parcell.*
Partim, 716 *partly.*
Partior, itus sum, iri. 608 *to divide.* } *from* pars *a part.*
Partus, a, um. 847 *gotten.*
Parùm, 724 *a little.*
Parumper, 312 *a little while, from* parùm.
Parus, m. 156 *a little titmouse.*
Parvus, a, um. 156 *little.*
Pascha, atis. n. 779 *the passeover.*
Pasco, vi, pascere. 189 *to feed.*
Pascuum, n. 411 *a pasture, from* pasco.
Passer, eris. m. 160 *a sparrow.*
Passim, 188 *on each side, every where.*
Passio, onis. f. 305 *passion, suffering. from* patior.
Passus, us. m. 762 *a pace, a step.*
Pastillus, m. 796 *a sweet ball, a pomander.*
Pastinaca, f. 126 *a parsnep.*
Pastino, as. 439 *to delve.*
Pastor, oris. m. 411 *a shepheard, of* pasco *to feed.*
Pastus, us. m. 414 *meat, feeding.*
Pateo, ui, tere. 786 *to lie open.*
Patera, f. 563 *a gobblet.*
Paterfamilias, m. 609 *the goodman of an house, of* pater *and* familia *an housholds.*
Patefio, factus sum, fieri. 995 *to be made manifest.*
Pater, tris. m. gr. 599 *a father.*
Patibulum, n. 668 *a crosse, a gibbet, a gallowes.*
Patiens, tis. *all gend.* 890 *patient.*

Patientia,f.483 *patience, from* patior *to suffer.*

Patina,f.454 *a broad platter.*

Patior,passus sum,pati.33.203 *to suffer, to endure.*

Patria,f.723 *ones native country, from* pater.

Patrimonium,n.852 *a patrimony, a childes portion.*

Patro,as.799 *to commit, to doe.*

Patronus,m.660 *a protector, a patron, a benefactor.* } *of pater.*

Patruelis,is. m. 603 *a cousin germane.* } *of pater.*

Patruus,m. 603 *an uncle.*

Patulus,a,um.563 *wide, broad.*

Paucus,a,um. 851 *few.*

Pavesco, ere. 62 370 *to bee afraid of.*

Paveo,vi,vere. *to feare greatly, of* pavor 370 *extreme feare.*

Pavimentum,n. 551 *a pavement, from* pavio *to pave.*

Pavitus,a,um.551 *paved.*

Paululum,9 *a little.*

Paulò post,439 *a little after.*

Paulus,a,um.365 *little.*

Pavo,onis.m.158 *a peacocke.*

Pauper,eris.m.439 *poore.*

Paupero,as.853 *to make poore.*

Pax,cis.f.693 *peace.*

Paxillus,m.704 *a stake.*

P. ante E.

PEccatum,n.667 *a sinne, of* pecco.

Pecco,as.798 *to offend.*

Pecto,xui & xi, xum,ctere. 503. 586 *to kembe, from* pecten.

Pecten,inis.n.586 *a combe.*

Pectus,oris n.273 *the breast.*

Peculatus,us.m.867 *robbing of the treasurie, from* pecus.

Peculiaris,e. 409 *peculiar, proper to, of* peculium.

Peculium, n. 409 *goods got by ones own industry, or wealth in stock of cattell, of* pecus.

Pecunia,f.848 *money.*

Pecus, oris. 130. 221 *all kind of cattell.*

Pedetentim, 809 *by a little and little, from* pes.

Pedica,f.430 *a snare, a fetter.*

Pediculus,m.218 *a louse.*

Pedisequa,f. 521 *a waiting gentlewoman, from* pes *and* sequor.

Peditamentum,n.439 *a supporter.*

Peditatus,us. m. 698 *a band of footmen.*

Pedo, pepedi, peditum. 824 *to let wind backward.*

Pedor,oris.m. *an ill savour.*

Pedum,n.409 *a sheep-hooke.*

Pejero,as.834 *to forsweare.*

Pelagus,m.146 *the maine sea.*

Pellecanus, m.gr.151 *a bird called a Pellican.*

Pellex,icis.f.827 *a married mans whore, from* pellicio.

Pelliceus,a,um.507 *of a skin.*

Pellicio,lexi,licere. 209 *to allure, of* per *and* lacio idem, *out of use.*

Pellio,onis.m.507 *a skinner.*

Pellis,is.f. 507 *a skin of a beast properly.*

Pello, pepuli,pulsum,pellere. 795 *to thrust out, to drive away.*

Pellucidus,a,um. 25 *transparent.*

Pelta,æ.f.699 *a buckler.*

Pelvis,f.556 *a basin.*

Penates, ium. m.pl. 987 *houshold gods.*

Pendeo,pependi, pensum, pendere. 119 *to hang.*

Pendo,

Pendo, pependi, pendere. 766 *to weigh, to poize, to esteem, to pay.*
Pendulus, a, um. 181 *hanging, of* pendo.
Penè, 41 *almost.*
Penes, 742 *in the power.*
Penetrale, is. n. 998 *a secret place.*
Penetro, as. 998 *to pierce, to penetrate.*
Penicillum, n. 770 *a painters pencill.*
Peninsula, f. 783 *almost an Iland, of* penè *almost, and* insula *an Iland.*
Penitus, 421. 884 *wholly.*
Penna, f. 143 *a feather.*
Pennipes, edis. 151 *feather-footed*
Penso, as. 877 *to pay, of* pendo.
Pensilis, le. 745 *hanging.*
Pensiculo, as 803 *to consider.*
Pensito, as. 766 *to consider.*
Pensum, n. 498 *a taske.*
Pentecoste, es. f. 779 *the feast of Whitsontide.*
Penuaria, f. 211 *a cellar.*
Penula, f. 481 *a cloake.*
Penuria, f. 848 *extreme want.*
Peplus, m. 513 *a veile, a hood.*
Pepo, onis. 125 *a kind of pompion.*
Per, 243 *by or through.*
Pera, f. 486 *a pouch or scrip.*
Perago, egi, actum, agere. 470. 955 *to finish, of* per *and* ago.
Peragro, as. 783 *to travell over, of* per *and* ager *a field.*
Perca, f. 167 *a perch.*
Percello, culi, culsum, cellere. 885 *to strike with amazement.*
Percipio, cepi, cipere. 356 *to take, to perceive, of* per *and* capio.
Percontor, atus sum, ari. 726. 836 *to aske.*
Perculsus, a, um. 716 *amazed, of* percello.
Percussio, onis. f. 317 *a smiting.*
Percutio, cussi, cussum, cutere. 187 *to strike.*
Perdisco, didici, ere. 4 *to learne throughly.*
Perditio, onis. f. 919 *destruction.*
Perditus, a, um. 759 *wretched.*
Perdix, icis. m. & f. 150 *a Partridge.*
Perdo, didi, ditum, dere. 947 *to lose, of* per *and* do.
Peregrè, 481 *from far, or afar off.*
Peregrinor, atus sum, ari. 480 *to travell.*
Peregrinus, a, um. 621 *forraine, of* peregrè.
Perendiè, 976 *the third day after.*
Perennis, e. 118 *perpetuall.*
Pereo, ivi, itum, ire. 972 *to perish, of* per *and* eo.
Perfectus, a, um. 95 *perfect, absolute, from* perficio.
Perfidus, a, um. 919 *disloyall, traiterous, of* per *and* fidus.
Perfunctoriè, 733 *perfunctorily, from* per *and* fungor.
Pergo, rexi, rectum, gere. 886 *to proceed, of* per *and* rego.
Pergula, f. 546 *a gallery.*
Perhibeo, ui, itum, ere. 313 *to report, of* per *and* habeo.
Periclitor, atus sum, ari. 465 *to be in danger, from* periculum.
Periculum, n. 321 *danger, perill.*
Perimo, emi, emptum, imere. 311 *to kill, of* per *and* emo *to buy.*
Perinde, 867 *likewise.*
Periodus, f. gr. 41. 747 *a perfect sentence, a full point.*
Peritus, a, um. 476 *skilfull.*
Perjurus, a, um. 689 *perjured.*
Perlego, gi, ere. 740 *to reade over.*

Permitto, si, ssum, ttere. 44 *to suffer, to give way to, of* per *and* mitto *to send.*

Permultus, a, um. 818 *very many, of* per *and* multus.

Permutatio, onis. f. 722 *exchange.*

Perna, f. 421 *a gammon of bacon.*

Pernicies, ei: f. 822 *destruction, death.*

Pernicitas, atis. f. 171 *swiftnesse.*

Pernocto, as. 483 *to be, or watch all night in a place, of* pernox.

Pernosco, vi, tum, ere. 359 *to know.*

Pero, onis. m. 481 *a high shooe.*

Peroro, as. 752 *to conclude or end an oration, from* per *and* oro *to entreat.*

Perpendiculum, n. 526 *a Carpenters plumb-line, from* perpendo.

Perperàm, 800 *untowardly.*

Perpes, etis. 344 *continuall.*

Perpetuò, 48 *perpetually.*

Perpetuus, a, um. 242 *everlasting, from* perpes idem.

Perplexus, a, um. 953 *intricate, doubtfull, folded together, of* per *and* plexus, *of* plecto *to fold.*

Perrepto, as. 211 *to creep through, of* per *and* repto *to creep, of* repo idē.

Perrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere. 899 *to breake through, of* per *and* rumpo.

Persequor, cutus, sequi. 424 *to pursue, to persecute, of* per *and* sequor.

Perseverо, as. 897 *to persevere.*

Persicus, a, um. 120 *of Persia, of* Persis *Persia.*

Persisto, stiti, sistere. 897 *to continue, to persist, of* per *and* sisto.

Persona, f. 870 *a person.*

Personо, as. 679 *to resound.*

Perspicio, spexi, ctum, spicere. 354 *to perceive plainly, of* per *and* specio *out of use.*

Perspicuus, a, um. 769 *plaine, manifest, from* perspicio.

Perspicillium, n. 769 *a perspective-glasse, from* perspicio.

Perstо, as. 536 *to endure, of* per *and* sto.

Perstringo, xi, ctum, ere. 951 *to deceive.*

Persuasio, onis. f. 358 *a perswasion.*

Pertica, f. 428 *a mete-wand.*

Pertinacia, æ f. 812 *stubbornnesse.*

Pertinaciter, 876 *stubbornly.*

Pertineo, ui, tentum, ere. 449 *to belong to, of* per *and* teneo.

Perturbo, as. 362 *to disturbe.*

Perversus, a, um. 373 *froward, untoward, from* perverto *to pervert, of* per *and* verto.

Pervestigo, as. 749 *to find out.*

Pervicacia, f. *obstinacy, stubbornesse, of* pervicax, 898 *stubborne.*

Pervideo, di, sum, dere. 852 *to perceive throughly.*

Pes, pedis. m. 215 *a foot.*

Pessimus, a, um. 864 *comp.* malus, pejor, pessimus, *very bad, worst.*

Pessulus, m. 542 *a doore-barre.*

Pessundo, dedi, datum, dare. 177 *to undoe, to cast under foot, of* pessum *and* do.

Pestis, f. 314 *a plague.*

Petaso, onis. f. 421 *a pestle, a gammon of bacon.*

Petasus, m. 481 *a kind of hat.*

Petiolus, m. 119 *a little string by which fruits hang.*

Petitio, onis. f. 659 *a petition.*

Peto, ivi, itum, ere. 693 *to aske, to desire.*

Petroselinum, n. gr. 126 *saxifrage.*

P. ante

P. ante H.

PHagedæna, f. gr. 316 *a canker.*
Phalanx, gis. f. 708 *a squadron of 8000. souldiers.*
Phantasia, æ. f. gr. 343 *a vision, or imagination.*
Pharetra, æ. f. 702 *a quiver of arrowes.*
Pharmacopola, m. gr. 796 *an Apothecary.*
Pharmacum, ci. n. gr. 796. *a medicine, or purge.*
Phasianus, f. 150 *a pheasant.*
Philomela, æ. f. gr. 153 *a nightingale.*
Philosophia, æ. f. 993 *Philosophy.*
Phlegma, atis. n. 272 *phlegme.*
Phœnix, icis. f. gr. 162 *the bird called a Phœnix, there is but one of them at once, feigned to live only in Arabia.*
Phosphorus, 40 *the day-starre.*
Phrasis, f. gr. 747 *a phrase.*
Phrenesis, is. f. gr. 281 *madnesse.*
Phthisis, f. gr. 311 *the Ptisicke.*
Physara. f. a cabinet.

P. ante I.

PIaculum, n. 641 *an hainous offence to be purged by some satisfaction, of* pio *to purge by sacrifice.*
Piatrix, icis. f. 644 *a shee-priest.*
Pica, f. 160 *a bird called a Pie: also the foolish and inordinate longing of women with childe.*
Picatus, a, um. 506 *pitched, from* pix.
Picea, æ. f. 115 *the pitch-tree.*
Pictor, oris. m. 770 *a Painter.* } *from* pingo
Pictura, f. 679 *painting, a picture.* } *to paint.*
Pietas, atis. f. 994 *godlinesse.*
Piger, a, um. 886 *slow.*
Piget, uit, itum est, gere. 873 *it irketh.*
Pigmentum, n 707 *a painters colours, from* pingo.
Pignus, oris. n. 862 *a pledge.*
Pigritia, f. *slothfulnesse, of* piger.
Pila, f. 941 *a ball.*
Pilentum, n. 455 *a kind of coach.*
Pileum, n. vel pileus m. 514 *a hat or cap.*
Pilosus, a, um. 144 *hairy, from* pilus.
Pilula, æ. f. 792 *a pill.*
Pilum, n. 402 *a dart.*
Pilus, m. 206 *a haire of the head.*
Pincerna, m. 564 *a butler, a cupbearer.*
Pingo, xi, pictum, gere. 747 *to paint.*
Pinguedo, inis. f. *fatnesse, from* pinguis, 270 *fat.*
Pinnæ arum. f. pl. 143 *the fins of fishes.*
Pinso, ui, pistum, pinsere. 402 *to bake.*
Pinus, us f. 122 *a pine-tree.*
Pipio, onis. f. 147 *a young pigeon.*
Pipio, ivi, itum, ire. 147 *to chirp like young birds.*
Piper, eris. n. 132 *pepper.*
Pirata, m 485 *a Pirate.*
Piscator, oris. m. 427 *a fisherman, from* piscor.
Piscor, atus sum, ari. 427 *to fish, of* piscis.
Piscina, f. 427 *a fish-pond, from* piscis.
Piscinalis, le. 167 *of a fish pond.*
Piscis, m. 163 *a fish.*
Pistillum, n 401 *a pestill.*
Pistor, oris. m. 406 *a baker.*

Piſtrinum,n.402 *a bake-houſe: alſo an houſe of correction where corne was pounded, from* pinſo.
Piſum,n.128 *a peaſe.*
Pitiſſo,as.820 *to ſip.*
Pituita,f.272 *flegme.*
Pius,a,um. 976 *holy,religious,devout.*
Pix,picis.f.334 *pitch.*

P. ante L.

PLacabilis,le.895 *appeaſed.*
Placenta,f.408 *a cake or tart.*
Placeo,ui,itum,ere. 361 *to pleaſe.*
Placidus, a, um. 903 } *from*
meeke,calme.
Placitum,n.*a decree,a* } placeo.
pleaſure.
Placo,as.908 *to appeaſe.*
Plaga,f.76 *a ſtripe,a blow.*
Plagæ,arum.f.pl.425 *nets.*
Plagiarius,m. *a man-ſtealer, from* plagium.
Plagium,n.867 *man-ſtealing.*
Planca,æ.f.380 *a board.*
Planctus,us.m. 331 *wailing.*
Planè,994 *clearly.*
Planeta,m.gr.32 *a wandring-ſtar, a planet.*
Plango,xi,ctum, gere. 963 *to bewaile.*
Planicies,ei,f.78 *a plaine.*
Planta,105 *a plant.* Planta pedis, 257 *the ſoale of the foot.*
Planto,as.439 *to plant.*
Planula,æ.f.532 *a plane.*
Planus,a,um.78 *plaine,even.*
Plaſtes æ m.gr.*a workman.*
Platanus,f.113 *a plane-tree.*
Platea,f.616 *a broad ſtreet.*
Plaudo,ſi,ſum,dere. *to clap hands for joy.*
Plauſtrum, i. n. 456 *a chariot or cart.*
Plauſus,us,m.331 *a ſhouting.*
Plebanus, a, um. *of the commons, from* plebs.
Plebeius,a,um. 455 *of the common ſort.*
Plebiſcitum,n.654 *a decree made by the commons, of* plebs *the commons,and* ſcitum *a determination,of* ſcio.
Plebs, bis. f. 654 *the common people.*
Plecto, xi, xum, ere. 669*to puniſh.*
Plectium,n.776 *a quill,the ſtrings of an harp.*
Plenus,a,um.273 *full.*
Plenilunium,n.528 *the full moon, of* plenus *and* luna.
Plerique,æque,aque. 112 *the moſt part.*
Plerunque, 689 *for the moſt part.*
Pleuritis,idis.f.306 *the pleuriſie.*
Plexus,a,um.380 *folded.*
Plico,ui,are. 504 *to fold.*
Ploro,as.890 *to bewaile.*
Pluma,f. *a feather.*
Plumatus,a,um.144 *feathered.*
Plumbum,n.101 *lead.*
Pluo,vi,tum,ere.50 *to raine.*
Plurimùm,617 *very much.*
Plurimus, a, um. 739 *very much, the ſuperl.of* multus.
Plus,uris,es, a, & ia. 596 *more.*
Pluſculùm, 437 *ſomewhat the more.*
Pluſquam, *more than.*
Pluteus,i. m.630 *a ſeat,a deske.*
Pluvia,f.51 *raine, from* pluo.
Pluvialis,le.69 *of raine.*

P. ante O.

POcillator, oris. m. 676 *a cup-bearer.*

Pocœnium,

Pocœnium, n. *a dish after supper, of* post *after, and* cœna *a supper.*
Poculum, n. 563 *a drinking cup.*
Podagra, æ. f. 309 *the gout in the foot.*
Podex, icis, m. 258 *the breech.*
Podium, n. 546 *a buttresse.*
Pœna, f. 869 *punishment.*
Pœnitens, tis. *all gend.* 634 *penitent.*
Pœnitentia, æ. f. 631 *repentance, of* pœnitet.
Pœnitet, ebat. 907 *it repenteth.*
Pœnitudo, inis. f. 367 *pensivenesse.*
Poëta, m. gr. 754 *a Poet.*
Poëtor, atus sum. *to play the Poet, from* poëta.
Polenta, æ. f. 444 *a kind of soaked graine, pulse.*
Polio onis. m. 532 *an armorour.*
Politia, f. gr. *civill government.*
Politus, a, um. *polished or exquisite, of* polio.
Pollen, inis. n. *fine flower.*
Polleo, ui, ere. 197 *to excell, to be able in.*
Pollex, icis. m. 262 *a thumbe, an inch.*
Polliceor, itus sum, eri. 856 *to promise.*
Pollinctor, oris. m. *one that preareth dead bodies for buriall.*
Pollinctus, a, um. 959 *embalmed.*
Polluceo, xi, cere. *to consecrate, to shine bright, of* post *and* luceo.
Polluo, i, tum, ere. 827 *to pollute.*
Polonus, m. 586 *a Polonian.*
Polus, m. *the end of that axle-tree which heaven is supposed to bee turned.*
Polypes, edis. *having many feet.*
Polypus, m. *a kind of fish with many feet.*
Polyphagus, m. gr. *a glutton.*
Pomarium, n. 379 *an orchard, of* pomum.
Pomœrium, n. 614 *the space about the walls of Rome.*
Pompa, f. gr. 960 *a solemne shew, pomp, magnificence.*
Pomum, n. 111 *an apple.*
Pondero, as. 767 *to weigh, from* pondus.
Ponderosus, a, um. 95 *weighty.*
Pondo, n. indecl. 765 *a pound weight.*
Pondus, eris. n. 767 *a weight.*
Ponè, 614 *behind.*
Pono, sui, situm, nere. 4. 624 *to put.*
Pons, tis. m. 473 *a bridge.*
Ponticulus, m. 473 *a small planke.*
Pontifex, icis. m. 634 *a Priest or Bishop, one part of his office was to looke to the repairs of the bridge called* Pons sublicius, *hence the name: of* pons *and* facio.
Ponto, onis. m. 472 *a ferry-boat.*
Pontus, m. 336 *the sea.*
Popina, f. 625 *a victualling-house.*
Poples, itis. m. 256 *a ham.*
Poppysmus, m. gr. *a gentle stroaking.*
Popularis, *a countreyman.*
Populatio, onis. f. 706 *depopulation.* } *from* populus.
Populor, atus sum, ari. *to spoile.* } *from* populus.
Populus, li. m. 684 *the common people.*
Populus, f. 112 *a poplar-tree.*
Porca, f. 392 *a ridge of land.*

Porcellio, onis. f. 223 *the chee∫lip.*
Porcellus, li. m. 185 *a little pigge.*
Porcus, m. 184 *a hog, a pig.*
Poroſus, a, um. 407 *full of holes.*
Porrigo, inis. f. 286 *ſcurfe.*
Porrigo, rexi, rectum, rigere. 564 *to ſtretch forth, to reach to, of* poſt *and* rego.
Porrò, 864 *moreover.*
Porrus, m *or* porrum. n. 131 *a leeke.*
Porta, f. 615 *a gate.*
Portabilis, le. 767 *portable.*
Portendo, di, tum, dere. 299 *to fore-ſhew.*
Portentum, n. 8 *a ſtrange thing, a wonderment, from* portendo.
Portentoſus, a, um. *ſtrange, from* portentum.
Porticus, us. f. 616 *a porch.*
Portio, onis. f. 26 *a part, a portion.*
Portitor, oris. m. 472 *a ferriman.*
Porto, as. 486 *to carry.*
Portorium, n. *a carriage, from* porto.
Portus, us. m. 470 *a haven.*
Porus. m. *a pore or paſſage in the ſkinne, whereby ſweat, haires, &c. have their paſſage out.*
Poſco, popoſci, poſcere. 472 *to require.*
Poſitio, onis. f. *a placing, a poſition, from* pono.
Poſitus, a, um. 732 *placed.*
Poſſibilis, le. 911 *poſſible.*
Poſſeſſor, oris. m. 740 *an owner.*
Poſſideo, ſedi, ſeſſum, ſidere. 848 *to poſſeſſe, of* poſt *and* ſedeo *to ſit.*
Poſſum, potui, poſſe. 2. 110 *to be able, of* potis *able, out of uſe, and* ſum.
Poſt, 258. 752 *after.*
Poſteà, 117 *afterward.*
Poſterior, us. 252 *the hinder part.*
Poſteritas, atis. f. 604 *poſterity, of* poſterus.
Poſterus, a, um. *that is toward.*
Poſteri, orum. m. pl. *poſterity, of* poſt.
Poſthabeo, ui, itum, ere. *to preferre leſſe than, of* poſt *and* habeo.
Poſtideà *for* poſteà, *afterward.*
Poſtis, is. m. 541 *a poſte.*
Poſticum, n. 547 *a back-doore, of* poſt *behind.*
Poſthumus, mi. m. *borne after the death of his father, from* poſt *and* humus.
Poſtmodùm, 396 *hereafter.*
Poſtputo, as. *to diſ-eſteem, of* poſt *and* puto.
Poſtquàm, 801 *after that.*
Poſtremò, 45 *laſtly.*
Poſtremus, a, um. *comp.* poſt, poſterior, poſtremus. *laſt.*
Poſtridiè, 592 *the day after, from* poſterus *and* dies.
Poſtulo, as. 862 *to entreat, to requeſt, to require.*
Potentia, f. 693 *power.*
Poteſtas, atis. f. 610 *power, authority, from* poſſum.
Potior, itus ſum, iri. 673 *to obtain, to conquer, from* potis *out of uſe, powerfull.*
Potiſſimùm, 279 *chiefly: comp.* potiùs, potiſſimùm.
Potio, onis. f. 792 *a drinking, a potion, from* poto.
Poto, as. 820 *to drinke.*
Potiùs, ſuperl. potiſſimùm, 681 *rather.*
Potus, us. m. 440 *a drinke, from* poto.

P. ante

P. ante R.

PRæ, 265 *in reſpect, before.*

Præbeo, ui, itum, ere. 508 *to give.*

Præcedo, ſſi, ſſum, cedere. 35. 709 *to goe before, of* præ *and* cedo.

Præceps, cipitis. *all gen.* 458 *head-long, raſh.*

Præceptor, oris. m. 725 *a maſter, an inſtructer.* } *of* præcipio.

Præceptum, ti. n. 631 *a command.* } *of* præcipio.

Præcinctorium, n. 513 *an apron.*

Præcipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. *to charge, to command, of* præ *and* capio.

Præcipitius, a, um. 460 *ſteep.*

Præcipito, as. 808 *to caſt downe head-long, from* præceps.

Præcipuus, a, um. 567 *chiefe, ſpeciall, ſoveraigne, of* præ *and* capio.

Præciſè, 856 *preciſely.*

Præclarus, a, um. *excellent, noble, of* præ *and* clarus *famous.*

Præcludo, ſi, ſum, dere. *to ſhut or ſtop up, of* præ *and* claudo.

Præco, onis. m. 653 *a common crier or publiſher.*

Præconium, n. 847 *praiſe, commendation, of* præco.

Præconceptus, a, um. 6 *fore-conceived.*

Præcordia, orum. n. pl. 276 *the heart-ſtrings, of* præ *and* cor.

Præcox, ocis. *all gend.* 118 *timely ripe.*

Præcurſor, oris. m. 313 *a fore-runner, of* præcurro.

Præda, f. 211 *a prey or booty.*

Prædeſtino, as, are. 976 *to fore-ordaine.*

Prædico, xi, ctum, cere. *to fore-tell, of* præ *and* dico.

Prædico, as. 631 *to publiſh, to preach.*

Prædium, n. 386 *a farme, a poſſeſſion.*

Prædítus, a, um. 142 *endued.*

Prædo, onis. m. 485 *a pirate, a thiefe.* } *of* præda

Prædor, atus ſum, ari. 485 *to rob, or ſpoile.* } *a prey.*

Præfatio, onis. f. *a preface, from* præfari *to ſpeake before, of* præ *and* fari.

Præfectus, us. m. 676 *a governour or over-ſeer, from* præficio.

Præfero, tuli, latum, ferre. *to preferre before, of* præ *and* fero.

Præfica, f. 963 *a kind of witch.*

Præficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 697 *to appoint an over-ſeer, of* præ *and* facio.

Præfiſcini, 793 *magicians.*

Præfurnium, n. *an ovens mouth, of* præ *and* furnus.

Prægnans, tis. 417 *all gen. full of: but properly great with childe.*

Præjudicium, cii. n. 661 *prejudice, hinderance, ſiniſter conceit, from* præjudico *to judge before, of* præ *and* judico.

Prælibo, as. *to taſte before, of* præ *and* libo.

Prælium, n. 708 *a battell.*

Præludium, n. 773 *a preamble or beginning, of* præ *and* ludus.

Præmeditatè, 752 *on meditation.*

Præmiſſus, a, um. 752 *premiſed.*

Præmium, n. 869 *a reward.*

Præmonſtro, as. 736 *to ſhew.*

Præoccupo, as. *to anticipate, from* præ *and* occupo.

Præopto,

Præopto, as. 817 *to desire greatly.*

Præparatio, onis. f. 299 *a preparation.*

Præparo, as. 796 *to prepare.*

Præpedio, ivi, itum, ire. *to hinder.*

Præpondero, as. *to prepare before, of* præ *and* pondero. Vid. supra.

Præpono, posui, positum, ponere. *to set before, of* præ *and* pono.

Præpositus, m. 638 *a governour, a ruler, of* præpono.

Præposterè, *disorderly, of* præposterus, 814 *disordered, of* præ *before, and* posterus *later.*

Præputium, n. 648 *the fore-skin.*

Prærogativa, f. *a prerogative, prehæminence, of* præ *and* rogo.

Præruptus, a, um. 200 *craggie.*

Præs, dis. m. 862 *a surety.*

Præsagio, ivi. 814 *to fore-tell.* Vide supra.

Præsagium, n. 975 *a fore-telling, of* præ *and* saga *a woman cunning in fore-telling things.*

Præscientia, f. *fore-knowledge, of* præ *and* scientia. Vide S.

Præscribo, psi, ptum, ere. 609 *to prescribe, to set downe.*

Præsens, tis. *all gend.* 916 *present.* Impræsentiarum, *at this time, for this present.*

Præsento, as. *to present or give.*

Præsepe, is. n. 414 *a cratch, a stall.*

Præsertim, 95 *especially, from* præsero, serui, sertum, *to set before, of* præ *and* sero.

Præses, idis. m. 662 *a chiefe governour, a president.*

Præsidium, n. 681 *all manner of defence or aide, from* præses.

Præstans, tis. *all gen.* 141 *excellent.*

Præstantia, æ. f. *excellency, from* præsto.

Præstigiator, oris. m. *a fuggler of* præstigiæ, 951 *strong deluſions.*

Præstò, 745 *at hand.*

Præsto, stiti, stitum, stare. 175 *to give, or beſtow, or reach a thing to one, to excell, of* præ *and* sto.

Præstat, 282 *it is better.*

Præstolor, atus sum, ari. 789 *to tarry.*

Præsul, lis. m. 638 *a Prelate.*

Præsum, fui, esse. 638 *to bee before others, of* præ *before, and* sum *to be.*

Præsumo, psi, sumptum, sumere. 694 *to presume, to beſſe or deeme, of* præ *and* sumo *to take.*

Præter, *beſides.*

Prætereà, 3 *beſide.*

Prætereo, ivi, itum, ire. 902 *to paſſe by.*

Prætextatus, a, um. *one that wears a long robe: alſo modeſt, from* prætexta *a Senators robe.*

Prætorium, n. 674 *a Court of juſtice, from* Prætor, 658 *a kind of Judge.*

Præturia, æ. f. *the office of a Prætour.*

Prævaricator, oris. m. 667 *a falſe dealer.*

Prævaricor, atus sum, ari. *to deale falſly, to ſwerve from the right way.*

Prævenio, veni. 813 *to prevent, of* præ *and* venio.

Prævideo, vidi, visum, dere. 808 *to fore ſee, of* præ *before, and* video *to ſee.*

Prævisus, a, um. *fore-ſeen, of* prævideo.

Prandeo, di, sum, ere. 568 *to dine.*

Prandium,

Prandium,n. *a dinner.*
Praſemus,m. *a breame.*
Praſinus,a,um. 336 *leeke green.*
Pratum,n. 418 *a meadow.*
Pravus,a,um. 800 *wicked.*
Praxis,is.f.gr. *action, practice.*
Precatio,onis.f. 631 *praier.*
Preces, em, e, es, um, ibus. 496 *praier.*
Precium,n. 496 *a price.*
Precor,atus ſum, ari. 998 *to pray,* om preces.
Prehendo,di,ſum,dere. 95 *to take, lay hold on.*
Prelum,n. 748 *a Printers preſſe.*
Premo,ſſi,ſſum,mere. 262 *to preſs owne.*
Prenſo,as. 435 *to lay hold on.*
Presbyter,eri, m. *a Prieſt, an El-r.*
Preſſus,a,um. 440 *preſſed.*
Pretioſus,a,um. 89 *precious, coſt-, from* pretium.
Pretium, n. 496 *the price of a ing.*
Pridem,594 *long agoe.*
Pridie, 976 *q.d.* priori die, *the day fore.*
Primas,atis.m. *a chief governour,* um primus.
Primipilus, m. *a captaine of the aunt-guard in the front of an army,* f primus *and* pilum *a dart.*
Primitiæ, arum.f.pl. 639 *the firſt uits, of* primus *firſt.*
Primitùs, 522 *at the firſt.*
Primogenitus,a,um. *firſt-borne, of* rimus *firſt, and* genitus *begotten,* f gigno.
Primordium,n. 304 *the firſt begin-ing, of* primò *and* ordior.
Primores,um.m.pl. 267 *noble-men,* f primus.
Primus,a,um. 8 *comp.* pridem, prior, primus, *firſt, chiefe.*
Princeps,ipis.m. & f. 682 *a prince or chiefe, from* primum *and* capio.
Principium, n. 10 *a beginning, of* princeps.
Prior,oris.m 638 *a Prior.*
Priſcus,a,um. 961 *old, ancient.*
Priſtinus,a,um. *ancient, former.*
Privatus, a, um. *private, of* privo *to deprive.*
Privatim, 620 *privately, of* privatus.
Privignus,m. 600 *a ſon-in-law.*
Privilegiatus, a, um. 619 *priviledged.*
Privilegium,n. *a priviledge, a prerogative.*
Privo,as. 868 *to deprive.*
Prius, 836 *firſt.*
Proavus,m. 602 *a great grandfather, of* pro *and* avus *a grandfather.*
Pro,451 *for, in ſtead of.*
Probabilis,le. *likely to be true, of* probo.
Probatus,a,um. 661 *proved.*
Probè, 170 *very well, of* probus.
Problema,atis.n. *a hard queſtion.*
Proboſcis, idis. 190 *an Elephants ſnout.*
Probo,as. 85 *to prove, to try.*
Probrum, n. 870 *a reproachfull act or ſpeech, diſhoneſty.*
Probus, a, um. 820 *honeſt, from* probo *to allow.*
Procacitas,atis. f. 830 *ſawcineſſe.*
Procax,acis. *all gend. ſhameleſſe, importunate, ſawcy.*
Procedo,ceſſi,ceſſum, cedere. 464 *to proceed, of* pro *and* cedo.
Procella,æ.f. 466 *a ſtorme, a tempeſt.*

Proceres,

Proceres, um, ibus. m. pl 686 *the head men of a towne, nobles.*

Procerus, a, um. 115 *tall, high.*

Procido, di, dere. *to fall down flat, of* pro *and* cado.

Procinctus us. m. 557 *a readineſſe.*

Proclivis, e. 281 *inclined to, ready to fall into, prone to.*

Procreatio, onis. f. 146 *a begetting or bringing forth, of* procreo *to bring forth, from* pro *and* creo *to create.*

Procraſtino, as. 886 *to delay, to put off till the morrow, from* pro *and* craſtinus *of the morrow, of* cras.

Procudo, di, ſum, dere. *to coine or ſtamp, of* pro *and* cudo idem.

Procul, 757 *afarre off: alſo without, as* procul omni metu, *without all feare.*

Procuro, as. *to procure, of* pro *and* curo *to looke to.*

Procurro, ri, ſum, rere. 947 *to run.*

Procus, m. 591 *a wooer, a ſuitor.*

Prodeo, ivi, itum, ire. 746 *to goe forth, of* pro *and* eo.

Prodigium, n. 973 *a prodigy.*

Prodigo, is, egi, ere. 852 *to ſpend.*

Prodigalitas, atis. f. *prodigalitie, from* prodigus.

Proditor, oris. m. 722 *a traitor, a betrayer, from* prodo.

Prodo, didi, ditum, dere. *to betray, to bewray, of* pro *and* do.

Prodromus, m. gr. *a fore-runner, an harbinger.*

Produco, xi, ctum, cere. 978 *to bring forth, of* pro *and* duco.

Proœmium, n. gr. *a preface.*

Profano, as. *to unhallow, to profane, of* pro *and* fanum *a temple.*

Profanus, a, um. 642 *profane.*

Profectò, 497 *truly.*

Profero, tuli, latum, ferre. 431 *ſhew forth, to bring forth, of* pro *and* fero.

Profeſti dies, 887 *working daies.*

Proficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 75 *to profit, of* pro *and* facio.

Proficiſcor, fectus ſum, ficiſci. 47 *to goe forth, to goe a journey.*

Profiteor, feſſus ſum, fiteri. 655 *profeſſe, to make publike ſhew of,* pro *and* fateor *to confeſſe.*

Profeſſor, oris. m. *a profeſſour,* profiteor.

Profligatus, a, um. 717 *put to flight, from* profligo, as. *to put to flight.*

Profluo, xi, ctum, ere. 315 *to run out.*

Profluvium, n. 67 *an iſſue.*

Profugium, n. *a place of refuge.*

Profundus, a, um. *deep, of* pro *and* fundus.

Profunditas, atis. f. 465 *depth, from* profundus.

Profuſè, 840 *prodigally, from* profundo.

Progenies, ei. f. 601 *a progeny or off ſpring, from* progigno *to beget.*

Prognoſticon, n. gr. *a fore-token.*

Progredior, greſſus ſum, gredi. 4 *to goe on.*

Prohibeo, ui, itum, ere. 800 *to forbid, to deny, of* pro *and* habeo.

Projectura, æ. f. 546 *an out-butting.*

Projicio, jeci, jectum, jicere. *caſt out, of* pro *and* jacio.

Promde, 866 *therefore, then.*

Prolabor, lapſus ſum, labi. 981 *fall.*

Proles, is. 595 *iſſue, off-ſpring.*

Prolixu

Prolixus,a,um. *tedious, long : also bountifull.*
Prologus,m.gr. *a prologue.*
Proluo,ui,utum,ere. 562 *to rinse.*
Promineo, ui, ere. 262 *to hang out, of* pro *and* maneo *to remaine.*
Promiscuè, 714 *confusedly, mingled together, of* pro *and* miscco *to mingle.*
Promitto, misi, missum,mittere. 636 *to promise, of* pro *and* mitto *to send.*
Promo, psi, ptum, ere. 445 *to draw out.*
Promontorium, n. 74 *a hill stretched out into the sea, with a hanging mount, of* pro *and* mons.
Promotio, onis. f. 870 *advancement.*
Promoveo, vi, tum, ere. 737 *to promote.*
Promptiùs, 701 *more readily.*
Promptu, indecl. 742 *in a readinesse.*
Promptuarium, n. 431 *a store-house.*
Promulceo, si, sum, cere. *to asswage, of* pro *and* mulceo idem.
Promulsis, is. f. *a pleasing drinke, of* promulceo.
Promulgo, as. 664 *to divulge, to publish.*
Pronus,m. 431 *a butler.*
Promuscis, idis. f. 190 *an Elephants trunke.*
Pronepos, otis. m. 604 *a grandchildes son.*
Proneptis, is. f. 604 *a nieces daughter.*
Pronuba, æ. f. 591 *a bride-maid.*
Pronubus, i. m. 591 *a bride-man.*
Pronuncio, as. 747 *to declare, to pronounce, of* pro *and* nuncio idem.
Pronus, a, um. 575 *with the face downwards, stouping downward.*
Propago, as, are. 439 *to spread abroad.*
Propago, inis. f. *a vine branch.*
Propatulus, a, um. 954 *open, in the view of, of* pro *and* patulus idem, *from* pateo.
Propè, 757 *nigh.*
Propedìm, 935 *after a while, very shortly.*
Propello, li, pulsum, ere. 464 *to drive.*
Propemodùm, 502 *almost.*
Propensus, a, um. *prone, enclined to, from* propendo 661 *to hang towards, of* pro *and* pendo.
Propero, as. 592 *to make haste.*
Propheta, m. gr. 644 *a Prophet.*
Propino, as. 564 *to drinke to, to expose.*
Propinquus, a, um. 186 *neere allied, or of kinne to : also nigh.*
Propitius, a, um. 996 *mercifull.*
Propola, m. gr. 492 *a fore-seller of the market.*
Propono, posui, positum, ponere. 651 *to propose, to lay before, of* pro *and* pono *to lay.*
Proportionatus, a, um. 237 *fitted, proportioned to, from* proportio, 242 *proportion.*
Propositio, onis. f. *a proposition, the proposing of a thing, from* propono.
Propositum, n. 886 *a purpose, from* propono.
Proprius, a, um. *peculiar.*
Propter, 42 *for, nigh.*
Propterea, 884 *therefore.*
Propudium, n. 828 *dishonesty.*
Propugnaculum, n. 613 *a fortress, of* propugno *to resist.*

Propugno,

Propugno, as. *to defend, to fight for, of* pro *and* pugno *to fight.*

Propulſo, as. 950 *to drive away, of* propello.

Prora, æ. f. 463 *the fore-part of a ſhip.*

Prorito, as. 316 *to ſtirre up.*

Proripio, ui, eptum, ere. 204 *to depart ſpeedily.*

Prorumpo, upi, ptum, ere. 80 *to breake out.*

Prorſus, 703 *altogether.*

Proſa, f. 754 *proſe.*

Proſapia, f. 601 *ones pedigree.*

Proſcindo, di. ſſum, ere. 391 *to cut.*

Proſcribo, pſi, ptum, bere. *to baniſh, of* pro *and* ſcribo.

Proſcriptio, onis. f. 671 *proſcription.*

Proſequor, cutus ſum, ſequi. *to proſecute, to follow, to purſue, of* pro *and* ſequor.

Proſpecto, as. 541 *to look through.*

Proſper, a, um. 885 *proſperous, fortunate.*

Proſpicio, ſpexi, ſpectum, ſpicere. 804 *to fore-ſee, to provide, of* pro *and* ſpecio *to ſee, out of uſe.*

Proſterno, ſtravi, ſtratum, ſternere. *to caſt downe, from* pro *and* ſterno idem. Vide S.

Proſtibulum, li. n. 669 *a common harlot.*

Proſtituo, i, utum, ere. 827 *to proſtitute, to ſet open to every one, of* pro *and* ſtatuo *to appoint.*

Proſto, ſtas, ſtiti, ſtare. *to be ſet to ſale, of* pro *and* ſto.

Proſum, fui, deſſe. 881 *to be profitable to, to profit, of* pro *and* ſum.

Protego, xi, ctum, gere. 984 *to protect, to ſhelter, of* pro *and* tego *to cover.*

Protelo, as 702 *to ſhoot at.*

Protero, trivi, tritum, terere. *to tread under foot, to bruiſe, of* pro *and* tero idem.

Protervus, a, um. 886 *ſawcy, froward.*

Proteſtans, tantis. m. & f. *a follower of Martin Luthers, or Calvins reformation.*

Proteſtor, atus ſum, ari. 664 *to proteſt.*

Protinus, 742 *forthwith: alſo looſe off.*

Protoplaſtus, m. gr. *firſt formed.*

Protraho, xi, ctum, ere. *to draw in length, of* pro *and* traho.

Protubero, as. *to breake, or ſwell out, of* pro *and* tuber *a kind of ſwelling.*

Proturbo, as, are. 713 *to thruſt out.*

Provectus, a, um. 233 *well growne, of ripe yeeres.*

Provenio, ni, ire. 139 *to grow.*

Proventus, us. m. 385 *revenue.*

Proverbium, n. 753 *a common ſaying, a proverbe.*

Providentia, f. 971 *providence,* provideo.

Provideo, vidi, viſum, videre. *provide, of* pro *and* video.

Providè, 726 *circumſpectly, from* provideo.

Provincia, f. 688 *a province, a place conquered afar off, a taske, of* procul *and* vinco.

Provoco, as. 664 *to ſtirre up, of* pro *and* voco.

Prout, 926 *even as.*

Proxeneta, m. *a marriage maker.*

Proximè, 97 *next.*

Proximus, a, um. 923 *comp.* prope propior

ropior, proximus. *neereſt.*
Prudens, dentis. *all genders,* 355
ſe.
Prudentia, f. 802 *wiſedome.*
Pruin , f. 51 *a boare froſt, or white*
ie on the graſſe.
Pruna, f. 46 *a burning coale.*
Prunum, n. 120 *a plum.*
Prurigo, inis. f. 316 *an itch, from*
urio.
Prurio, ivi, itum, ire. *to itch.*
Pruritus, us. m. 294 *an itching, of*
urio.
Prymneſium, n. gr. *a binding cable.*

P. ante *S.*

Sallo, li, lere. *to ſing.*
Pſalmus, m. 630 *a Pſalme, from*
allo.
Pſeudopropheta, m. gr. *a falſe tea-*
er.
Pſetta, f. *a fiſh called a Plaiſe.*
Pſittacus, m. 161 *a Parret.*

P. ante *U.*

Ubeſco, ere. 231 *to waxe young,*
from pubes.
Pubes, is. f. *youth.*
Publicanus, m. 677 *a tribute-ga-*
erer.
Publicè, 687 *publikely.*
Publico, as. *to publiſh, from* pub-
icus.
Publicus, a, um. 650 *publike.*
Pudet, ebat. impers. 908 *it aſha-*
eth, of pudor.
Pudicitia, æ. f. 827 *ſhamefac'tneſs,*
pudicus *ſhamefac't, of* pudor.
Pudor, oris. m. 375 *ſhame.*
Puella, f. *a little girle.* } *from*
Puellus, m. 8 *a young boy.* } puer.
Puer, eri. m. 236 *a childe, a boy.*
Puerilis, e. 941 *childiſh, of* puer.
Pueritia, f. 235 *childhood, of* puer.
Puerpera, f. 598 *a woman in child-*
bed, from puer, *and* pario *to bring*
forth.
Pugil, ilis. m. 949 *a champion.*
Pugillares, ium. m. pl. 731 *a table-*
booke.
Pugio, onis. m. 713 *a dagger.*
Pugna, f. 711 *a fight, or battell.*
Pugno, as. 711 *to fight, of* pugna.
Pugnus, m. 260 *a fiſt.*
Pulcher, chra, chrum. 934 *faire.*
Pulchritudo, inis. f. *beauty, from*
pulcher.
Pulegium, n. 185 *penny-royall.*
Pulex, icis. m. 218 *a flea.*
Pullulo, as. 157 *to bud, to ſprout*
out, of pullus.
Pullus, m. 179 *the young of any*
thing.
Pullatus, a, um. *clad in mourning.*
Pulmentum, n. 558 *pottage, from*
puls.
Pulmo, onis. m. 275 *the lungs.*
Pulpo, æ. f. 421 *pudding meat.*
Pulpamentum, n. *a dainty diſh.*
Pulpitum, n. 738 *a pulpit.*
Pulſo, as. 540 *to beat or knocke, of*
pello.
Puls, tis. f. 402 *frumenty.*
Pulſus, us. m. 629 *a ſtriking.*
Pulvinar, aris. n. 571 *a bolſter, a*
pillow.
Pulvis, eris. m. & f. 81 *duſt.*
Pumex, icis. m. 582 *a pumice*
ſtone.
Pumilio, onis. m. 238 *a dwarfe.*
Punctum, n. 957 *a point, the leaſt*
part of a thing: punctum temporis,
a moment of time, from pungo.
Pungo, pupugi, punctum, pungere.
713 *to pricke.*

Puniceus,

Puniceus, a, um. 337 *of a darke red.*

Punio, ivi, itum, ire. 871 *to punish.*

Pupilla, æ. f. 246 *the apple of the eye.*

Pupillus, m 606 *any one under government.*

Puppis, is. f. 463 *the hinde decke of a ship.*

Pupus, i. m. 230 *a babie.*

Purgans, tis. *all gend.* 792 *purging.*

Purgo, as. 450 *to make cleane.*

Purpura, f. 173 *purple.*

Purpureus, a, um 337 *of purple.*

Purulentus, a, um. *corrupt, matterry, from* pus.

Purus, a, um. 95 *pure.*

Purpurissum, n. *red varnish, from* purpura.

Pusillanimis, e. *all gend.* 885 *faint-hearted, from* pusillus *little, and* animus.

Pusillus, a, um. 225 *little, from* pusio.

Pusio, onis. m. 229 *a little boy.*

Pus, puris. n. 315 *corruption, filthy matter.*

Pustula, æ. f. 316 *a wheale, from* pus.

Pusula, æ. f. 320 *a blister.*

Putamen, inis. n. 121 *a paring, a shell, from* puto *to cut or pare.*

Puteo, ui, ere. *to stinke.*

Puteus, m. 583 *a pit.*

Putidus, a, um. 329 *mouldy.*

Puto, as. 284 *to think, to suppose.*

Putredo, inis. f. *rottennesse, from* putris *rotten.*

Putresco, ere. 298 *to putrefie.*

Putridus, a, um. 329 *rotten.*

P. ante T.

PYra, f. *a bonefire, wood prepared for the burning of dead bodies.*

Pyrausta, f. 223 *a flie that burneth her selfe in the fire.*

Pyrethrum, n. gr. 135 *bastard pellitory.*

Pyrum, n. *a peare.*

Pyrus, m. 111 *a peare-tree.*

Pyxis, idis. f. 796 *a boxe.*

Q. ante U.

QUâ, 478 *whether.*

Quacunque, *which way soever.*

Quadantenus, 831 *after a sort.*

Quadra, æ. f. 553 *a square trencher.*

Quadragesima, æ. f. *Lent, of* quadraginta *forty, because it is forty daies fast.*

Quadraginta, per omnes casus *forty, from* quatuor.

Quadrans, tis. m. 608 *the fourth part of, from* quatuor.

Quadratus, a, um. 759 *foure square, from* quadro.

Quadriennium, n. *the space of foure yeers, of* quatuor *and* annus.

Quadriga, æ. f. 455 *a cart.*

Quadrimulus, a, um. *of foure yeeres old.*

Quadringenti, æ, a. *foure hundred.*

Quadro, as, are. 514 *to square, to fit.*

from quatuor

Quadrupes, edis. 143 *foure-footed.*

Quadruplor, atus sum, ari. *accu-*

accuſe for the fourth part of ones goods, from quatuor.
Quæro, ſivi, ſitum, quærere. 322 *to ſeeke, to demand.*
Quæſo, pl. quæſumus. def. 16 *to beſeech.*
Quæſtio, onis. f. 750 *a queſtion, of* quæro.
Quæſtor, oris. m. 677 *a treaſurer.*
Quæſtus, us. m. 490 *gaine, profit.*
} *from* quæro.
Qualis, le. 918 *of what ſort, or what a one.*
Qualitas, atis. f. 245 *a quality, or condition, from* qualis.
Qualiter, 327 *how, of* qualis.
Qualus, li. m. 433 *a colander.*
Quàm, 39 *how greatly, how as.*
Quam-ob-rem, 348 *wherefore, for what thing.*
Quamdiu, 46 *as long as.*
Quandò, *when.*
Quandoque, 196 *ſometimes.*
Quandoquidem, 801 *ſeeing that.*
Quanquam, 73 *although.*
Quantitas, atis. f. *quantity, from* quantus.
Quantoperè, *i. e.* quanto opere. *how greatly.*
Quantus, a, um. 852 *how much.*
Quamvis, 198 *although.*
Quapropter, 478 *wherefore.*
Quaquaverſùm, 274 *on everie ſide.*
Quare, 794 *wherefore.*
Quartana, æ. f. 311 *a quartane ague.*
Quaſſo, as, are. 453 *to jogge, of* quatio.
Quatenus, 107 *how farre.*
Quater, *foure times.*
Quatio, quaſſi, quaſſum, quatere. 55 *to ſhake.*
Quatuor, pl. *in all caſes,* 23 *foure.*
Quemadmodum, *even as.*
Queo, quivi, quitum, quire. 269 *to be able.* Nequeo, quivi, *I cannot, of* ne *and* queo.
Quercus, us. f. 122 *an oake.*
Querela, æ. f. 367 *an open complaint.*
Queror, queſtus ſum. 367 *to complaine.*
Querquedula, æ. f. 151 *a teale.*
Qui, quæ, quod. *which, who, what.*
Quia, 350 *becauſe.*
Quiſquis, quicquid. *whoſoever.*
Quicunque, quæcunque, &c. 750 *whoſoever.*
Quidam, quædam, &c. 113 *a certaine perſon.*
Quid, 2. 6 *why.* Ut quid, *to what end.*
Quidem, 565 *truly.*
Quidni, 493 *why not.*
Quiſquam, quæquam, &c. *ſome one.*
Quieſco, evi, etum, eſcere. 790 *to reſt, from* quies.
Quies, etis. f. 790 *reſt, eaſe.*
Quietè, 886 *quietly.*
Quilibet, quælibet, &c. 687 *everie one.*
Quincunx, uncis. f. 382 *five ounces, of* quinque *and* uncia. 5/12
Quindecim, *fiftecne, from* quinque *and* decem.
Quingenti, æ, a. *five hundred, of* quinque.
Quinimò, 741 *but, nay, rather, truly.*

Quinque, 261 *five.*
Quin, 63 *but.*
Quippe, 30 *for, because.*
Quiſpiam, quæpiam, &c. *ſome one.*
Quiritor, atus ſum, ari. 187 *to yelp.*
Quiſque, 815 *every one.*
Quiſquiliæ, arum. f. pl. 582 *chips, ſweepings.*
Quis, quæ, &c. 62 *any man.* Quis, *who.*
Quivis, quævis, &c. 885 *every one.*
Quoad, 860 *untill.*
Quocirca, 780 *wherefore.*
Quocunque, *whether ſoever.*
Quodammodo, *after a ſort.*
Quomodo, 325 *how.*
Quondam, *in times paſt.*
Quoniam, 724 *becauſe.*
Quò, 468 *by how much.*
Quoque, 378 *likewiſe, alſo.*
Quorſum, 740 *to what end or purpoſe.*
Quotannis, 125 *continually, ſo many yeers* (i.e. quot annis.)
Quotidianus, a, um. 734 *daily.*
Quotidiè, *daily.*
Quoties, *as often as.*
Quotquot, pl. *in all caſes, as many as.*
Quot, 822 *how many.*
Quotus, a, um. 957 *what.*
Quouſque, *how long.*
Quum, 371 *when.*

R, ante A.

RAbies, ei. f. 188 *the madneſſe of a dogge properly.*
Rabula, æ. m. 660 *a wrangler, a brawler.*
Racematio, onis. f. 439 *a gleaning.*
Racemus, m. *a bunch of grapes.*
Radius, m. *a ſun-beame, a weavers ſhuttle.*
Radix, icis. f. 105 *a root.*
Rado, ſi, ſum, dere. *to ſhave.*
Radula, æ. f. 434 *a grater.*
Raja, æ. f. 168 *a Thorn-backe.*
Ralla, æ. f. 391 *a plough-ſtaffe.*
Ramentum, n. 532 *filings.*
Ramex, icis. m. 307 *a rupture.*
Ramus, m. 107 *a bough, a branch.*
Ramuſculus, li. m. 92 *a twig.*
Rana, f. 212 *a frog.*
Rancor, oris. m. *a ſtinking ſavour*
Rancidus, a, um. 329 *rancled,* of rancor.
Rapa, f. 126 *the rape root.*
Rapax, acis. *all gend.* 148 *greedy, ravenous.*
Raphanus, m. 126 *a radiſh.*
Rapidè, 69 *ſwiftly.*
Rapina, f. 867 *a taking away by violence, of* rapio.
Rapio, ui, ptum, ere. 668 *to take away by force.*
Raptim, 992 *ſhortly.*
Raptus, us. m. 644 *a rapture.*
Raritas, atis, f. 23 *thinneſſe.*
Rareſco, ere. *to waxe thin,* from rarus.
Rarò, 801 *ſeldome.*
Rarus, a, um. *rare.*
Raſtrum, n. 458 *a rake.*
Ratihabitio, onis. f. 654 *an eſtabliſhment.*
Ratio, onis. f. 353 *reaſon, of* reor.
Ratiocinor, atus ſum. *to reaſon, of* ratio.

Ratis,is, vel rates,is.f.471 *a ſhip, a boat.*

Ratus,a, um. 900 *eſtabliſhed, of* reor.

Raucedo,inis.f.475 *hoarceneſſe.*

Raucus,a,um. *hoarce.*

Ravis,is.f. *hoarceneſſe.*

R, ante E.

REbellis,le.717 *rebellious, from* rebello *to rebell, of* re *and* bello *to make warre.*

Reboo, as. *to reſound, of* re *and* boo *to bellow, of* bos.

Recedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere. 779 *to retire, to depart from, of* re *and* cedo *to depart.*

Recens, tis. *all gend.* 118 *new, freſh.*

Recenſeo, ui, um, ere. 785 *to rehearſe or repeat, of* re *and* cenſeo *to thinke.*

Receptaculum, li.n. 552 *a ſtore-houſe, from* recipio.

Receptus,us,m.716 *a receit, from* recipio.

Receſſus, us. m. 624 *a retiring place.*

Recidivus, 294 *a relapſe.*

Recido, di, aſum, ere. 529 *to fall backe.*

Recino, cinui, centum, cinere. *to ſing againe, of* re *and* cano.

Recipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. 264 *to recover, to receive, of* re *and* capio.

Reciprocus, a, um. 75 *that hath recourſe from whence it comes, reciprocall.*

Reciproco,as.*to turne either way, from* reciprocus.

Recito,as.*to recite, of* re *and* cito. Vide C.

Reclinatio,onis.f. 574 *a reſting.*

Recludo, ſi, ſum, ere. 548 *to open.*

Recognoſco,vi, tum, ere. 705 *to know.*

Reconcilio,as. 908 *to reconcile.*

Recondo,didi,ditum,dere. 345 *to lay up of* re *and* condo.

Recordor,atus ſum, ari. 348 *to remember.*

Recreo,as. 350 *to refreſh, of* re *and* creo.

Recrudeſco,ere. 318 *to feſter.*

Rector,oris.m. 727 *a governour, of* rego.

Rectus,a,um. 758 *ſtraight, right.*

Recupero,as. 720 *to recover.*

Recuſo,as. 876 *to refuſe.*

Recutitus,a,um *circumciſed, of* re *and* cutis *the skin.*

Reddo, didi, ditum, dere. 858 *to cauſe, to make, to reſtore, of* re *and* do.

Redeo, ivi, itum, ire. 721 *to returne, of* re *and* eo.

Redhoſtio, ivi, itum, ire. *to requite.*

Redigo, egi, actum, igere. 45 *to bring againe, of* re *and* ago.

Redimiculum,n. 518 *the attire of a womans head, a coife or haire-lace, of* redimio.

Redimio, ivi, itum, ire. *to decke, to trimme.*

Redimo, emi, emptum, imere. 722 *to ranſome, to redeem, of* re *and* emo.

Redintegro,as. 911 *to renew, of* re *and* integer.

Reditus,us.m. 682 *a yeerly proſit, of* redeo *to returne.*

Reduco,xi,ctum,ere.782 *to bring backe.*

Redundantia,æ.f. 848 *exceſſe.*

Redundo,as.*to overflow,of* re *and* undo *to flow,from* unda.

Redux,ucis.m. & f.489 *that is returned, from* reduco *to bring backe, of* re *and* duco *to lead.*

Refello,li,lere.752 *to diſprove,to refute, of* re *and* fallo.

Refercio,ſi,ſum,cire. 145 *to fill againe, of* re *and* farcio *to ſtuffe.*

Refero, tuli, latum, ferre. 836 *to bring backe,of* re *and* fero.

Refert,tulit.impers 71 *it concerns, it is expedient.*

Refertus, a, um. 522 *ſtuffed, filled.*

Reficio,feci, fectum,ficere.302 *to make new againe, of* re *and* facio.

Refluo,fluxi,fluxum,fluere. 75 *to flow backe,of* re *and* fluo.

Refocillo, as. *to refreſh, of* re *and* focus.

Refoveo, vi, tum, ere. 599 *to nouriſh.*

Refragor, atus ſum, ari. 905 *to contradict.*

Refrigero,as.275 *to refreſh, properly by cooling, of* re *and* frigus.

Refugium, n. 625 *a place of ſuccour,from* refugio, 883 *to avoid, of* re *and* fugio.

Refuto as.752 *to confute,of* re *and* futo *to skim a pot.*

Regero,geſſi, geſtum, gerere. 786 *to carry backe againe,of* re *and* gero.

Regia,æ.f.679 *a princes palace.*
Regimen, inis. n. 623 *a rule.*
Regina,f.*a Queen.*
} *from* rego.

Regio,onis.f.783 *a region or country, from* rego.

Regno,as. 674 *to rule,of* regnum.

Regnum,n.685 *a kingdome,from* rego.

Rego, xi, ctum,gere.978 *to rule.*

Regreſſus,us.m.*a going back,from* regredior *to goe backe,of* re *and* gradior.

Regula,f. 358 *a rule.*

Rejectaneus, a, um.742 *to be rejected,from* rejicio.

Rejicio, jeci, jectum, jicere.*to caſt away, of* re *and* jacio.

Relabor,lapſus ſum, labi. 235 *to ſlide backe, of* re *and* labor.

Relatio,onis.f.358 *a relation.*

Relaxo, as.939 *to looſen, to recreate, of* re *and* laxo idem. Vide L.

Relegatio,onis.f.671 *baniſhment*

Relego,as. *to drive away, of* re *and* lego idem.

Relego,gi, ctum,ere. 733 *to read over.*

Religio, onis.f.631 *religion,of* religo *to bind.*

Relinquo, liqui, ctum,ere. 439 *to leave.*

Reliquiæ, arum. f. pl. 532 *the remainders, reliques, from* relinquo.

Reliquus, a, um. 29. 593 *the reſt due, from* relinquo.

Reluctor, atus ſum, ari. 948 *to wreſtle.*

Remaneo, manſi, ſum, ere. 497 *remaine,of* re *and* maneo idem.

Remedium,n. 742 *a remedy, of* re *and* medeor *to heale.*

Remex,igis.m.464 *a rower.*

Remigo, as,are. 464 *to row, from* remex.

Relino, ivi, itum, ere. *to broach veſſels*

veſſell, of re and lino to dawbe.
Reminiſcentia, æ. f. 741 the memory.
Reminiſcor, cordatus ſum, reminiſci. 346 to remember, of re and memini.
Remiſſio, onis. f. a ſlackning, from remitto to remit, of re and mitto.
Remiſſè, 886 remiſſely.
Remitto, ſi, ſſum, tere. 861 to ſend backe.
Remora, f. 510 a kind of fiſh, that in ſome ſecret vertue ſtops a ſhip in its paſſage.
Remotus, a, um. 738 removed.
Remunero, as. 878 to reward.
Remus, m. 464 an oare.
Renaſcor, natus ſum, naſci. 419 to grow againe.
Renes, ium. m. pl. 269 the reines or kidneyes.
Renideo, ui, ere. 845 to ſmile.
Renovo, as. 538 to build againe, to renew.
Renuncio, as. 989 to renounce.
Renuo, i, ere. 903 to make a ſign of refuſall, of re and nuo to nod.
Reor, ratus ſum, reri. 993 to ſuppoſe.
Repagulum, n. 615 a barre, a rail.
Reparo, as. 538 to repaire, of re and paro.
Repedo, as. 310 to returne, to come againe.
Repello, puli, pulſum, pellere. 718 to thruſt backe, of re and pello.
Rependo, di, ſum, dere. 891 to recompence, to repay, of re and pendo.
Repentè, 314 on a ſudden.
Repentinus, a, um. 883 ſudden, of repentè.
Repercutio, ſi, ſum, ere. to beat backe.
Reperio, peri, pertum, perire. 91 to find by chance, of re and pario.
Repertorium, n. 607 an Inventory.
Repeto, tii vel ivi, itum, ere. 189 to reſort often to, to repeat, of re and peto.
Repetitio, onis. f. 734 a repetition, from repeto.
Repetundæ, arum. f. pl. 868 briberie.
Repleo, plevi, pletum, plere. to fill.
Repo, ſi, tum, ere. 143 to creep.
Repono, ſui, tum, ere. 228 to put in.
Repoſco, poposci, poſcere. to require, of re and poſco idem.
Repoſitorium, n. 562 a cellar.
Reporia, orum. n. 592 bridals.
Reprehenſio, onis. f 870 reprehenſion.
Reprehendo, di, ſum, dere. to rebuke, of re and prendo to lay hold on.
Repreſento, as. 953 to repreſent.
Reprimo, preſſi, preſſum, primere. 894 to keep in, of re and premo.
Reprobo, as. 917 to refuſe, of re and probo to allow.
Reptilis, le. 143 that creepeth, of repo.
Repto, as. 223 to creep, of repo.
Repudio, as. 494 to abandon, to reject, from repudium divorce, of re and pudet.
Repugno, as. to reſiſt, of re and pugno.
Repueraſco, ere. to waxe a childe againe, of re and pueraſco of puer.
Repulſa, f. 874 a repulſe, from repello.
Reputatio, onis. f. eſtimation, from reputo.

Reputo,as.957 *to think with ones selfe,of* re *and* puto.

Requies,ci.f.274 *rest.*

Requietus,a,um. 388 *laid at rest, of* requiesco.

Requiro,sivi,situm,rere.501 *to require,of* re *and* quæro.

Requisitus, a, um. 573 *requisite.*

Res, rei. f. 2. 10. 17 *a matter, a thing, a businesse.*

Resarcio,si,tum,ire.505 *to patch.*

Resaluto, as,are. 902 *to salute againe.*

Reseco,as, ui, ctum. *to pare, of* re *and* seco.

Resero,as. 548 *to unlocke,of* re *and* sera *a locke.*

Rescindo, di, sum, ere.663 *to repeale.*

Rescio,ivi,itum,ire. 914 *to know.*

Resideo,sedi,sessum,sidere. 340 *to sit downe,of* re *and* sedeo *to sit.*

Residuus, a, um. 434 *the remnant that is left, from* resideo.

Resigno, as. 936 *to resigne,to surrender,of* re *and* signo *to seale.*

Resina,f. 124 *rosin.*

Resipiscentia, æ. f. 632 *repentance.*

Resipisco, ere. *to repent, to waxe wise after madnesse, of* re *and* sapio.

Resisto, stiti, sistere. 308 *to resist, of* re *and* sisto.

Resolvo, vi, tum, vere. 30 *to resolve.*

Resono, as, are. 332 *to sound againe.*

Respectus,us.m.971 *respect.*

Respicio, spexi, spectum, spicere. 459 *to looke backe, to have an eye to, of* re *and* specio *out of use.*

Respiratio, onis. f. 300 *a breathing.*

Respiro,as.273 *to breath,of* re *and* spiro idem.

Respondeo, di, sum, dere. 903 *to answer, of* re *and* spondeo *to promise.*

Respublica,æ.f. 649 *the commonwealth.*

Respuo,i, ere. 876 *to reject, of* re *and* spuo *to spet.*

Restauro,as. *to restore.*

Restibilis,e. 388. ager restibilis, *a field sowne every yeere.*

Restio,onis.m.533 *a roper.*

Restis,is.m.533 *an halter.*

Restito,as.886 *to stagger.*

Restituo,ui,utum,uere. 860 *to restore, of* re *and* statuo.

Restitutus,a, um. *restored, from* restituo.

Resto,as, stiti. 991 *to remaine, of* re *and* sto.

Resumo,psi,ptum, ere. 346 *to resume,to take againe.*

Resuo,ui,utum, uere. *to amend, to sew again,of* re *and* suo.

Retalio, as. 891 *to render like for like.*

Retardatio, onis. f. 33 *a let or stay.*

Retardo, as. *to hinder, of* re *and* tardus *slow.*

Rete,is.n.427 *a net.*

Reticulum,n. 428 *a racket, from* rete.

Retinaculum, n.458 *a thing that stayeth a thing,as ropes and tackle in a ship, of* retineo.

Retineo,ui,tentum, tinere. 690 *to keep backe, of* re *and* teneo.

Retorquco

Retorqueo,si,tum, quere. *to wrest backe,of* re *and* torqueo.

Retracto,as.663 *to retract, to revoke.*

Retribuo, ui, tum, ere. 878 *to reward, to recompence.*

Retrò, 79 *backward.*

Retrocedo, cessi,cessum,cedere. *to goe backe,of* retrò *and* cedo.

Retrorsum, 172 *backward.*

Revalesco,valui,valescere.*to recover, of* re *and* valesco *to get health, from* valeo.

Revelo, as. 975 *to discover, of* re *and* velum.

Revello,li,vulsum,vellere.*to pluck up by the roots, of* re *and* vello.

Reverà, 986 *indeed.*

Reverentia, f. 824 *awfull feare, of* revereor.

Reverenter, *awefully, reverently, from* revereor.

Revertor, sus sum, ti. 983 *to returne, of* re *and* verto

Revideo, vidi, visum, videre. 346 *to review, of* re *and* video.

Revoco, as. 663 *to call backe, of* re *and* voco.

Revolutio,onis.f.34 *revolution, of* revolvo.

Reus,a, um. 659 *culpable, guilty.*

Rex,gis.m.674 *a King.*

R. ante *H.*

RHamnus,m.*a white bramble.*

Rheda,æ.f.455 *a chariot or waggon.*

Rheno, onis. m.*a furred coat.*

Rhetor, oris. m.gr. 751 *a Rhetorician.*

Rheuma,atis.n.gr.300 *a rheume.*

Rhinoceros,otis.m. 192 *a kind of beast with a horne on his nose, yet most do distinguish him from the Unicorne.*

Rhombus,m.gr. 499 *a wheele.*

Rhomphea,æ.f.709 *a two-handed sword.*

Rhoncus,m.gr. 352 *snorting.*

Rhythmus,mi,m.gr. 754 *meeter, rhythme.*

R. ante *I.*

RIbes, is. f. 138 *the red gooseberry.*

Ribesium,n. idem,*from* ribes.

Rica,æ.f.513 *a kerchiefe.*

Ricinus,ni.m.218 *a ticke.*

Rictus, us. m.187 *a jaw, from* ringo.

Rideo,si,sum, dere. *to laugh.*

Ridica, æ. f.439 *a prop.*

Ridiculus,a,um. 156 *worthy to be laughed at, from* rideo.

Rigeo,ui,ere. 53 *to bee stiffe with cold, from* rigor infra.

Rigidus, a, um. 871 *stiffe, rough, from* rigeo.

Rigo,as.382 *to water.*

Rigor,oris. m. *extremity of cold, stiffenesse.*

Rima,f.409 *a crevise or chinke.*

Rimor,atus sum,ari.359 *to search out, from* rima.

Ringo, xi, rictum,ere. 187 *to grin like a dogge.*

Ripa,f.66 *the banke of a river.*

Riscus,m.552 *a trunke or boxe.*

Risio,onis.f. *laughter, from* rideo.

Risus,us.m.331 *laughter.*

Ritè,631 *truly, from* ritus.

Ritus, us.m. 959 *a custome, fashion, or ceremony.*

Rivalis,is. m. 590 *one that wooeth the same woman with another.*
Rivus,m.959 *a river.*
Rixa,f. *a scolding, brawling.*

R. ante O.

ROboro, as. 981 *to strengthen.*
Robur,ris.n. 622 *strength.*
Robur,uris.n. *an oake.*
Robustus,a,um. *strong, of* robur.
Rodo,di,sum, dere. *to gnaw.*
Rogatus,a,um. 876 *requested, not asked.*
Rogo,as. 2 *to aske.*
Rogus,m.669 *a fire wherein dead bodies were burnt.*
Romanus,m.781 *a Romane, from* Roma.
Roma,f. *the city of Rome.*
Romphæa,f.gr. *a long sword.*
Rosa,f.133 *a rose.*
Ros,roris.33 *deaw.*
Rosmarinus,m.133 *rosemary.*
Rostra,orum.n.pl. *a place of common pleas at Rome, a pleading place.*
Rostratus, a, um. 144 *that hath a bill or beake.*
Rostrum, n. 145 *the beake of a bird.*
Rota,f. *a wheele.*
Rotatus,a,um. 31 *turned.*
Roterodamus,m. *of Roterdam.*
Rotundus,a,um. *round, from* rota.

R. ante U.

RUber,bra,brum.337 *red.*
Rubido,inis.f.270 *redness.*
Rubeo, ui, ere. *to be red, from* rubor.
Rubinus,m. 89 *a rubine.*
Rubrica,f.104 *a rubricke, ruddle, from* ruber.
Rubor,oris.m. *redness, sometime blushing.*
Rubigo,inis.f.52 *rust.*
Rubus,m.138 *a bramble bush.*
Rubus Idæus,138 *the hind berry.*
Ructo,as.292 *to belch.* Eructo,as. *to belch out.*
Rudens,tis. f. 466 *a great cable rope.*
Rudicula,æ.f.432 *a ladle.*
Rudimentum,n. 993 *a rudiment, a principle, from* rudis.
Rudis, is.f.723 *a rod given to sword-players, in token that they were discharged from that exercise.*
Rudis, is. f. *a rod, or staffe, or cudgell.*
Rudis, e. *rude.*
Rudo, si, dere. 180 *to bray as an asse.*
Rudus,eris.n. 537 *rubbish.*
Rufus,a,um. 280 *reddish.*
Ruga,f.233 *a wrinkle.*
Rugio,ivi,itum,ire.202 *to roare.*
Rugitus,us.m. *a roaring, from* rugio.
Rugosus,a,um. 245 *wrinckled, of* ruga.
Ruidus,a,um. 402 *rough.*
Ruina, æ.f. 537 *destruction, from* ruo.
Rumino,as. 184 *to chew the cud: also to meditate on, to consider, from* rumen *a knot in the top of the throat.*
Rumen,inis.n. 267 *a teat.*
Rumor,oris.m.836 *a noise.*
Rumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere. 315 *to breake.*
Runcatio,onis.f.394 *weeding.*

Runcina,

Runcina, f. 529 *a weeding-hooke, from* runco.
Ruo, ui, utum, uere. 537 *to fall.*
Runco, as. *to weed.*
e-Runco, as. *the same.*
Rupes, is. 200 *a rocke.*
Ruricola, æ. m. & f. *a husbandman.*
Ruror, atus sum, ari. *to live in the country, from* rus.
Rursus, *or* rursum. 37 *againe.*
Rus, ruris. n. 686 *the country.*
Ruscus, sci. m. 134 *broome.*
Russus, a, um. 339 *russet.*
Rusticitas, atis. f. 842 *clownishnesse.*
Rusticor, atus sum, ari. *to live as an husbandman, from* rusticus.
Rusticus, m. 686 *a country-man, a clowne, from* rus.
Ruta, æ. f. 135 *rue.*
Rutilus, a, um. 337 *shining as gold.*
Rutabulum, n. 434 *a fire-pan.*
Rutrum, n. 381 *a mattocke, a shovell.*

S. ante *A.*

SAbbatum, ti. n. 648 *the Sabbath-day.*
Sabulum, n. 82 *sand.*
Saburra, f. 468 *balast of a ship.*
Saccharum, n. 326 *sugar.*
Sacciperium, n. 486 *a portmantle, of* saccus *and* pera *a wallet.*
Saccus, m. 404 *a bagge.*
Sacellanus, m. 638 *a chaplaine, of* sacellum.
Sacellum, n. 638 *a chappell, from* sacer.
Sacer, cra, crum. 642 *holy: also cursed.*
Sacerdotium, n. *a priesthood, of* sacerdos, 639 *a priest.*
Sacramentum, n. 634 *a sacrament, an oath by which souldiers are bound to their captaine.*
Sacrarium, n. 643 *a vestry, from* sacrum *any consecrated thing.*
Sacrificium, n. 641 *a sacrifice. from* sacrifico, as. *to sacrifice, of* sacrum *and* facio.
Sacrificulus, li. m. 641 *a sacrificing priest.*
Sacrilegium, gii. n. 864 *stealing of Church goods, hainous impiety, from* sacrilegus *a Church-robber, of* sacrum *a thing consecrated, and* lego *to send away.*
Sacrosanctus, a, um. *most holy, of* sacer *and* sanctus idem.
Sæpè, 578 *oft times.*
Sævitia, f. 896 *cruelty, from* sævus, a, um. 832 *cruell.*
Saga, f. 644 *a witch.*
Sagax, acis. *all gend.* 423 *wise.*
Sagena, f. 427 *a net.*
Saginatus, a, um. part. *fatted, of* sagino, 160 *to fatten.*
Sagitta, f. 782 *an arrow.*
Sagittarius, rii. m. 702 *an archer.*
Sagum, n. 512 *a souldiers manditian.*
Sal, salis. m. & n. 104 *salt.*
Salacitas, atis. f. 826 *wantonnesse.*
Salamandra, æ. f. 215 *a Salamander.*
Salar, aris. n. *a trout.*
Salarium, n. 727 *a mans wages.*
Salebra, f. 477 *a bogge.*

Salebrosus,

Salebrosus, a, um. *rough, uneven, full of bogs, from* salebra.

Sales, ium. m. pl. 916 *witty speeches, girds, jests.*

Salgama, orum. n. 566 *preserves.*

Salinum, n. 553 *a salt-seller, of* sal.

Salio, ivi, tum, ire. 65 *to skip, to leap.*

Saliva, f. 788 *spittle.*

Salix, icis. f. 114 *a sallow-tree.*

Sallio, ivi, itum, ire. 169 *to salt.*

Salmo, onis. m. 168 *a Salmon fish.*

Salpa, f. *a Stock-fish.*

Salsamentarius, m *a seller of salt-fish, of* salsamentum, 438 *salt fish, which is from* sal.

Salsus, a, um. 73 *salted.*

Saltem, 543 *at least.*

Salto, as. *to leap, to dance, from* salio idem.

Saltatrix, icis. f. *a dancing wench, from* salto.

Saltus, us. m. 183 *a thicke grove.*

Saltus, us. m. 195 *a jump.*

Salubris, e. *healthfull, from* salus.

Salum, n. *the sea.*

Salsugo, inis. f. *saltnesse, from* salsus *salt, which is from* sal.

Salvator, oris. m. 972 *a Saviour.*

Salve, 1 *God save you.*

Salvia, æ. f. 335 *sage.*

Salum, n. 464 *the sea.*

Salvo, as. *to preserve, to save, of* salvus.

Salus, utis. f. *health, salvation.*

Salutaris, re. *healthfull, of* salus.

Salutatio, onis. f. *a salutation, of* saluto.

Saluto, as. 902 *to salute, to greet, from* salus.

Salutatorium, n. a saluting place.

Salvus, a, um. 489 *safe, sound.*

Sanctuarium, n. *a sanctuary, from* sanctus.

Sambuca, æ. f. 775 *a kind of musicall instrument.*

Sambucus, f. 133 *an alder-tree.*

Sancio, xi, ctum, cire. 722 *to establish.*

Sanctimonia, æ. f. *honestie, from* sanctus.

Sanctus, a, um. 631 *holy, from* sancio.

Sandalium, n. 514 *a kind of shooe called a sandale.*

Sandapila, f. 959 *a beere.*

Sanè, 493 *truly.*

Sanguis inis. m. 270 *bloud.*

Sanguisuga, m. 218 *a bloud-sucker, of* sanguis *and* sugo.

Sanies, ei. f. 315 *putrified bloudy matter.*

Sanna, f. *a scoffe.*

Sannio, onis. m. 844 *a Jester, the name of a Pander in Terence, from* sanna.

Sano, as. 687 *to heale.*

Santerna, f. *fodder.*

Sanus, a, um. 787 *sound.*

Sapa, f. 443 *muskadine.*

Sapidus, a, um. 446 *savoury, toothsome, of* sapio *to savour of.*

Sapiens, tis. *all gend.* 355 *wise, of* sapio.

Sapientia, æ. f. 814 *wisedome.*

Sapio, ui & ivi, ere. 814 *to be wise: also to savour of.*

Sapo, onis. m. 581 *soape.*

Sapor, oris. m. 324 *a savour.*

Sarcasmus, m. *a bitter scoffe.*

Sarcina, f. 486 *a packe, of* sarcio.

Sarcinator, oris. m. *a botcher, from* sarcina.

Sarcio,

Sarcio, si, tum, cire. 505 *to patch.*
Sarculus, m. *a weeding hooke.*
Sarissa, f. 313 *a kind of javelin.*
Sarmentum, n. 529 *a vine branch.*
Sarracum, n. 456 *a waine.*
Sarrio, ivi, itum, ire. *to weed.*
Sartitio, onis f. 394 *weeding.*
Sartago, inis. f. 431 *a frying-pan.*
Sartor, oris. m. 504 *a botcher, from* sarcio.
Satago, egi, agere. 815 *to be very busie, to doe a businesse earnestly, of* sat *and* ago.
Satan, anis. m. 984 *a Div. ll.*
Satelles, itis. m. 682 *one of the guard.*
Satietas, atis. f. 374 *satiety, from* satis.
Satio, as. *to satiate, from* satis.
Satis, & sat, 393 *enough.*
Satisfactio, onis. f. 631 *satisfaction, from* satisfacio.
Satiùs, 807 *better.*
Sativus, a, um. 111 *planted.*
Sator, oris. m. *a planter, from* sero *to plant.*
Satrapa, æ. m. gr. 677 *a chiefe ruler.* *Satum, à Sero, is. 3 plant or sow*
Satur, ura, urum. 790 *full, from* satis. *Satum, i, n. Standing corne.*
Saturnus, m. 41 *Saturne.*
Saturo, as. 569 *to fill abundantly, from* satur.
Satyrus, m. 239 *a Satyre.*
Saucius, a, um. 722 *maimed.*
Saxum, n. 83 *a stone.*
Saxo, onis. m. *a Saxon.*

S. ante C.

Scabellum, n. 566 *a foot-stoole.*
Scaber, ra, rum. 86 *rough.*
Scabies, ei. f. 316 *the scab.*
Scabinus, ni. m. *a yeoman of the wardrobe.*
Scabo, is, bi, ere. 263 *to scratch.*
Scævola, m. 265 *one that is left-handed,* Mutius Scævola.
Scævus, a um. *the left.*
Scala, f. 544 *a ladder.*
Scaliger, eri. m. *the name of two famous scholars, the father and son, Julius and Joseph.*
Scalmus, mi. m. 264 *a loop-hole.*
Scalpellum, n. 731 *a pen-knife, of* scalpo.
Scalpo, psi, ptum, pere. 363 *to scratch.*
Scalprum, n. 381 *a shaving knife.*
Scamnum, n. 556 *a bench.*
Scandalum, n gr. 835 *a stumbling-blocke, an offence.*
Scandalizo, as. *to give offence, of* scandalum.
Scando, di, sum, dere. 200 *to climbe.*
Scandula, f. 545 *the seeling of an house.*
Scandularius, i. m 533 *a slater.*
Scaphium, n. gr. *a spade.*
Scapha, f. gr. 471 *a ship-boat, or any little boat.*
Scapula, æ. f. 258 *the shoulder-blade.*
Scapus, i. m. *a stemme.*
Scarabæus, m. 222 *a beetle-flie.*
Scarifico, as. 585 *to purifie.*
Scateo, ui, ere. 65 *to boile with, to have great plenty, to flow with.*
Scaturigo, iginis. f. 68 *a fountaine.*
Scaturio, itum, ire. *to spring out, from* scateo.
Scaurus, ri. m. 289 *bee that hath swolne ankles.*

Scelero,

Scelero, as. *to dishonour, from* scelus.

Scelus, eris. n. 798 *a wicked act, wickednesse.*

Scena, f. 954 *a scene.*

Sceptriger, ri. m. *a Scepter-carrier, from* sceptrum *a scepter, and* gero.

Sceptrum, n. gr. 674 *a Kings scepter.*

Schedula, f 938 *a schedule, a scroll, of* scheda, 741 *a sheet.*

Schisma, atis. n. gr. 640 *a division in the Church.*

Schola, f. 623 *a schoole.*

Scholasticus, a, um. *belonging to the schoole, of* schola.

Sciagraphi, æ f. gr. *shadowed work.*

Sciens, tis. *all genders,* 835 *knowing.*

Scientia, æ. f. 357 *knowledge, from* scio.

Scilicet, 631 *to wit.*

Scindo, scidi, scissum, scindere. 93 *to rend or cut.*

Scintillo, as. *to sparkle, from* scintilla, 44 *a sparke.*

Scio, vi, tum, re. 325 *to know.*

Sciotericum, n. 772 *a sun-diall.*

Scirpus, m. 140 *a bull-rush.*

Scisciter, atus sum, ari. 478 *to demand or aske of, from* scio.

Scissus, a, um. 554 *cut.*

Scitus, a, um. 859 *neat.*

Sciurus, m. 210 *a squirrell.*

Sclopetum, n. 703 *a hand-gun.*

Sclopetarius, m. 703 *a Musketier, from* sclopetum.

Sclopus, m. 941 *a sound made by the puffing of the cheekes.*

Scobs, is. f. 529 *dust.*

Scolopendra, æ. f. 223 *a fish that casts out its bowels to avoid the hooke.*

Scolopendria, æ. f. 136 *hart's-tongue.*

Scolymus, m. 126 *an artechoke.*

Scomma, atis. n. gr. 794 *a scoffe.*

Scopæ, arum. f. pl. 282 *a broome.*

Scops, f. 149 *a night-owle.*

Scopulus, m. 464 *a high rocke.*

Scopus, m. gr. 701 *a marke, or scope.*

Scoria, f. 97 *drosse.*

Scorpio, onis. m. 215 *a scorpion.*

Scortatio, onis. f. 826 *whoredome.*

Scortator, oris. m. 827 *a whoremonger.*

Scortum, n. *an harlot.*

Screo, as. 824 *to spet.*

Scriba, m. 653 *a scribe, a clarke, of* scribo.

Scriblita, æ. f. 408 *a tart.*

Scribo, psi, ptum, bere. 695 *to write.*

Scriniarius, i. m. 530 *a Joyner.*

Scrinium, n. 848 *a casket, or coffer.*

Scriptura, f. 631 *the Scripture, of* scribo.

Scrobs, is. f. 423 *a ditch.*

Scropha, æ. f. 185 *a sow that hath farrowed.*

Scrotum, n. 182 *the cod.*

Scrupulosè, 836 *scrupulously.*

Scrupulus, m. 765 *a doubt or curiosity, a little gravell stone got into the shooe, from* scrupus, 84 idem.

Scruta, orum. n. pl. 492 *old cast clouts, &c.*

Scrutarius, i. m. 492 *a broaker.*

Scrutor, atus sum. 769 *to search out.*

Sculpo, si, tum, ere. 771 *to carve, to engrave.*

Scurra,

Scurra, æ.m. 917 *a railer, a ſcoffer.*
Scurrilitas, atis. f. 843 *railing, of* ſcurra.
Scutatus, m. 494 *a kind of combe called a ſcute.*
Scutella, æ. f. 566 *a platter made like a buckler, a ſhallow pewter diſh.*
Scutica, f. *a ſcourge, a whip.*
Scutum, ti. n. 699 *a buckler, a ſhield.*
Scylla, æ. f. *a rocke in the Sicilian ſea.*
Scyphus, m. *a drinking jugge.*

S. ante *E.*

SEbaceus, a, um. 743 *made of tallow.*
Sebum, n. 422 *tallow.*
Secale, is, n. 129 *rye.*
Secedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere. *to depart aſide, of* ſe *and* cedo *to depart.*
Secerno, crevi, tum, ere. 399 *to ſanne.*
Seceſſus, us. m. 573 *a draught.*
Seco, ui, ctum, are. 193 *to cut.*
Secretarius, m. 676 *a Secretary, of* ſecretum.
Secretum, n. 914 *a ſecret, from* ſecerno *to ſet aſide.*
Secta, f. 640 *a ſect or ſchiſme, from* ſequo.
Sector, aris, atus ſum, ari. 657 *to follow, from* ſequor idem.
Secula, f. 418 *a ſithe.*
Seculum, n. 1000 *an age.*
Secum, abl. 657 *with himſelfe.*
Secundò. 467 *the ſecond time.*
Secundo, as. *to make proſperous, of* ſecundus *proſperous.*
Secundùm, 279 *according, next to.* Parentes ſecundùm Deum colo, *next God I honour my parents.*
Secundus, a, um. *the ſecond.*
Secundus, a, um. 882 *proſperous.*
Securis, is. f. 525 *an axe.*
Securus, a, um. 787 *ſecure, careleſſe, of* ſe *and* cura *a care.*
Secus, 870 *otherwiſe.*
Sed, 5. 43. 130. 472 *but.*
Sedentarius, a, um. 568 *ſedentary, that ſitteth.*
Sedens, tis. *all gend.* 463 *ſitting.*
Sedeo, di, ſſum, dere. 675 *to ſit, of* ſedes.
Sedes, is. f. 675 *a ſeat.*
Sedile, is. n. 556 *a ſeat, from* ſedeo.
Sedimentum, n. 27 *dregs or lees of any liquor.*
Seditio, onis. f. 691 *ſtriſe, contention.*
Sedo, as. 691 *to appeaſe.*
Seduco, xi, ctum, cere. 479 *to ſeduce, to deceive, to draw away, of* ſe *and* duco.
Sedulitas, atis. f. 992 *diligence, of* ſedulus.
Sedulò, 886 *diligently.*
Sedulus, a, um. *carefull, diligent.*
Sedum, n. *houſe-leeke.*
S gero, geſſi, geſtum, gerere. *to lay aſide, of* ſe *and* gero.
Seges, etis. f. 54 *ſtanding corne.*
Segmentum, n. 527 *a paring, a ſhred, a cantle, from* ſeco.
Segnis, e. 886 *ſlothfull.*
Segrego, as. *to put apart, of* ſe *and* grex *a flocke.*
Sejuges, 455 *a chariot with ſixe horſes.*

Sejungo, xi, ctum, gere. 594 *to ſever, of* ſe (ut ſupra) *and* jungo.

Selectus, a, um. 739 *choſen, ſelect.*

Selibra, æ. f. 765 *halfe a pound.*

Seligo, legi, lectum, ligere. *to chuſe out, of* ſe *and* lego *to chuſe.*

Sella, f. *a ſeat.*

Sellarius, ri. m. 454 *a waggon.*

Semel, 806 *once.*

Semen, nis. n. 381 *ſeed.*

Sementis, is. f. *ſeed ſowne, from* ſemen.

Semeſtris, e. 779 *of ſixe moneths,* q. d. ſex menſes.

Semiannus, m. 39 *halfe a yeere.*

Semicoctus, a, um. *halfe boiled, of* ſemi *and* coctus *boiled, from* coquo *to boile.*

Semicinctum, n. *an apron, of* ſemi *and* cingo *to gird.*

Seminarium, rii. n. 382 *a ſeed-plot.*

Semino, as. 390 *to ſow.*

Semiſomnus, m. *one halfe aſleep, of* ſemi *and* ſomnus *a ſleep.*

Semiſſis, is. m. 765 *the halfe, a moity.*

Semita, f. 476 *a path.*

Semivir, viri. m. *halfe a man, of* ſemi *and* vir.

Semodius, m. 764 *halfe a pecke.*

Semper, 887 *alwaies.*

Semuncia, f. 765 *halfe an ounce, of* ſemi *and* uncia *an ounce.*

Senaculum, n. *a Senate-houſe.*

Senator, oris. m. 651 *a Senator, of* ſenex.

Senatus, us. m. 649 *a Senate, or Councell.*

Senatuſ-conſultum, n. 674 *a decree of the Senate, of* ſenatus *and* conſultum *a determination.*

Senex, 236 *an old man.*

Senecio, onis. m. 234 *an old man.* } *from* ſenex.

Seneſco, ſenui, eſcere. *to waxe old.* } *from* ſenex.

Senectus, utis. f. 235 *old age.*

Senilis, le. *all gend.* 233 *old age ripe.*

Senſa, orum. n. pl. *things conceived in the mind.*

Senſim, 801 *leiſurely.*

Senſus, us. m. 142 *ſenſe.* } *from* ſentio.

Sententia, æ. f. 651 *an opinion.* } *from* ſentio.

Sentina, f. 469 *a jakes, a ſinke.*

Sentio, ſi, ſum, tire. 340 *to perceive, or feele.*

Sentis, is. m. 138 *a thorne.*

Seorſum, 796 *apart. ſeverally.*

Separatim, 429 *ſeverally.*

Separatio, onis. f. 268 *a ſeparation.*

Separo, as. 23 *to put aſunder, of* ſe *and* paro.

Sepelio, ivi, pultum, ire. 961 *to bury.*

Sepimentum, ti. n. *an hedge, from* ſepio.

Sepes, is. f. 380 *an hedge.*

Sepia, f. *a kind of fiſh.*

Sepio, ivi & pſi, ptum, pire. 380 *to hedge, or incloſe.*

Seplaſiarius, m *a maker of ſweet oyles, from* ſeplaſia *a ſhop of ſweet oyles.*

Sepono, poſui, poſitum, nere. 745 *to ſet apart.*

Septem, pl. *in all caſes,* 32 *ſeven.*

September,

September, bris. m. 780 *the moneth* ⁊ *called.*
Septemviri, m. pl. *the title of the seven Princes Electors in Germanie,* of septem *and* vir.
Septentrio, onis. m. 88 *the North part.*
Septentrionalis, le. 56 *the North wind.*
Septimana, æ. f. 598 *a weeke, from* septem.
Septum transversum, 276 *the midriffe.*
Septus, a, um. 652 *encompassed.*
Sepulchretum, n. *a grave, from* sepulchrum.
Sepulchrum, n. 961 *a grave, from* sepelio.
Sepultura, f. 956 *buriall, from* sepelio.
Sequax, acis. *all genders, clammy, slimy, of* sequor.
Sequestratio, onis. f. 664 *sequestration.*
Sequior, us. 90 *worser.*
Sequor, cutus sum, qui. 36 *to follow.*
Sera, f. 548 *a locke.*
Serenus, a, um. 64 *cleere, faire, without clouds.*
Seria, f. 440 *a wine-vessell.*
Sericum, n. 219 *silke.*
Series, ei. f. 604 *an order or ranke.*
Seriò, 908 *seriously.*
Serius, a, um. 939 *serious, earnest.*
Sermo, onis. m. 747 *a speech.*
Sermocinor, atus sum, ari. 956 *to speake, from* sermo.
Sero, sevi, satum, serere. 130 *to sow.*
Sero, ui, tum, ere. *to set in order.*
Sero, as. *to locke, of* sera *a locke.*
Serò, 801 *late.*
Serosus, a, um. 269 *full of whey.*
Serotinus, a, um. 118 *late.*
Serperastra, pl. 230 *a childes swadling-bands.*
Serpens, tis. m. 669 *a serpent, from* serpo.
Serpyllum, n. 133 *a daisie.*
Serpo, psi, ptum, pere. 213 *to creep.*
Serra, f. 529 *a saw.*
Serrarius, m. 532 *a sawyer.*
Serro, as. 529 *to saw, of* serra.
Sertum, ti. n. *a garland or wreath made of flowers, from* sero.
Servandus, a, um. 522 *to be kept.*
Servio, ivi, itum, ire. 610 *to serve, of* servus *a servant.*
Servitium, n. 698 *servitude, from* servio.
Servitus, utis. f. *service, bondage, from* servio.
Serum, n. 416 *whey.*
Servo, as. 552 *to keep, to store up.*
Serus, a, um. *late.*
Servus, m. 610 *a servant.*
Sesquiannus, 39 *a yeere and an halfe.*
Sesquipedalis, le. *a foot and a haife long, of* sesqui *and* pes *a foot.*
Sessio, onis. f. 258 *a sitting, from* sedeo.
Sessor, oris. m. 176 *a rider.*
Sestertium, n. 495 *a sesterce.*
Seta, f. *a bristle.*
Setaceus, a, um. 581 *made of bristles.*
Seu, 428. 439 *whether, or.*
Severus, a, um. 832 *severe, austere.*
Sevum vel sebum, n. *tallow.*
Sebaceus, a, um. *made of tallow, from* sebum.

Sexagena,

Sexagena, æ. f. 756 *sixty.*
Sexagenarius, a, um. *the number of sixty, from* sexaginta *sixty.*
Sextarius, i. m. 763 *a sextary.*
Sexus, us. m. 595 *a sexe or gender.*
Sex, pl. *in all cases,* 75 *sixe.*

S. ante *I.*

SI, 2. 11. 80. 81 *if.*
Sibilo, as. 213 *to hisse.*
Sic, 307. 979 *so.*
Sica, f. 713 *a short sword.*
Sicarius, m. 669 *a privie murderer, from* sica.
Sicco, as. 418 *to dry, from* siccus.
Siccine, 992 *is it so?*
Siccus, a, um. 321 *dry.*
Sicilio, ivi, itum, ire. *to mow grasse the second time.*
Sicilitus, a, um. 418 *mowed again.*
Sicubi, 67 *if in any place, if any where.*
Sicut, 696 *like as, even as.*
Sido, is, sedi. 383 *to settle.*
Sidus, eris. n. 778 *a starre or constellation, a company of starres.*
Sigillatim, *one after another.*
Sigillo, as. 938 *to seale, from* sigillum.
Sigillum, n. 936 *a seale, from* signum.
Signatura, f. *a sealing or signature, a signing, from* signo, 947 *to seale.*
Signifer, ra, rum. 709 *a standard-bearer.*
Significo, as. 934 *to signifie, from* signum *and* facio *to make.*
Significatus, us. m. 751 *a signification.*
Signum, ni. n. 317 *a signe, or token.*
Silentium, n. 232 *silence.*
Sileo, ui, ere. 833 *to be silent.*
Silex, icis. f. 85 *a flint-stone.*
Silicernium, nii. n. 2342 *funeral feast: also an aged person.*
Siligo, inis. f. 129 *fine wheat.*
Siliqua, f. 128 *huske of pease.*
Simia, f. 207 *an ape.*
Simila, f. 408 *fine flower.*
Similis, le. 749 *like.*
Similitudo, inis. f. 93 *a likenesse.*
Simplex, icis. *all gend.* 28 *simple q. d.* sine plica, *without fold.*
Simplicissimè, 822 *most simply.*
Simplicitas, atis. f. 871 *simplicitie.*
Simulachrum, n. 341 *an image, or* simulo *to counterfeit.*
Simul, 786 *together.*
Simulo, as. 922 *to faine.*
Simultas, atis. f. 909 *a jarre, a breach of love.*
Simul ac, 947 *as soon as.*
Simus, a, um. 249 *flat.*
Sinapi, 132 *mustard seed.*
Sinciput, itis. n. 341 *the fore part of the head, of* semi *and* caput.
Sindon, onis. f. 675 *fine linnen.*
Sine, 68. 216 *without.*
Singularis, e. 880 *singular, peerlesse, from* singuli.
Singulus, a, um. 243 *every one.*
Singultus, us. m. *a sobbing, from* singultio, 292 *to sobbe.*
Sinister, ra, um. 264 *sinister, left.*
Sinistrorsùm, 478 *on the left hand.*
Sin, 849 *but if.*
Sino, vi. 909 *to suffer.*
Sinus, us. 74 *a bosome.*
Sinuosus, a, um. *crooked, writhen, winding, from* sinus.

Sipho,

Siparium, n. 954 *a curtaine.*
Sipho, onis. f. *a water ſquirt.*
Siquidem, 691 *for truly.*
Sirius, i. m. gr. *the dog-ſtarre.*
Siſer, eris. *a skirwike root.*
Siſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere. 665 *to make to ſtand, to ſet.*
Sitio, ivi, ire. 292 *to bee thirſty, of* ſitis, 788 *thirſt.*
Situla, f. 583 *a bucket.*
Situs, us. m. 783 *a ſituation, or placing.*
Situs, a, um. 273 *placed.*
Sive, 61. 83 *or.*

S. ante *M.*

Smaragdus, m. 89 *an emerald.*
Smegma, atis. n. gr. 881 *ſoap.*
Smyris, is. f. 93 *a ſtone that cuts glaſſe.*

S. ante *O.*

Soboles, is. f. 605 *iſſue, off-ſpring.*
Sobrietas, atis. f. 819 *ſobriety.*
Sobrius, a, um. *ſober.*
Soccus, m. 514 *a ſocke.*
Socer, eri. m. 593 *a father-in-law.*
Societas, atis. f. 724 *a fellowſhip, of* ſocius.
Socio, as. 939 *to couple.*
Sociofraudus, a, um. *deceiving ones fellow, of* ſocius *and* fraudo.
Socius, cii. m. 919 *a mate, a companion.*
Socors, dis. *all genders,* 888 *ſluggiſh.*
Socordia, æ. f. *ſluggiſhneſſe, from* ſocors.
Socrus, us. f. 593 *a mother-in-law.*
Sodalis, is. m. 930 *a companion, a fellow.*
Sodalitium, tii. n. 931 *a companionſhip, from* ſodalis.
Sodes, adv. 991 *I pray.*
Sol, lis. m. 34. 481 *the ſunne.*
Solarium, rii. n. 772 *a ſun-diall, from* ſol.
Solatium, n. 296 *comfort, from* ſolor *to comfort.*
Solea, æ. f. 179 *a fiſh called a ſoale, the ſoale of the foot.*
Solemnitas, atis. f. 635 *ſolemnitie.*
Solennis, e. *ſolemne.*
Solennia, orum. n. pl. *ſolemne ceremonies.*
Soleo, itus ſum. 624 *to be accuſtomed.*
Solers, tis. 355 *witty, ſage.*
Solicitè, 886 *carefully.*
Solitus, a, um. *carefull, doubtfull in mind.*
Solicitudo, inis. f. 364 *carefulneſs, of* ſolicitus.
Solidatus, a, um. 536 *ſet together.*
Solido, as, are. *to faſten, from* ſolidus.
Solidus, a, um. 297 *firme.*
Solitarius, a, um. 738 *alone, of* ſolus idem.
Solium, n. 873 *a Kings throne, or chaire of ſtate.*
Solæciſmus, m. gr. *a barbarous and untoward phraſe of ſpeech.*
Solor, atus ſum, ari. 631 *to comfort.*
Solſtitium, n. 38 *the time when the daies begin to lengthen or ſhorten, the ſolſtice, of* ſolis *and* ſtatio.
Solum, n. 393 *the earth.*
Solùm, 410. 826 *only.*
Solvo, vi, lutum, vere. 516 *to pay, to looſen, to quit of.*

Solus, a, um. gen. ius. 794 *alone, onely.*

Somnio, as, are. *to dreame.* } *from* somnium.

Somnium, n. 344 *a dreame.* }

Somnolentus, a, um. 208 *sleepy.*

Somnus, m. 342 *sleep.*

Sonitus, us. m. 75 *a sound, a noise.*

Sono, as, ui, itum, are. 717 *to sound.*

Sonorus, a, um. 231 *shrill.*

Sons, tis. *all gend.* 662 *guilty.*

Sonus, m. 330 *a sound.*

Sophista, æ. m. gr. 838 *one that deceives by crafty disputes, or fallacies.*

Sophus, m. gr. *a wise man.*

Sophrosyne, is. f. gr. *wisedome.*

Sopio, ivi, itum, ire. *to bring a sleep, of* sopor.

Sopor, oris. m. 350 *a sound sleep.*

Sorbeo, pſi, ptum, bere. *to sup.*

Sorbus, f. 122 *a service-tree.*

Sordeo, es, ui, ere. 329 *to stinke.*

Sordes, is f. 579 *filth.*

Sordido, as. 745 *to make foule.*

Sordidus, a, um. *base, vile.* } *from* sordes *filth.*

Sordidùs, *niggardly, base in mind and manners.* }

Sorex, icis. m. 210 *a rat.*

Soror, oris. f. 601 *a sister.*

Sors, tis. f. 644 *a lot.*

Sortilegium, gii. n. *a divination by lots, of* sors *a lot, and* lego *to choose.*

Sortilegus, gi. m. 644 *a figure-caster.*

Sortior, itus ſum, iri. *to obtaine by lot, from* sors.

Soſpes, itis. m. & f. 489 *safe, sound.*

Soſpito, as, are. *to keep safe, from* soſpes.

S. ante P.

SPadiceus, a, um. 534 *of a bay colour.*

Spado, onis. m. 291 *a gelding.*

Spatior, atus ſum, ari. 933 *to wander abroad, from* spatium.

Spatium, n. 19 *a space or distance.*

Spargo, ſi, ſum, gere. 381 *to spread, or sprinkle.*

Sparſim, *here and there, from* spargo.

Sparſus, a, um. 404 *bolted out.*

Spaſmus, m. gr. 313 *the cramp.*

Spatha, æ. f. 406 *a slice,* 709 *two-handed sword.*

Spatioſus, a, um. 944 *long, spatious, large.*

Specialis, le. 956 *especiall, proper.*

Species, ei. f. 23. 408 *a shape, or figure.*

Specimen, inis. n. 655 *a shew.*

Specioſus, a, um. *comely.*

Spectaculum, li. n. 940 *a spectacle or fight, from* specto.

Specto, as, are. 912 *to regard.* } *from* specio *out of use.*

Spectrum, n. 987 *a spirit, a ghost.*

Specula, f. 627 *a watch-tower.*

Speculator, oris. m. 705 *a spie.*

Speculor, atus ſum, ari. 992 *to behold, to muse.*

Speculum, n. 246 *a looking-glasse.*

Specus,

Specus,us. 522 *a den.*
Spelæum,n. 189 *a lurking-hole.*
Spelunca,f.78 *a hole in a rocke, a cave.*
Sperno,previ,tum,ere. 361 *to despise, to contemne.*
Spero,as. 13 *to hope.*
Spes,ei.f 364 *hope.*
Sphæra, æ.f. 49 *any thing that is round.*
Sphæristerium, n. *a racket-court, from* sphæra.
Spica,f.127 *an eare of corne.*
Spiculum,n.712 *a dart.*
Spina,f. *a thorne.*
Spina dorsi, 259 *the backe-bone.*
Spinetum,n. *a thorne hedge, from* spina.
Spinter,eris.n. 515 *a claspe.*
Spinula, æ.f. 515 *a pin or buckle.*
Spira,f.408 *a rundle or circle.*
Spiraculum, n. *a breathing-hole, from* spiro.
Spiralis, le. 758 *winding, bending.*
Spiritualis, le. 630 *spirituall.*
Spiritus,us.m.631 *a spirit.*
Spiro,as.55 *to breathe.*
Spissus,a,um.922 *thicke, foggy.*
Spithama,æ f.762 *a span.*
Splen,enis.n. 271 *the spleen.*
Splendidus, a, um. 41 *shining bright, from* splendeo.
Splendor,oris.m. *brightnesse.*
Spolio,as. 485 *to bereave, from* spolium.
Spolium,n.721 *a spoile.*
Sponda,f.570 *the side of a bed, or bedstead.*
Spondeo,di,sum,dere.686 *to promise.*
Spongia,f. 581 *a sponge.*
Sponsa,f. 591 *a bride, from* spondeo.
Sponsus,si.m.591 *a bridegroome.*
Sponte,726 *willingly.*
Spontis,e. *voluntary.*
Sporta,f.552 *a basket.*
Spuma,f. *foame, froth.*
Spumans, tis. *all gend.* 426 *foaming.*
Spuo,i,tum,ere.824 *to spet.*
Spurcities, f.578 *filthinesse, from* spurcus.
Spurcus, a, um. 826 *slovenly, filthy.*
Spurius,a,um 606 *bastardly.*
Sputo,as 824 *to spet often.*
Sputum,n. *spettle, from* spuo.

S. ante Q.

SQualor,oris.m.569 *deformity for want of trimming.*
Squama, æ. f. 192 *the scaile of a fish.*
Squamosus,a,um. 164 *scaily.*

S. ante T.

STabilio,ivi,itum,ire.536 *to make strong, of* stabilis.
Stabilis,le.967 *firme, durable.*
Stabulum,n. 414 *a stable, an oxehouse, &c.*
Stacte, is. n. *a kind of sweet perfume.*
Stadium,n.762 *a furlong, a race, or course.*
Stagnum,ni.n.67 *a poole, standing water.*
Stamen,inis.n.500 *a web of yarn.*
Stannarius,a,um.533 *of tin, from* stannum.

Stannum, n. 101 *tinne.*
Stapes, edis. m. 451 *a ſtirrop.*
Statera, f. 767 *a ballance.*
Statim, 735 *ſtreightway, preſently.*
Statio, onis. f. 470 *a ſtanding place, from* ſto.
Stativa, orum, n. pl. *a ſtanding and fortified camp, from* ſto.
Stator, oris. m. 653 *an attendant.*
Statua, f. 771 *a carved image.*
Statuarius, m. 771 *an ingraver.*
Statumen, inis. n. 802 *a ſtake, from* ſtatuo.
Statumino, as. 439 *to faſten, or ſodder, from* ſtatumen.
Statuo, i, tum. ere. 806 *to determine, to ſet.*
Statura, æ. f. *highneſſe, height, or ſtature of body.*
Status, us. m. 685 *a ſtate, a condition.*
Statutum, ti. n. *a ſtatute, from* ſtatuo.
Stella, f. 43 *a ſtarre.*
Stellio, onis. m. 215 *a Liʒʒard.*
Stemma, atis. n. *a ſtocke, a degree in kinred, a pedegree.*
Stercoro, as. 387 *to dung, from* ſtercus.
Stercus, oris. n. 268 *dung.*
Sterilis, le. 112 *barren.*
Sterilitas, atis. f. *barrenneſſe, from* ſterilis.
Sterno, ſtravi, ſtratum, ſternere. 529 *to lay flat or even.*
Sternuto, as. *to ſneeʒe.*
Sterquilinium, n. 159 *a dunghill, from* ſtercus *dung.*
Sterto, ui, ere. 352 *to ſnort.*
Stertor, oris. m. 956 *a ſnorting.*
Stigma, atis. n. gr. 669 *a mark with a hot iron, ſuch as theeves have.*
Stilla, f. 53 *a drop.*
Stillicidium, n. *a dropping, of* ſtilla *and* cado.
Stillo, as. 43 *to drop.*
Stimularus, a, um. 788 *provoked.*
Stimulus, m. 390 *a ſpurre, a prick.*
Stimulo, as. *to pricke on, from* ſtimulus.
Stipatus, a, um. 675 *attended, guarded.*
Stipendium, n. 723 *a ſtipend or wages, from* ſtips infra.
Stipes, itis. m. 108 *a block or logge of wood.*
Stipo, as, are. 23 *to guard or cloſe round.*
Stips, is. f. 696 *money laid up in the common treaſury, publicke money for the poore.*
Stipula, f. 396 *ſtubble.*
Stipulor, atus ſum, ari. 857 *to demand that a thing be promiſed.*
Stiria, f. 53 *an iſicle.*
Stirps, pis. m. & f. 107 *the root of a tree, &c. kinred.*
Stiva, f. 391 *a plough-taile.*
Sto, ſteti, ſtatum, ſtare. 856 *to ſtand.*
Stola, f. *a long robe.*
Stolidus, a, um. 805 *doltiſh, fooliſh.*
Stolo, onis. m. 382 *a ſtalke.*
Stomachus, m. 267 *the ſtomacke.*
Stomachor, atus ſum, ari. 892 *to be angry, from* ſtomachus.
Storea, æ. f. 570 *a mat.*
Strabo, onis. m. 283 *one that is goggle-eyed.*
Strages, is. f. 714 *deſtruction, ruine, from* ſterno.
Stragulum, li. n. 571 *every outmoſt garment, a coveriet.*

Stramen,

Stramen, inis. n. 398 *straw, litter.*
Stramentum, n. 582 *straw.*
Stramineus, a, um. 545 *made of straw.*
Stranguria, æ. f. 304 *the strangurie.*
Strangulo, as. 301 *to strangle, to choake.*
Stratagema, atis. n. gr. *a witty plot in warre.*
Stratum, n. 571 *a bed or couch to lie on.*
Stratus, a, um. 553 *set upon, spread abroad.*
Strena, f. 879 *a new yeers gift.*
Strenuè, 883 *valiantly.*
Strenuus, a, um. 722 *strong, valiant.*
Strepitus, us. m. 710. 885 *a noise.*
Strepo, ui, itum, ere. 205 *to make a noise.*
Strictim, 753 *briefly, straightly.*
Strictiùs, adv. *more strictly, from* strictus.
Strictus, a, um. 511 *drawne out, of* stringo *to bind.*
Stridèo, di, dere. 543 *to make a noise or crashing, of* stridor *a noise.*
Strigilis, is. f. 450 *a curry-combe.*
Stringo, xi, strictum, stringere. 5. 28. 701 *to bind close.*
Strigosus, a, um. 278 *leane.*
Strix, gis. f. 149. 669 *a witch.*
Strobilus, li. 122 *a pine-apple.*
Stropha, f. gr. *a winding subtlety.*
Strophilum, n. 519 *a necke-kerchiefe, a hand-kerchiefe.*
Structor, oris. m. 557 *a Carver or Sewer, from* struo *to set in order.*
Strues, is. f. 529 *a pile of wood, from* struo.
Structura, f. 129 *a setting of things in order, a building, from* struo.
Struma, f. 285 *a wen.*
Struo, xi, ctum, ere. 148 *to build, to frame.*
Struthio, onis. m. 156 *an Ostrich.*
Studeo, es, ui, ere. 913 *to study.*
Studiò, 798 *carefully,* } *of* studium *with desire.*
Studiosè, 736 *studiously*
Studiosus, a, um. 738 *diligent.*
Studium, n. 17. 364 *study, endeavour.*
Struthiocamelus, m. gr. *an Ostrich.*
Stultè, 509 *foolishly.*
Stultus, a, um. 805 *foolish.*
Stupa, f. 497 *flaxe hards.*
Stupendus, a, um. 244 *wonderfull, of* stupeo.
Stupeo, es, ui, ere. 370 *to be amazed, from* stupor.
Stupidus, a, um. 356 *stupid, foolish.*
Stupor, oris. m. 294 *astonishment.*
Stuprum, n. 826 *whoredome.*
Sturio, onis. 166 *a Sturgeon.*
Sturnus, m. 152 *a bird called a Stare.*
Stylus, m. 731 *a forme of writing.*

S. ante U.

Suadela, æ. f. *counsell, from* suadeo.
Suadeo, si, sum, dere. *to perswade.*
Suavio, as. 599 *to kisse.*
Suavis, e. 440 *sweet.*
Suavium, n. *a wanton kisse, from* suavis.

Sub, 27. 256. 341 *under.*

Subaro, as. 390 *to underſurrow, to eare againe.*

Subditus, a, um. 682 *ſubject, from* ſubdo.

Subdo, didi, ditum, dere. 11 *to put under, of* ſub *and* do.

Subdolus, a, um. *deceitfull, of* ſub *and* dolus *deceit.*

Subduco, xi. ctum, cere. *to draw backe, of* ſub *and* duco.

Subeo, ivi, itum, ire. 883 *to undergoe. of* ſub *and* eo.

Suber, eris. 122 *corke.*

Subjaceo, es, ui, ere. 968 *to be ſubject.*

Subjectus, a, um. 362 *ſubject.*

Subigo, egi, actum, igere. *to ſubdue, of* ſub *and* ago.

Subigo, egi. 387 *to bring under.*

Subjicio. jeci, jectum, jicere. 748 *to put under, of* ſub *and* jacio.

Subinde, 211 *now and then.*

Subitaneus, a, um. 968 *ſudden.*

Subitò, 314 *ſuddenly.*

Sublevo, as. 741 *to help, to aide: alſo to lift up.*

Sublicius, a, um. 473 *made of wood.*

Subligaculum, n. 580 *breeches.*

Subligaria, um. n. pl. *a paire of breeches: alſo garters.*

Sublimis, e. 116 *high.*

Submergo, ſi, ſum, gere. 669 *to drowne.*

Subminiſtro, as. 534 *to helpe, to ſerve.*

Submitto, ſi, ſſum, ttere. 541 *to ſubmit, of* ſub *and* mitto.

Submiſſus, a, um. *low, humble, of* ſubmitto.

Subnecto, nexui, nexum, nectere. *to tie under, of* ſub *and* necto.

Suborno, as. *to ſuborne, of* ſub *and* orno *to adorne.*

Subrogo, as. *to put in the place of another, of* ſub *and* rogo *to aske.*

Subrumus, a, um. 415 *under the teat, of* ſub *and* rumen *a teat.*

Subſcribo, pſi, ptum, ere. 937 *to ſubſcribe.*

Subſcus, udis. f. 530 *a hoop, or coupling.*

Subſellia, orum. n. pl. 730 *q. d.* ſub ſella, *ſeats.*

Subſequenter, 258 *yet lower.*

Subſeſſor, oris. m. *that lyeth in wait.*

Subſidium, n. 906 *help.*

Subſido, di, ſſum, ere. 885 *to faint, to fall downe.*

Subſilio, ui & ivi, ultum, ire. 221 *to leap up and downe.*

Subſiſto, ſtiti, ſtitum, ere. 540 *to ſtand ſtill.*

Subſolanus, a, um. 56 *i. e.* ſub ſole, *viz.* oriente, *eaſterne.*

Subſtantia, f. 96 *a ſubſtance.*

Subſterno, ſtravi, atum, ere. 570 *to lay, or put under.*

Subſtituo, i, tum, ere. 678 *to depute, to put in the roome of, of* ſub *and* ſtatuo.

Subſum, fui, eſſe. 249 *to bee under.*

Subtegmen, inis n. 500 *the threed in weaving called the woofe.*

Subter, 147 *under.*

Subterfugio, gi, gitum, gere. *to eſcape, of* ſubter *and* fugio.

Subterraneus, a, um. 80 *under ground, of* ſub *and* terra.

Subtexo, is, ui, tum, ere. 500 *to weave.*

Subtilis,

Subtilis,c.755 *ſubtle, crafty, pure, thinne.*

Subtraho, xi, ctum, ere. 556 *to draw.*

Subtùs,383 *under.*

Subula,f.506 *an awle.*

Subuncula,f.514 *a ſhirt.*

Subvenio, veni, ventum, venire. 906 *to helpe, of* ſub *and* venio *to come.*

Subverto, ti, ſum, tere. *to turne vpſide downe, of* ſub *and* verto *to turne.*

Subulcus,m.413 *a ſwineheard.*

Suburbia,orum.n.pl.618 *the ſuburbs or out-pariſhes in a city, of* ſub *under, and* urbs.

Succedo,ſſi,ſſum,dere.969 *to ſucceed, of* ſub *and* cedo.

Succenſeo, ui, ſum,ere. 802 *to be angry, of* ſub *and* cenſeo *to iudge.*

Succenturior,atus ſum,ari.715 *to ſucceed.*

Succeſſor,oris. m. 678 *a ſucceſſor, from* ſuccedo.

Succeſſus,us.m.912 *ſucceſſe, from* ſuccedo.

Succidia,f. 421 *a flitch of bacon, from* ſuccido.

Succido, di,ſum, dere. 528 *to fell, or cut downe.*

Succinctè,993 *ſuccinctly, briefly.*

Succingo, xi, ctum, gere. *to gird under, from* ſub *and* cingo.

Succinum,ni.n. 124 *amber, from* ſuccus.

Succula,æ.f.457 *an engine called a crane.*

Succumbo, ui,itum, ere. *to lie, or fall under.*

Succurro,ri,ſum,rere.904 *to help, of* ſub *and* curro.

Succus,m. 104 *iuice or moiſture.*

Succollo,as,are. *to hold up by the necke, of* ſub *under, and* collum *the necke.*

Succuſſator,oris.m.453 *a trotting horſe.*

Sudarium,n. 519 *a handkerchiefe, of* ſudor *ſweat.*

Sudes,is.f. 380 *a kind of ſpeare or long ſtaffe burned at the end.*

Sudo, as. 248 *to ſweat, of* ſudor, 579 *ſweat.*

Sudorifer,ra,rum.792 *ſweating.*

Sudum, di.n. 64 *the cleere firmament, faire weather.*

Sueſco,ſuevi,ſuetum,ſueſcere.161 *to accuſtome.*

Suffarcino, as. *to fill exceedingly, of* ſub *and* farcio *to ſtuffe.*

Suffero, tuli, latum, ferre. 883 *to endure, to ſuffer.*

Sufficiens, tis. *all gend.* 358 *ſufficient.*

Sufficio, feci, fectum, ficere. 659 *to ſuffice, of* ſub *and* facio.

Suffimentum,n.587 *a perfume.*

Suffio, ivi, itum, ire. 643 *to perfume.*

Suffitus, m. *a perfume, from* ſuffio.

Sufflamen, inis. n. 458 *a ring to hold on a cart-wheele.*

Suffoco,as. 669 *to ſtrangle, of* ſub *and* fauces *the jawes.*

Suffragium,n.906 *a voice or conſent.*

Suffrago,inis.f.257 *the paſterne.*

Suffragor, atus ſum, ari. 906 *to ſpeake in ones part.*

Suffundo,ſudi, ſum, dere. 907 *to ſtaine, to die, to ſprinkle over, of* ſub *and* fundo *to poure out.*

Suggero, ſſi, ſtum, ere. 904 *to yeeld, to give up, of* ſub *and* gero.

Suggeſtum, n 631 *a Pulpet, an Oratours pew, from* ſuggero.

Suggrundium, n. 546 *a groundſell.*

Sugillo, as. 838 *to beat blacke and blew.*

Sugo, xi, gere. 185 *to ſucke.*

Sui, *of himſelfe, ſeſe, himſelfe.*

Suillus, a, um. 245 *belonging to a ſow, from* ſus.

Sulcus, m. 391 *a furrow.*

Sulphur, uris, n. 104 *brimſtone.*

Sulphureus, a, um. 58 *ſulphureum, mixed with brimſtone.*

Sum, fui, eſſe. 2. 26 *to be.*

Sumen, inis. n. 185 *a teat.*

Summa, f. *a ſumme, or briefe of a ſpeech.*

Summatim, 993 *ſummarily.*

Summitas, atis. f. 514 *a top, or height.*

Summoperè, 843 *q.d.* ſummo opere. *greatly, excedingly.*

Summus, a, um. 38 *comp.* ſuprà, ſuperior, ſupremus vel ſummus, *chiefeſt.*

Sumo, pſi, ptum, ere. 558 *to take.*

Sumptus, us. m. 695 *charges, expences, from* ſumo.

Suo, i, utum, ere. *to ſew.*

Supellex, ctilis. f. 843 *houſhold-ſtuffe.*

Super, 103. 531 *upon.*

Superaddo, didi. 566 *to adde to, of* ſuper *and* addo.

Superans, tis. *all gend.* 396 *remaining: alſo abounding.*

Superbia, f 980 *pride.*

Superbio, ivi, itum, ire. 158 *to bee proud.*

Superbus, a, um. 874 *proud.*

Supercilium, n. 247 *the eie-browe, of* ſuper *and* cilium *the eye-lid.*

Superficies, ci. f. 77 *the ſurface, the out-ſide, of* ſupra *and* facies.

Superfluus, a, um. 719 *more than needs, of* ſuper *and* fluo.

Superinjicio, jeci, ctum, ere. 571 *to caſt, or lay on.*

Superior, us, oris. 212 *comp.* vide ſummus. *ſuperiour, higher, above others.*

Superliminar, aris. n. 541 *the lintell of a doore.*

Supernè, 258 *above, on high.*

Supernus, a, um. 846 *above, upper.*

Supero, as. 196 *to overcome, to paſſe over, from* ſuper.

Superpondium, n. *overweight, advantage.*

Superſedeo, di, ſum, dere. 806 *to ceaſe, to leave off, of* ſuper *and* ſedeo.

Superſtes, itis. m. 606 *hee that remaineth after other, a ſurvivour.*

Superſtitio, onis. f. 975 *a vaine reverence to a thing in which is no efficacy.*

Superſtitioſus, a, um. 644 *ſuperſtitious.*

Superſum, fui, eſſe. 400 *to remain, to be left.*

Supervacaneus, a, um. 806 *needleſſe.*

Supervenio, ni, tum, ire. 715 *to come upon ſuddenly.*

Superus, a, um. 901 *above, high, ſuperiour.*

Supinus, a, um. 575 *that lieth with the face upwards.*

Supparum, n. 513 *a ſaile-cloth.*

Suppedito, as. 749 *to give ſufficient to.*

Suppetiæ,

Suppetiæ, æs. f.pl. 872 *helpe, aide, from* suppeto.

Suppeto, tii vel ivi, itum, ere, 849 *to be ready unto, of* sub *and* peto.

Supplanto, as. *to supplant, to defeat, to trip up the heeles, of* sub *and* planta *the sole of the foot.*

Suppleo, vi, tum, re. *to supply, to fill up, of* sub *and* pleo *to fill, out of use.*

Supplex, icis. *all gend. humble, suppliant.*

Supplicium, n. 671 *punishment.*

Supplico, as. 873 *to beseech, of* sub *and* plico *to fold.*

Suppono, sui, situm, nere. *to suppose, of* sub *and* pono *to put.*

Suppositus, a, um. 786 *feigned.*

Suppositus, a, um. 556 *put under, of* suppono.

Supprimo, ssi, ssum, ere. 858 *to suppresse.*

Suppuro, as. 315 *to fester.*

Supputo, as. 756 *to thinke, to account, of* sub *and* puto idem.

Supra, 602 *over.*

Supremus, a, um. 980 *comp.* vide summus, *the highest.*

Sura, f. 256 *the calfe of the legge.*

Surculus, m. 382 *a scion, a graffe.*

Surdaster, a, um. 282 *deafish, thick of hearing.*

Surdus, a, um. 282 *deafe.*

Surgo, rexi, rectum, surgere. 127 *to arise, of* surſum *upwards, and* rego.

Surrepo, psi, ptum, ere. 728 *to creep.*

Surrogo, as, are. 678 *to put in the place of another, to substitute.*

Surſum, 48 *upwards.*

Sus, is. f. 184 *a sow.*

Susq; deque.

Suscipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere. 704 *to undertake or receive, of* sub *and* capio.

Suscito, as. 995 *to stirre up, of* sub *and* cito. Vide C.

Suspendium, dii. n. *hanging, from* suspendo.

Suspendo, di, sum, dere. 660 *to hang up or out, of* sub *and* pendo.

Naso suspendere. *to brow beat.*

Suspensus, a, um. 31 *hung up.*

Suspicax, acis. *all gend.* 816 *suspicious.*

Suspicio, pexi, ctum, ere. 880 *to suspect.*

Suspicio, onis, f. 357 *suspicion.*

Suspirium, n. 331 *a sigh, of* suspiro *to breath out, of* sub *and* spiro.

Sustento, as. 385 *to uphold, from* sustineo.

Sustineo, ui, tentum, ere. 570 *to abide or endure, of* sub *and* teneo.

Sustollo, tuli, latum, ere. 457 *to lift up.*

Susurro, onis. m. 917 *a whisperer.*

Susurrus, m. 331 *a whispering.*

Sutela, æ. f. *a subtlety in composing things, of* suo *to sew.*

Sutor, oris. m. 506 *a shooe-maker.*

Sutrina, æ. f. *a shooe-makers shop, from* sutor.

Sutura, æ. f. 504 *a stitch, a seame.*

Suus, a, um. 409 *his owne, from* se.

S. ante T.

Sycophanta, æ. m. gr. 680 *a false accuser.*

Sydus, eris. n. *a starre.* Vide in Si.

Syllaba f. gr. 747 *a syllable.*

Syllogismus, m. gr. 750 *a syllogisme.*

Sylva,

Sylva,f. 189 *a wood.*
Sylvesco, ere. *to waxe wild, from* sylva.
Sylvestris,e. 122 *wild.*
Symbolum,n.gr.821 *the Christian Beliefe or Creed, the badge of a profession.*
Sympathia, f. *naturall affection of one toward another.*
Symphonia,æ.f.gr. 774 *consent in speech, harmony.*
Symposium, n gr. *a feast, or banquet.*
Symptoma, atis. n. 956 *a symptome.*
Synagoga,æ.f.gr. 648 *a congregation.*
Synaxis,f.633 *an holy assembly.*
Syncerus, a, um 925 (rectiùs sincerus) *q.d.* sine cerâ, *upright, pure, properly applied to honey.*
Syndicus,m.gr. *a Procurator.*
Syngraphum,phi.n. *an obligation, a hand-writing.*
Synodus,f.gr. *a generall councell.*
Synonyma,f. *a word of like signification with another.*
Syntactice, 747 *syntactically.*
Syria,f. *a country in Asia.*
Syrtes,um.f.pl. *quicke-sands.*
Syrrupus,m. 796 *a syrrupe.*

T. ante A.

TAbanus,m. 221 *an oxe-flie.*
Tabella,f.935 *a table.*
Tabellarius, m. 935 *a carrier of letters, from* tabella.
Taberna,æ.f.522 *a shop, booth, or taverne.*
Tabernaculum, li.n. 522 *a tabernacle, from* taberna.
Tabernarius,i.m. 492 *a Vintner.*
Tabes,is.f.311 *a consumption.*
Tabula,f.650 *a table.*
Tabulatum, ti.n. 551 *a floore of boards, from* tabula.
Tabum,n.315 *corrupt bloud.*
Taciturnus,a,um. 831 *silent.*
Taciturnitas, atis.f.914 *silence, of* taceo.
Taceo, ui, itum, ere. 914 *to hold ones peace.*
Tacitus,a,um.734 *concealed, quiet, without noise.*
Tactus, us.m. 323 *the sense of touching.*
Tæda,f.744 *a torch.*
Tædet, uit, tæsum *or* pertæsum est, *it irketh, or wearieth.*
Tædium,n.365 *wearisomnesse.*
Tænia,æ.f.518 *a head-band, or fillet.*
Tæsum est,933 *it is wearisome.*
Talaris, re. 912 *that commeth downe to the ankles.*
Talea,æ.f.382 *a graffe.*
Talentum,n.495 *a talent of gold,* 450.li. *of silver,* 370.li.
Talio,onis.f. *the requitall of like for like, from* talis.
Talis,e. 799 *such like.*
Talitrum,n.670 *a fillep.*
Talpa,f.205 *a mole.*
Talus,m. 257 *an ankle.*
Tam, 351 *as well.*
Tam diu,15.102 *as long as.*
Tamen, *yet, notwithstanding.*
Tametsi, 914 *although.*
Tandem,7 *at length.*
Tango, tetigi, tangere. 321 *to touch.*
Tanquam,984 *as it were.*

Tantiſper, 871 *ſo long.*
Tantoperè, i.e. tanto opere, *vehemently.*
Tantùm, *ſo much, only.*
Tantum refert, *it ſo much availeth.*
Tantus, a, um. 601 *ſo great.*
Tapes, etis. n. 579 *tapeſtry.*
Taratantara, *the noiſe of a trumpet.*
Tarda, æ. f. 150 *a buſtard.*
Tarditas, atis. f. *ſlowneſſe, from* tardus.
Tardiuſculus, a, um. 354 *ſomewhat ſlow.*
Tartara, orum. n. pl. 959 *hell.*
Tartareus, a, um. *helliſh, from* tartara.
Tartarus, m. *a Tartarian.*
Taurus, m 181 *a bull.*
Taxus, f. 110 *a yew-tree.*
Taxo, as. 920 *to taxe, to reprove.*

T. ante E.

TEchna, f. *a wile.*
Tectum, n. 545 *the roofe of an houſe, from* tego.
Tectus, a, um. 699 *covered, from* tego.
Tecum, abl. *with thee.*
Teges, etis. f. 140 *a mat.*
Tegmen, inis. n. *any covering, from* tego.
Tego, xi, ctum, gere. 251 *to cover.*
Tegula, f. 545 *a tile, from* tego.
Tela, f. 499 *a web.*
Tellus, uris. f. 74 *the earth, the ground.*
Telum, n. 712 *a dart, or any caſting weapon.*
Temerarius, a, um. *raſh, from* temerè.
Temerè, 969 *raſhly, unadviſedly.*
Temeritas, atis. f. 883 *raſhneſſe.*
Temero, as. 689 *to defile, from* temerè.
Tementum, n. 564 *ſtrong or heady wine.*
Temno, pſi, ptum, nere. *to contemne.*
Temo, onis. m. 458 *the beame of a waine.*
Temperamentum, n. *a temperature, a diſpoſition.* } *from* tempero *to governe.*
Temperans, tis. *all gend.* 818 *temperate.* } *from* tempero *to governe.*
Temperantia, f. *temperance.* } *from* tempero *to governe.*
Temporo, as. 731 *to abſtaine.*
Tempeſtivè, 920 *ſeaſonably.*
Tempeſtivus, a, um. *ſeaſonable.*
Tempeſtas, atis. f. 64 *a ſtorme.*
Templum, n. 622 *a Church.*
Tempora, um. pl. 249 *the temples of the head.*
Tempus, oris. n 31 *time.*
Temulentus, a, um. 823 *drunken.*
Tenaſmus, mi. m. 303 *coſtiveneſſe.*
Tenax, acis. *all gend.* 851 *that holdeth faſt, of* teneo.
Tendicula, æ. f. 428 *a ginne, from* tendo.
Tendines, 241 *tendrels.*
Tendo, tetendi, tenſum, tendere, 475 *to ſtretch out.*
Tenebræ, arum. f. pl. 31 *darknes.*
Tenebricoſus, a, um. 20 *foggie, darke.*
Tenebrio, onis. m. *a night-walker, of* tenebræ.

Teneo, ui, tum, ere. 246 *to hold.*
Tener, ra, rum. 279 *tender.*
Tenor, oris. m. 631 *an order, or forme.*
Tentatio, onis. f. *temptation, from* tento *to try.*
Tento, as. 16 *to try, to prove, to tempt.*
Tentorium, n. 704 *a pavillion, or tent.*
Tenuis, e. 25 *ſlender.*
Tenus, 991 *up to.*
Tepidarium, n. *a luke-warm bath, from* tepidus, 25 *luke-warme, from* tepor *warmneſſe.*
Ter, 569 *thrice.*
Terebra, æ f. 527 *a wimble, from* tero.
Terebro, as. 527 *to bore, from* terebra *a wimble.*
Teredo, inis. f. 217 *a worm breeding in wood, from* tero *to weare.*
Teres, etis. *all gend. ſmooth, round, like a round and poliſhed pillar.*
Tergiverſor, atus ſum, ari. *to turn the backe, from* tergum *and* verto.
Tergo, ſi, ſum, gere. 556 *to wipe.*
Tergum, n. 258 *the backe.*
Tergus, oris. n. 193 *a hide.*
Termes, etis. m. 118 *the branch of a tree.*
Termino, as, are. 74 *to bound, to end.*
Terminus, ni. m. 783 *an end, or bound.*
Ternus, a, um. 195 *the third.*
Tero, trivi, tritum, terere. *to wear.*
Terra, f. 19 *the earth.*
Terræ motus, 80 *an earth-quake.*
Terreo, ui, itum, ere. 6 *to affright.*
Terribilis, le. 59 *terrible.*

Terriculamentum, n. *an bagge.* } *from* terreo
Terriculum, n. 238 } *to terrifie,*
an affrightment. } *which is*
Territo, as. *to terrifie.* } *from* terror

Territorium, n. 687 *a country lying within the bounds of a city.*
Terror, oris. m. 716 *feare, horrour.*
Tertianus, a, um. 310 *of the third day, tertian.*
Tertio, as. 390 *to till the ground the third time.*
Tertius, a, um. 26 *the third.*
Teruncius, i. m. 494 *a farthing.*
Teſqua, orum. n. pl. 191 *thickets.*
Teſſellatus, a, um. 551 *chequer-wrought.*
Teſſera, f. 705 *a tally, a dye.*
Teſta, æ. f. 147 *an earthen pot, a ſhell.*

Teſtamentum, n. 606 *a laſt will.* } *from*
Teſticulus, li. m. 291 *the ſtone of a man or beaſt.* } teſtis.
Teſtimonium, n. *a teſtimony.*

Teſtis, is. m. & f. 659 *a witneſſe.*
Teſtor, atus ſum, ari. 972 *to witneſſe.*
Teſtudo, inis. f. 212 *a ſnaile,* 775 *a lute.*
Teter, tra, trum. 913 *foule, horrid, hideous.*
Tetrao, onis. f. 150 *a baſtard, a pheaſant.*
Tetricus, a, um. 915 *crabbed, touchy, waſpiſh.*
Tetrinnio, is, ire. 160 *to quack like a ducke.*
Texo, ui, xum, ere. 503 *to weave.*

Textor,

Textor,oris.m. 500 *a weaver, of*
xo.
Textus,m.631 *a text*, contextus
ontext, *from* texo.

T. ante *H.*

THalamus, m. 595 *a bride-cham-*
ber.
Theander, m.gr. *a godly man or*
ivine.
Theatrum,n.gr. 654 *a theater, or*
ge.
Theanthropus,pi.m. gr. *God and*
n.
Theca,f.gr.552 *a sheath.*
Thema,atis.n.gr.750 *a theam, or*
tter to be written of.
Theologia,æ.f.993 *divinity.*
Theologus,m.gr.a *Divine. Theria*
Theriaca,æ.f.308 *treacle.*
Thermæ,arum.f.pl.579 *hot baths.*
Thesaurus, m.gr. 682 *a treasure:*
lso the place where treasure is
yed.
Thorax, acis. m.gr. 253 *a breast-*
late.
Thronus,m. *a Throne, a Kings*
hair of estate.
Thuribulum, n. 683 *a perfuming-*
t, from thus.
Thus,ris.n. 124 *frankincense.*
Thymallus,li.m. 166 *a fish called*
grilthead.
Thymus,m.*the herbe Thyme.*

T. ante *I.*

TIara,f.514 *a mitre.*
Tibia,f.256 *a legge: also a pipe.*
Tibialia,n.pl. 514 *nether stockes,*
reeches, from tibia *a legge.*
Tibicen,inis.m. 710 *a minstrell, of*
ibia and cano.
Tigillum,n. 545 *a rafter.*
Tignum, n. 545 *a beame, a joist,*
a rafter.
Tigris,idis.f. 196 *a Tiger.*
Tilia,f.113 *a teile-tree.*
Timeo,ui,ere. 848 *to feare, from*
timor.
Timidus,a,um. 204 *fearfull.*
Timor,oris,m.369 *feare.*
Tinca, æ.f. 167 *a fish called a*
tench.
Tinctor,oris.m.503 *a dyer.*
Tinctus, 2, um. 100 *coloured,*
dyed, stained.
Tinea,f.217 *a moth.*
Tingo, xi, ctum, gere. 503 *to dye*
in colours.
Tinnio,ivi,itum,ire. 643 *to ting.*
Tinnitus,us.m.299 *a tingling.*
Tintinnabulum, li.n. 643 *a little*
bell, from tinnio.
Tipulla,f.223 *a kind of little flie,*
a water-spider.
Tiro,onis.m. 698 *a novice.*
Titillo,as.788 *to tickle.*
Titio, onis. m. 46 *chancoale, a*
quenched fire-brand.
Titivilitium, n. 802 *a thing of no*
value.
Titubo,as,are. 824 *to stammer, to*
stumble.
Titulus, m.593 *a title.*

T. ante *O.*

TOga,f.512 *a gowne.*
Tolerantia,æ.f. 911 *patience, of*
tolero.
Tolero,as.891 *to abide, to endure.*
Tolleno,onis.m. 783 *a sweep, an*
engine to draw up water.
Tollo,sustuli,sublatum,tollere.534
to carry, to lift up.
Tollutarius,

Tollutarius, rii. m. 453 *an ambling horse.*

Tomaculum, n. 421 *a chitterling.*

Tomentum, n. 572 *a division.*

Tomex, icis. f. 396 *a cord.*

Tomus, m. gr. 740 *a tome, a volume.*

Tondeo, totondi, tonsum, tondere. 584 *to clip, to sheare.*

Tonitrus, us. m. *or* tonitru, n. 59 *thunder, from* tono, 62 *to thunder.*

Tonsor, oris. m. 584 *a barber, of* tondeo.

Tonsillæ, arum. f. pl. 301 *the kernels of the eares.*

Tonstrina, f. *a Barbers shop, from* tonsor,

Tonus, m. gr. 332 *a note, or tune.*

Tophus, m. 86 *a gravell stone.*

Topiarius, m. *a gardener.*

Torcular, aris. n. 449 *a wine-presse.*

Tormentum, ti. n. 791 *a torment:* 712 *a gun, a piece of ordnance.*

Tormina, um. n. pl. 305 *gripings, fretting of the guts.*

Tornator, oris. m. 533 *a Turner.*

Torpidus, a, um. 356 *drousie, dull.*

Torpor, oris. m. 293 *drowsinesse, dumpishnesse.*

Torqueo, si, tum, quere. 668 *to wrest, to torment, to vexe.*

Torquis, is. m. 518 *a chaine.*

Torrens, tis. m. 69 *a violent stream.*

Torreo, ui, cre. 431 *to rosse.*

Torris, is. m. 45 *a burning firebrand.*

Torta, f. 408 *a tart.*

Tortor, oris. m. *a tormentor, from* torqueo.

Tortuosus, a, um. *crooked, writhen, winding, from* torqueo.

Torus, m. 827 *a bed.*

Torvus, a, um. 832 *grim, sterne.*

Tostus, a, um. 444 *baked, dried.*

Tot, pl. per omnes casus, 822 *many.*

Totidem, 457 *so many.* } *from*
Toties, 510 *so many.* } tot.

Totus, a, um. gen. ius. 711 *whole.*

Toxicum, n. 308 *poyson.*

T. ante R.

TRabea, æ. f. 675 *a robe.*

Trabs, is. f. 527 *a beame.*

Tractatus, us. m. *a treatise, from* tracto.

Tracto, as. *to handle.*

Tractus, us. m. 783 *a coast, a drawing in length.*

Trado, didi, tum, dere. 748 *to deliver up, to betray, of* trans *and* do.

Tradux, ucis. m. 439 *a young shoot of a vine, from* traduco.

Traduco, xi, ctum, cere. 833 *bring, of* trans *and* duco idem.

Tragœdia, f. 953 *a tragedy.*

Tragema, atis. *a banquetting dish.*

Tragula, f. 427 *a drag-net.*

Traha, f. 456 *a drey, from* traho.

Traho, xi, ctum, ere. 459 *to draw.*

Trajectus, us. m. 472 *a passage.*

Trajicio, jeci, ctum, cere. 472 *to strike through, of* trans *and* jacio.

Tralatitius, a, um. 412 *that may be moved.*

Trama, f. 500 *a web.*

Trames, itis. m. 479 *a path.*

Trano, as. 474 *to swim over,* trans *and* no *to swim.*

Tranquillitas, atis. f. *calmenesse from* tranquillus, 464 *quiet.*

Trans, *over, beyond.*

Transadigo, egi, actum, igere. 42

thrust through, of trans *and* adigo *thrust.*

Transcindo, di, ſum, dere. *to goe over, to passe, of* trans *and* ſcando.

Transenna, æ. f. 591 *a window, a casement, a lattice:* 428 *a pit-fall.*

Transcribo, pſi, ptum, bere. *to transcribe, of* trans *and* ſcribo.

Transeo, ivi, itum, ire. 909 *to passe over, of* trans *and* eo.

Transfero, tuli, latum, ferre. 460 *to remove, to translate, of* trans *&* fero.

Transfuga, m. & f. *a run-away.*

Transgredior, greſſus ſum. gredi. *to go beyond, of* trans *and* gradior.

Transigo, egi, actum, igere. 235 *to passe through, of* trans *and* ago.

Transilio, ui, ſultum, ire. *to leap over, of* trans *and* ſalio.

Transitorius, a, um. 966 *not durable, passing away, of* transeo *to passe.*

Transitus, us. m. 460 *passage, from* transeo *to passe.*

Translatus, a, um. 440 *removed, translated.*

Transmarinus, a, um. 462 *beyond the sea.*

Transmitto, ſi, ſſum, ttere. *to conveigh, of* trans *and* mitto.

Transpono, ſui, itum, ere. *to transpoſe, to remove from place to place.*

Transportor, atus ſum, ari. 552 *to carry over.*

Transtra, orum. n. pl. 464 *ſeats for rowers in a boot or gally.*

Transveho, xi, ctum, ere. 456 *to transport, to carry.*

Transverbero, as. 713 *to ſtrike through.*

Transverſim, 392 *from one ſide to another, athwart, from* transverto.

Transverſus, a, ũ. 296 *overthwart, croſſe-wiſe.*

Trapezita, m. gr. *a mony-changer.*

Tremendus, a, um. 714 *horrible.*

Tremo, ui, ere. 369 *to tremble, of* tremor, 823 *a trembling.*

Tremulus, a, um. *trembling, from* tremo.

Trepidatio, onis. f. 370 *a trembling.*

Trepido, as. 370 *to tremble.*

Trepidus, a, um. 885 *fearfull.*

Tres, & tria. pl. 261 *three.*

Triangulus, li. m. 761 *a triangle.*

Trias, adis. f. *the ever bleſſed Trinity.*

Tribula, f. 398 *a flaile.*

Tribularium, n. *a threſhing floare.*

Tribulatio, onis. f. *anguiſh, of* tribulo, 398 *to threſh, to bruiſe.*

Tribulus, m. 121 *a bramble.*

Tribunal, alis. n. 664 *a judgement ſeat.*

Tribunus, m. 654 *a tribune.*

Tribuo, i, tum, ere. 853 *to give.*

Tribus, m. 654 *a tribe.*

Tributum, n. 654 *tribute-mony, of* tribuo.

Tricæ, arum. f. pl. 430 *trifles.*

Triclinium, n. 555 *a dining-chamber.*

Triduum, n. 635 *the ſpace of three daies, of* tres *and* dies.

Triennium, n. *three yeers ſpace.*

Triens, tis. m. 608 *a third part.*

Triental, alis. n. 763 *the third part of a ſextary, about nine ounces.*

Trifolium, lii. n. 134 *an herb called trifoly, three leaved graſſe.*

Triga, æ. f. 455 *a cart drawn with three horſes.*

Triginta, pl. 259 *thirty.*

Trilix,

Trilex,icis.501 *woven with three threeds.*

Trimestris,e.779 *of three months.*

Trimodium,n.764 *three pecks.*

Trimulus,a,um.*of three yeers old.*

Trinitas, atis. f. 1000 *the number of three,the blessed Trinity.*

Trinso,as. 160 *to sing like a swallow.*

Trinus,a,um.*threefold,of* tres.

Triobolaris,e.*of three half pence, of* tres *and* obolus *a halfe penny.*

Tripartitò,*into three parts,of* tres *and* pars.

Tripus,m.gr. *a trivet.*

Triplex,icis.*all gen.*141 *threefold.*

Triplicatus, a, um. 501 *tripled, thrice twisted.*

Tripudium, n. 943 *a dancing, a tripping.*

Triquetrus,a,um.759 *triangular, threesquare.*

Triremis, is. f. 464 *a galley with three oares,of* tres *&* remus *an oare.*

Tristitia,f.367 *heavinesse, of* tristis *sad.*

Tristor, atus sum,ari. 367 *to bee sad, of* tristis *sad.*

Tritor,oris.m.398 *a thresher.*

Trituro,as.398 *to thresh,of* tero.

Triticum,n.129 *wheat.*

Tritus, a, um. 476 *worne, much used.*

Trivialis,le.737 *petty,common.*

Trivium, n. *a place where three waies meet,of* tres *and* via.

Triumphus,m.721 *a triumph.*

Trochilus,li.m.156 *a wren.*

Trochiscus, ci. m. 796 *a sweetball, a trochise.*

Trochlea,æ.f.527 *a pulley.*

Trochus,m.gr.945 *a top.*

Trophæum,n.721 *a trophee,a token of victory.*

Tropus,i.m.751 *a trope.*

Trua,æ.f.434 *a trey.*

Trucido,as.715 *to kill, of* tru *and* cædo.

Truculentus, a, um. 895 *cruell,* trux.

Trudo,si,sum,dere.464 *to thru*

Trulla,æ.f.432 *a ladle.*

Trunco,as.529 *to cut downe.*

Truncus,m. *the stock of a tree.*

Trusatilis, le. 403 *such as may b thrust forward, from* trudo.

Trutina,f.766 *a paire of scales.*

Trutta,æ.f.166 *a trout.*

Trux,ucis.*all gend.* 895 *cruell.*

T. ante *u.*

Tu,854.927.998 *thou.*

Tuba,f. 710 *a trumpet.*

Tuber,eris.n. 285 *a toad-stoole.*

Tuburcinor,atus sum, ari. *to eat hastily.*

Tubicen,inis.m.710 *a trumpeter from* tuba *and* cano.

Tubulus, li. m. *a little conduit pipe.*

Tubus,m. 583 *a pipe for conveyance.*

Tucetum,ti.n.421 *a sausage.*

Tudes, itis. m. 529 *a beetle, or mallet.*

Tudicula,æ.f.432 *a scummer, a ladle.*

Tueor,tutus sum. 149 *to defend.*

Tugurium, n. 522 *a tent, a cottage.*

Tum,89 *then.*

Tumba,f. *a grave.*

Tumeo,es,ui,ere.67 *to swell.*

Tumor,

Tumor, oris. m. 307 *a swelling.*
Tumultuor, atus sum, ari. 987 *to make a noise.*
Tumultus, us. m. 691 *an uproare.*
Tumulus, m. 78 *a tombe.*
Tum, 996 *then.*
Tundo, tutudi, dere. 401 *to knock.*
Tunica, f. 514 *a coat.*
Tunico, as. *to cloath, from* tunica.
Turba, f. 722 *a company.*
Turbator, oris. m. 691 *a troubler, a disturber.*
Turbo, as. 71 *to trouble, of* turba.
Turbo, inis. 57 *a whirlewind.*
Turca, m. *a Turke.*
Turdela, *a thrush, of* turdus idem.
Turdus, m. 157 *a thrush.*
Turgeo, si, sum, gere. 308 *to swell.*
Turgidus, a, um. 253 *swollen, puffed up.*
Turma, æ f. 697 *a troope of* 32. *horse.*
Turpis, e. 375 *filthy, vile, odious.*
Turris, is. 618 *a tower.*
Turtur, uris. m. 148 *a turtle dove.*
Turunda, æ. f. 168 *a dumpling, a pudding.*
Tussis, is. 275 *a cough.* Tussi laborare, *to be sicke of the cough.*
Tutor, atus sum, ari. 832 *to defend.* } *from* tueor.
Tutor, oris. m. 606 *a defender.* } *from* tueor.
Turus, a, um. 485 *safe.*

T. ante *T.*

TYmpanista, m. 710 *a drummer.*
Tympanum, n. gr. 710 *a drum.*
Typographus, m. gr. 748 *a Printer.*
Typotheta, m. gr. *a Letter-setter in printing, a Compositor.*
Typus, m. gr. 745 *a type, or figure, or impresse, or printing letter.*
Tyrannus, m. gr. 674 *a tyrant.*
Tyro, onis. m. *a new beginner.*
Tyrunculus, m. *a novice, of* tyro.
Tyrocinium, n. *a puniship, of* tyro.

V. ante *A.*

VAcca, f. 417 *a cow.*
Vaccinium, n. 123 *a black-berry.*
Vacillo, as. 138 *to stagger.*
Vaco, as. 929 *to be empty or void.*
Vacerra, f. 281 *a pinfold.*
Vacuus, a, um. 468 *empty, of* vaco.
Vado, di, sum, dere. 929 *to goe.*
Vador, atus sum, ari. 665 *to bind to a day of appearance.*
Vadum, n. 472 *a foord.*
Væ, 989 *woe to.*
Vafer, fra, frum. 816 *deceitfull.*
Vagina, f. 701 *a scabberd.*
Vagio, ivi, itum, ire. 204. 227 *to cry like a young childe.*
Vagor, atus sum, ari. 887 *to wander, or stray abroad.*
Vagus, a, um. 417 *running at randome.*
Valdè, 152 *very much, greatly.*
Valedico, xi, ctum, ere. 902 *to bid farewell.*
Valeo, ui, itum, ere. 788 *to bee in health.*
Valetudinarius, a, um. 295 *sickly, puling, from* valetudo.
Valetudo, inis. f. 293 *health: also sicknesse.*
Valgium, n. *a bat to smooth floores with.*
Valgus, a, um. 285 *splay footed.*
Valdè, 752 *strongly.*
Vallis, is. f. 78 *a valley.*

Vallo, as. 704 *to entrench, to fortifie.*
Vallum, n. 613 *a trench.*
Vallus, li. m. 613 *a pile of wood.*
Valor, oris. m. 494 *value, worth.*
Valvæ, arũ. f. pl. 615 *folding doors.*
Valvulus, m. 128 *a ſhale or huske.*
Vanellus, li. m. 155 *a ſea-cob, a lap-wing.*
Vanitas, atis. f. 839 *vanity.*
Vannus, ni. m. 450 *a van to winnow corne with.*
Vanus, a, um. 235 *vaine.*
Vapor, oris. m. 48 *the ſteam of a thing.*
Vappa, f. 443 *dregs, dead wine or beere.*
Vapulo, as. 729 *to be beaten.*
Varietas, atis. f. 244 *variety.* } *from*
Vario, as 751 *to change.* } varius.
Varioli, orum. 316 *the meaſles.*
Varius, a, um. 21 *divers, ſundry.*
Varix, icis. m. 286 *a ſwelling vein.*
Varus, a, um. 289 *crook-legged.*
Varus, ri. m. 425 *a forke: alſo a ſpot or freckle in the face.*
Vas, vadis. m. 666 *a ſurety.*
Vas, vaſis. n. 435 *a veſſell.*
Vaſculum, n. 582 *a ſmall veſſell.*
Vaſtator, oris. m. *a deſtroyer, from* vaſto.
Vaſto, as. 314 *to lay waſte.*
Vaſtus, a, um. 19 *large.*
Vates, is. m. 644 *a Prophet, a Poet.*
Vaticinor, atus ſum. 644 *to propheſie.*

U. ante B.

UBer, eris. n. 229 *a teat, or dugge.*
Uberiùs, 992 *more plentifully.*
Ubertas, atis. f. *fruitfulneſſe, from* uber.
Ubi, 9 *when,* 19 *where.*
Ubicunque, *whereſoever.*
Ubique, 493 *every where.*
Ubivis, 427 *in any place.*
Ubiubi, 484 *whereſoever.*

U. ante D.

UDo, onis. m. *a linnen ſocke.*
Udus, a, um. 77 *wet, dampiſh.*

V. ante E.

VEcors, cordis. *all gen.* 805 *fooliſh.*
Vectigal, alis. n. 852 *cuſtome, ſubſidy.*
Vectigalis, le. *tributary.*
Vectis, is. m. 534 *a leaver.*
Vegeto, as. *to quicken, from* vegetus, 279 *lively.*
Vehemens, tis. *all gen.* 397 *vehement.*
Vehementer, 892 *vehemently.*
Veheſ, is. f. 397 *a drey, of* veho.
Vehiculum, n. 175 *a coach, a waggon from* veho.
Veho, xi, ctum, here. 455 *to carry.*
Vejovis, m. 646 *a hurtfull god.*
Vel, 96. 118 *even.*
Velamen, inis. n. *a covering, from* velo *to cover.*
Veles, itis. m. 711 *a ſouldier wearing a light harneſſe.*
Velificatio, onis. f. 464 *a ſailing.*
Velificor, atus ſum, ari. *to hoiſaile, from* velum *a ſaile.*
Velitor, atus ſum, ari. *to skirmiſh from* veles.
Vellico, as. *to plucke in pieces,* velo, 916 *to plucke.*
Vellus, eris. n. 584 *a fleece.*
Velo, as. 954 *to cover, of* velum.
Velox, ocis. 809 *ſwift.*
Velum, n. 463 *a ſaile.*
Velut, 15 *as.*

Ven

Vena, æ.f. 268 *a veine.*
Venabulum, li.n. 426 *a hunting-staffe, from* venor.
Venæſectio, onis.f. 791 *the opening of a veine.*
Venator, oris. m. 423 *an huntſman.*
Vendico, 859 *to challenge.*
Vendito, as. 870 *to ſell, to boaſt of,* from vendo.
Venditor, oris. m. 493 *a ſaleman.*
Vendo, didi, ditum, dere. 493 *to ſell, of* venum, *firſt ſupine of* veneo *to be ſold, and* do.
Venefica, æ. f. 669 *a witch.*
Venenatus, a, um. 137 *poiſoned.*
Venenum, n. 793 *poyſon.*
Veneo, ivi, itũ, ire. 420 *to be ſold.*
Venerabundè, 901 *ſubmißively.*
Veneror, atus ſum, ari. 982 *to worſhip, to honour, to beſeech.*
Venereus, a, um. 316 *luſtfull, from* Venus *the goddeſſe of luſt.*
Venetius, a, um. 336 *venice green.*
Venia, f. 907 *pardon, leave.*
Venio, i, tum, ire. 230 *to come.*
Venor, atus ſum, ari. 423 *to hunt.*
Venter, tris. m. 253 *the belly.*
Ventilabrum, n. 399 *a van.*
Ventilo, as. 250 *to winnow, from* ventus.
Ventoſus, a, um. 403 *windie.*
Ventriculus, m. 292 *the ventricle, or ſtomach.*
Ventus, m. 85 *wind.*
Venturus, a, um. 369 *about to come,* part. *from* venio.
Venundo, dedi, datum, dare. 748 *to ſell, of* venum *to ſell, and* do *to give, as in* vendo.
Venuſtus, a, um. 39 *comely, ſightly, from* Venus.
Ver, eris. n. 37 *the ſpring time.*
Veracitas, atis. f. 913 *truth.*
Verberis, *gen.* verbere, *abl.* verbera, pl. 320 *a whip or ſtripe.*
Verbero, as, are. 668 *to beat, from* verberis.
Verbum, n. 751 *a word.*
Verecundè, 830 *ſhamefac'tly.*
Verecundor, atus ſum, ari. 926 *to bluſh, to be aſhamed.*
Veredus, di. m. 488 *a cart-horſe.*
Verenda, orum, n. pl. 255 *the privities of man or woman.*
Vereor, itus ſum, eri. 363 *to feare.*
Vergo, gere. 233 *to tend or make towards.*
Veriſimilis, le. 358 *likely.*
Veritas, atis. f. 926 *truth, of* verus.
Vermina, um. n. pl. 305 *gripings in the body.*
Vermis, is. m. 217 *a worme.*
Verna, m. 610 *a ſlave.*
Vernix, icis. 530 *varniſh.*
Verno, as. 110 *to be green.*
Verò, 23 *but.*
Verres, is. m. 154 *a bore-pigge.*
Verriculum, n. 427 *a drag-net.*
Verruca, æ. f. 285 *a wart.*
Verſipellis, is. m. & f. 923 *a turne-coat, of* verto *to turn, &* pellis *a ſkin.*
Verſicolor, oris. m. *all gen.* 339 *varioußy coloured, of* verto *and* color.
Verſo, as. 816 *to turne often, from* verto.
Verſor, atus ſum, ari. 918 *to bee converſant.*
Verſura, æ. f. 390 *a turning,* 865 *a bank-rupt.*
Verſus, us. m. 854 *a verſe, of* verto.
Verſùs, 79. 960 *towards.*
Verſutè, 816 *craftily.*
Vertagus, gi. m. 424 *a tumbler.*

Vertebra, æ. f. 259 *a turning of the joints.*
Vertex, icis. m. 343 *the top of any thing.*
Verticillus, li. m. 498 *a whirle.*
Vertigo, inis. f. 297 *a whirling giddineſſe, from* verto.
Verto, ti, ſum, tere. 55 *to turne.*
Vervactum, n. 388 *fallow ground.*
Veru, n. pl. verua. 431 *a ſpit.*
Vervex, ecis. m. 182 *a weather.*
Verùm, 567 *but.*
Verùm enim verò, 985 *but indeed*
Verus, a, um. 357 *true.*
Veſanus, a, um. 805 *mad, of* ve *and* ſanus *ſound.*
Veſcor, paſtus ſum, veſci. 426 *to eate.*
Veſcus, a, ũ. 420 *that may be eaten.*
Veſica, f. 269 *a bladder.*
Veſpa, f. 220 *a waſpe.*
Veſper, eris. m. 40 *the evening.*
Veſperaſcit, imperſ. 36 *it waxeth even.*
Veſpertilio, onis. m. 144 *a bat.*
Veſpertinus, a, um. 64 *of the evening.*
} *from* veſper.
Veſpillio, onis. m. 959 *a beere-carrier.*
Veſter, tra, trum. 957 *yours, of* vos.
Veſtibulũ, n. 640 *a porch or entry.*
Veſtigium, n. 423 *a footſtep.*
Veſtigo, as. 423 *to find out, to trace.*
Veſtimentum, n. 581 *a garment, from* veſtis.
Veſtio, ivi, itum, ire. 21 *to cloath.*
Veſtis, is. 217 *a garment.*
Veſtitus, us. m. 512 *apparrell.*
Veſtitus, a, um. 675 *cloathed.*
Veteranus, a, um. 698 *old.*
Veteramentarius, rii. m. 505 *a botcher.*
Veterator, oris. m. 817 *an old deceiver.*
Veteres, um. pl. 822 *men of old time.*
Veternus, m. 293 *a diſeaſe engendred through idleneſſe.*
} *from* veterus.
Veto, ui, are. 13. 141 *to forbid.*
Vetula, f. 234 *an old woman, from* vetus.
Vetus, eris. *all gend.* 525 *old.*
Vetuſtas, atis. f. 967 *antiquity, of* vetus.
Vexillatio, onis. f. 697 *an enſigne.*
Vexillum, n. 709 *a banner or enſigne, from* veho.
Vexo, as. 182 *to trouble.*

V. ante *I.*

VIa, f. 476 *a way, method, path.*
Viaticum, n. 482 *proviſion for a journey, from* via.
Viator, m. 475 *a wayfaring man from* via.
Vibex, icis. f. 320 *a blewiſh ſpot in the fleſh.*
Vibriſſæ, arum. f. pl. 250 *the haire in the noſe.*
Vibro, as. 713 *to ſhake or brandiſh.*
Vicarius, m. 677 *a deputy, or vicar.*
Viciæ, arum. f. pl. 128 *vetches.*
Vicinus, a, um. 628 *neere.*
Vicem, accuſ. vice, abl. 681 *in the ſtead or turne.*
Vice versâ, 817 *contrarily.*
Viciſſim, 849 *in like manner.*
Viciſſitudo, inis. f. 968 *a changing by courſe, from* vicem.
Victima, f. 641 *a ſacrifice, an offering.*
Victor, oris. m. 721 *a conqueror.*

Victito,

Victito, as. 822 *to live.*
Victualis, le. 696 *pertaining to feeding.* } *of* vivo *to live.*
Victus, us. m. 377 *food.* }
Vicus, m. 616 *a village.*
Videlicet, 848 *to wit.*
Video, di, sum, dere. 14 *to see.*
Videor, visus sum, eri. 8 *to seem.*
Vidua, æ. f. 589 *a widow.*
Viduus, li. m. 486 *a budget.*
Viduus, i. m. 589 *a widower.*
Vietor, oris. m. 533 *a cooper.*
Vietus, a, um. 118 *mellow: also weake, feeble.*
Vigeo, ui, ere. 788 *to be strong, to flourish.*
Vigil, ilis. m. 627 *a watch-man.*
Vigilia, æ. f. 350 *watchfulnesse.*
Vigilo, as. 576 *to watch, of* vigil.
Viginti, pl. *in all cases,* 41 *twenty*
Vilis, le. 101 *vile, base.*
Villa, f. 386 *a village.*
Villicus, m. 386 *a bailiffe of a mannor.*
Villosus, a, um. 194 *rough, full of haires.*
Vimen, inis. n. 114 *a twig, from* vieo *to bind.*
Vinaceus, i. m. 448 *the kernell of grapes.*
Vincio, xi, cire. 664 *to tie, or bind.*
Vinco, vici, victum, vincere. 450 *to overcome.*
Vinculum. n. 685 *a band, of* vincio.
Vindemia, f. 539 *a vintage, the gathering of grapes.*
Vindex, icis. m. & f. 990 *a revenger.*
Vindicta, f. 892 *revenge.*
Vinea, f. 439 *a vine or vineyard, from* vinum.
Vinitor, oris. m. 439 *a vine-dresser, from* vinum.
Vinum, n. 440 *wine.*
Viola, f. 133 *a violet.*
Violatio, onis. f. 374 *a violation.*
Violentia, f. 787 *violence, force, of* violentus *violent.*
Violo, as. 689 *to violate, to wrong, of* vis.
Vipera, f. 213 *a viper.*
Vir, viri. m. 592. 596 *a man.*
Virago, inis. f. *a manly woman.*
Vireo, ui, ere. 109 *to be green.*
Virga, f. 668 *a rod.*
Virginitas, atis. f. *virginity, from* virgo.
Virgo, inis. f. 589 *a maid, a virgin.*
Viridarium, n. 379 *a green plot of ground, a grasse-plot, from* viridis.
Viridis, c. 336 *green, from* vireo.
Virilis, le. 512 *manlike.*
Virilitas, atis. f. 235 *mans estate.*
Virtus, utis. f. 797 *vertue.*
Viscatus calam*, 428 *a lime-twig.*
Viscum, ci. n. 157 *mistelden.*
Viscus, ci. m. 157 *bird-lime.*
Viscus, eris, n. 266 *the bowels.*
Visito, as. 906 *to come to see, from* viso, 378.
Vis, vis. f. pl. vires. 22 *force.*
Visibilis, le. 796 *visible.*
Visus, us. m. 197 *the sight, of* video.
Vita, f. 142 *life.*
Vitellus, li. m. 147 *the white of an egge.*
Vitilitigo, as. 917 *to backbite, as it seems, from* vitium *and* litigo *to strive, from* lis.
Vitiosus, a, um. 801 *vitious.*
Vitis, f. 439 *a vine.*
Vitisator, oris. m. *a vine-setter, of* vitis *and* sator, *from* sero *to plant.*
Vitium, n. 797 *vice.*
Vito, as. 661 *to shun, or avoid.*

Vitrarius,

Vitrarius, rii. m. 533 *a glazier.*
Vitreus, a, um. 550 *glazed.*
Vitricus, m. 600 *a step-father.*
Vitrum, n. 93 *glasse.*
Vitulor, atus sum, ari. *to skip like a calfe, from* vitulus.
Vitulus, m. 415 *a calfe.*
Vitio, as. 931 *to defloure, to spoile, of* vitium.
Vituperium, n. 870 *dispraise.*
Vitupero, as. *to dispraise, to discommend.*
Vitus, m. *the time of the summer solstice.*
Vivarium, n. 379 *a parke or enclosure to keep wild beasts or birds in, of* vivo.
Viviparus, a, ũ. 164 *live-breeders.*
Viviradix, icis. f. 382 *a quick-set.*
Vivo, xi, ctum, vere. 620 *to live, of* vivus.
Vivus, a, um. 770 *lively, living.*
Vix, 740 *scarcely.*

V. ante *L.*

Ulciscor, tus sum, ulcisci. 891 *to take revenge on.*
Ulcus, eris. 315 *an ulcer, a bile.*
Uligo, inis. f. 392 *dampishnesse.*
Ullibi, *in any part, any where.*
Ullus, a, um. 905 *any.*
Ulmus, mi. f. 113 *the elme-tree.*
Ulna, f. 762 *an ell: also an arme or elbow.*
Ultimus, a, um. 723 *comp.* ultra, ulterior, ultimus. *the last.*
Ultrà, 947 *beyond.*
Ultrò, 856 *voluntarily.*
Ultrocitroque, 911 *hither & thither, to and fro.*
Ultroneus, a, um. 719 *voluntary, with a free-will.*
Ulula, æ. f. 149 *the Howlet.*
Umbra, f. 933 *a shadow.*
Umbraculum, n. 745 *a harbour, or bower.*
Ululo, as. 410 *to howle as Wolves doe.*

V. ante *M.*

Umbilicus, m. 328 *the navels perfection.*
Umbo, onis. m. *the bosse in a buckler.*

V. ante *N.*

Una, 447 *together.*
Unanimis, e. *of one mind, of* unus *and* animus.
Unanimitas, atis. f. 910 *concord, unanimity.*
Uncia, f. 765 *an ounce.*
Uncinulus, m. 515 *a hook, or claspe.*
Unco, as. 194 *to roare like a beare.*
Unctio, onis. f. 587 *an annointing, of* ungo.
Uncus, a, um. 148 *crooked.*
Uncus, m. 700 *a hooke.*
Unda, f. 75 *a wave, water.*
Undè, 65 *whereupon, from whence.*
Undecim, pl. 41 *eleven.*
Undique, 717 *on every side.*
Ungo, xi, ctum, gere. 457 *to annoint.*
Unguentum, n. 796 *ointment, of* ungo.
Unguis, is. m. 148 *a claw,* 263 *a naile of the hand or foot.*
Ungula, f. 179 *the hoofe of a beast, of* unguis.
Unio, onis. f. 640 *agreement, from* unus.
Unio, onis. f. 91 *a pearle.*
Unirota, æ. f. 461 *a wheel-barrow.*
Universalis, e. 795 & universus, a, um. 15 *all without exception, all in generall.*

Unicornis,

Unicornis, is. m. 191 *an Unicorne.*
Unquam, 203 *ever, at any time.*
Unus, a, um. 2. 802 *one.*
Unusquisque, *every one.*

V. ante *O.*

Vocabulum, n. 747 *a word.*
Vocalis, f. *a vowell.*
Vociferatio, onis. f. 331 } *from a crying out.*
Vocifero, as, *or* vociferor, atus sum. *to cry aloud.* } vox.
Voco, as. 40 *to call.*
Vola, æ. f. 260 *the hollow of the hand.*
Volatilis, le. 224 *that can flie.*
Volito, as. 152 *to flie, of* volo, as, are. 143 idem.
Volo, vis. 121 *to will, to covet.*
Volones, um. m. pl. 698 *voluntiers.*
Volubilitas, atis. f. 951 *nimblenes in turning.*
Volucer, is. 144 *a bird.*
In-volucrum, n. *any thing that covereth or hideth, from* involvo.
Volumen, inis. n. 740 *a volume, of* volvo.
Voluntariè, 798 *voluntarily.* } *from*
Voluntas, atis. f. 360 *the will.* } volo.
In-volvo, vi, utum, vere. 534 *to inwrap: hence* involutus *inwrapped, of* in *and* volvo *to roll.*
Voluptarius, a, um. 587 *given to pleasure.*
Voluptas, atis. f. 366 *pleasure, of* volupe, n. 350 *pleasant.*
Volutabrum, bri. n. *a place where beasts doe wallow.*
Volutor, atus sum, ari. 969 *to tumble, to wallow, from* volvo.
Vomer, eris. m. 391 *a plough-share.*
Vomica, f. 319 *an impostume.*
Vomo, ui, itum, ere. 824 *to vomit.*
Voracitas, atis. f. *greedinesse, from* vorax, 410 *ravenous.*
Vorago, inis. f. 70 *a whirle-poole, a gulfe, from* voro.
Voro, as. 820 *to devoure.*
Vortex, icis. 70 *a whirle-poole.*
Votum, n. 364 *a vow.*
Voveo, vi, tum, ere. 998 *to make a vow, to wish.*
Vox, vocis. f. 161 *a voice.*

U. ante *P.*

Upupa, f. 155 *a Plover.*

U. ante *R.*

Urbanus, a, um. 842 *of the city, courteous, of* urbs.
Urbs, is. f. 613 *a city.*
Urceus, m. 434 *a pitcher.*
Uredo, inis. f. 52 *blasting of trees, or herbes.*
Ureter, is. m. 269 *the urine pipe.*
Urgeo, si, sum, gere. 883 *to urge, 84 to presse.*
Urina, f. 269 *urine.*
Urinator, oris. m. 474 *he that diveth.*
Urna, f. 763 *a pitcher.*
Urinor, atus sum, ari. *to dive under water.*
Uro, ussi, ustum, urere. 61 *to burn.*
Urogallus, m. 150 *a french Peacocke.*
Urpex, icis. m. 393 *an harraw.*
Ursus, si. m. 194 *a beare.*
Urtica, f. 134 *a nettle.*
Urus, m. 201 *a wild oxe.*

U. ante

U. ante *S.*

USitatè, 711 *usually.*
Usquam, *in any place.*
Usque, 899 *until.*
Usquequò, *how long.*
Ustrina, f. 531 *a forge.*
Ustulo, as. 961 *to burn, from* uro.
Usurarius, m. *an usurer, from* usura.
Usura, f. 864 *usury.*
Usurpo, as. 859 *to take to ones selfe against right, to usurpe.* } *from* utor *to use.*
Usus, us. m. 345. 353 *use, custome.*

U. ante *T.*

UT, ro *that, how.*
Utensile, is. n. *any thing necessary for house-keeping, as pots, pans, &c. from* utor.
Uter, tris. f. 596 *a bottle.*
Uter, tra, trum. 596 *whether.*
Utcunque, 991 *however.*
Uterinus, a, um. 601 *of the same mother.*
Uterque, traque, &c. *both.*
Uterus, m. 596 *a wombe.*
Uti, 926 *as.*
Utilis, le. 755 *profitable, of* utor.
Utinam, 794 *would to God.*
Utique, 797 *verily.*
Utor, usus sum, uti. 355 *to use.*
Utplurimùm, 617 *very often.*
Utpotè, *as, considering that.*
Utricularis, m. 777 *a bag-pipe, of* uter.
Utrinque, 541 *on both sides.*
Uterobique, 37 *on each side.*
Utrum, 803 *whether.*

U. ante *V.*

UVa, f. 440 *a grape.*
Vulgaris, re. 883 *common.*
Vulgò, 339 *commonly.*
Vulgus, m. 841 *the common people.*
Vulnero, as. *to wound, from* vulnus, 317 *a wound.*
Vulpes, is. f. 203 *a foxe.*
Vultur, uris. m. 148 *a bird so called.*
Vultus, us. m. 244 *the face or countenance.*
Vulva, æ. f. 596 *the wombe.*

U. ante *X.*

UXor, oris. f. 592 *a wife.*

X. ante *E.*

XEnium, n. 879 *a present, a gift.*
Xenodochium, n. 625 *an hospitall, or place for entertainment of strangers.*

Z. ante *E.*

ZEa, f. 127 *spelt, after some, beer-corne.*
Zebaoth, 1000 *hosts: Jehova zebaoth, the Lord of hosts.*
Zelotypus, m. gr. *jealous.*
Zelus, m. gr. 374 *zeale, an earnest desire towards a thing.*
Zenith, 37 *the point of the firmament over our head.*
Zephyrus, m. *the west wind.*

Z. ante *I.*

ZIbethus, m. 328 *the civet.*
Zinziber, eris. m. 132 *ginger.*
Zizanium, n. 394 *darnell, tares.*

Z. ante *O.* & *T.*

ZOilus, li. m. *the name of a great fault-finder, now attributed to all such.*
Zona, f. gr. 783 *a girdle.*
Zythus, m. gr. *beere, ale.*

FINIS.

UNIVERSITY LIBRARY CAMBRIDGE